

PL3001

K6

D

0
0
0
4
4
1
6
6
7
3



UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY

LIBRARY
UNIVERSITY OF CALIFORNIA
RIVERSIDE

ID 1925-193

AN ALPHABETICAL INDEX
TO THE
CHINESE ENCYCLOPAEDIA

欽 定 古 今 圖 書 集 成
CH'IN TING KU CHIN T'U SHU CHI CH'ENG

COMPILED BY

LIONEL GILES, M.A.

ASSISTANT IN THE DEPARTMENT OF ORIENTAL PRINTED BOOKS AND MSS.
AT THE BRITISH MUSEUM

PRINTED BY ORDER OF THE TRUSTEES OF THE BRITISH MUSEUM
SOLD AT THE BRITISH MUSEUM

AND BY LONGMANS AND CO., 39 PATERNOSTER ROW; BERNARD QUARITCH, 11 GRAFTON STREET, NEW BOND STREET, W.
ASHER AND CO., 14 BEDFORD STREET, COVENT GARDEN
AND HENRY FROWDE, OXFORD UNIVERSITY PRESS, AMEN CORNER
LONDON

1911

[All rights reserved]

OXFORD
HORACE HART, M.A.
PRINTER TO THE UNIVERSITY

PREFACE

THE Trustees of the British Museum, seeing the need of a full alphabetical index to the great Chinese Encyclopaedia acquired by them in 1877, resolved that this work should be prepared, and entrusted the task to Mr. L. Giles, Assistant in this Department. The methods that have been followed by Mr. Giles in the compilation of this index, together with a history of the Encyclopaedia itself, are fully set forth in his Introduction.

L. D. BARNETT,

*Keeper of the Department of Oriental
Printed Books and MSS.*

BRITISH MUSEUM.

July 11, 1911.

INTRODUCTION

THE Chinese began at an early date in their literary history to compile dictionaries and other works of reference, the usefulness of which, however, was much restricted owing to the lack of an alphabet. Of the clumsier **Previous Encyclopaedias.** methods of arrangement which in consequence they found it necessary to adopt, the oldest is division according to subject. This system is employed in the 爾雅 *Êrh Ya*, an ancient guide to the correct use of terms probably dating from the 5th century B.C., and its use, in the class of works known as 類書 *lei-shu* or 'encyclopaedias,' has persisted down to the present day. The following are the 19 classes or categories of the *Êrh Ya*: (1) 詁 Expositions; (2) 言 Terms; (3) 訓 Instructions; (4) 親 Relationships; (5) 宮 Buildings; (6) 器 Utensils; (7) 樂 Music; (8) 天 Heaven; (9) 地 Earth; (10) 丘 Hills; (11) 山 Mountains; (12) 水 Rivers; (13) 草 Plants; (14) 木 Trees; (15) 蟲 Insects; (16) 魚 Fishes; (17) 鳥 Birds; (18) 獸 Beasts; (19) 畜 Domestic Animals. The vagueness of the first three divisions will be noted, as also the crudeness of the classification as a whole. The 通典 *T'ung Tien*, a voluminous treatise on the various departments of official administration, compiled by 杜佑 Tu Yu about 800 A.D., is divided into nine sections: (1) 食貨 Political Economy; (2) 選舉 Literary Degrees; (3) 職官 Government Offices; (4) 禮 Ceremonies; (5) 樂 Music; (6) 兵 The Army; (7) 刑 Punishments; (8) 州郡 Political Geography; (9) 邊防 National Defences.¹ Another, even more famous, compilation of the same class is the 文獻通考 *Wên Hsien T'ung K'ao* by 馬端臨 Ma Tuan-lin, which was published in 1319. This is based on the *T'ung Tien*, but the nine sections of the earlier work are expanded into 24, and the bulk of matter proportionately increased. A certain deviation from the original plan is noticeable in this work, in that new categories are admitted, such as 經籍 Bibliography and 象緯 Uranography, which have little or nothing to do with official administration. The first *lei-shu*, however, which made a serious attempt to cover the whole field of existing human knowledge, and thus has a real claim to the title of encyclopaedia, had appeared more than three centuries earlier. This was the 太平御覽 *T'ai P'ing Yü Lan*, an extensive collection issued by Imperial command in 1,000 *chüan* or books, grouped under 55 categories, each of these being divided into further subheads. It professes to give information on any subject required, through the medium of passages drawn from no fewer than 1,690 classical and other works, a list of which stands at the beginning.² It should be noted in passing that the Chinese *lei-shu*, that is, a work of reference arranged under categories, differs from the Western 'encyclopaedia' in that it contains no original articles on any subject, but consists simply of grouped

¹ A glance at Appendix II will show that most of the above sections have been embodied in the more comprehensive scheme of the *T'u Shu Chi Ch'eng*.

² Of these, hardly more than one-fifth are now extant.

extracts from previously existing literature. Considering the date of production (A.D. 987), the *Yü Lan* must be regarded as a highly meritorious achievement. The next large encyclopaedia to appear (not counting the *Wên Hsien T'ung K'ao*) was the 玉海 *Yü Hai* or 'Sea of Jade,' in 21 sections, comprising upwards of 240 subheads. 王應麟 Wang Ying-lin, the author, died in 1296, but his work was not printed until half a century later. By the time it appeared, the original edition of the *T'ai P'ing Yü Lan* was almost unprocurable, and it therefore supplied a keenly felt want. Although its plan is somewhat less systematic and complete than that of the Imperial encyclopaedia, the extracts are on the average longer, and, regarded as the work of one man, the *Yü Hai* is certainly a monument of industry and erudition. Passing over the gigantic 永樂大典 *Yung Lo Ta Tien*,¹ which was not strictly speaking a *lei-shu*, but arranged according to the characters in a rhyming dictionary, besides a number of other encyclopaedias of lesser importance, we come to the 淵鑑類函 *Yüan Chien Lei Han*, which was published in 1710, antedating the *T'u Shu* by less than twenty years. Primarily designed as a collection of phraseology for the purposes of poetic composition, it outgrew its original conception, and forms a magnificent thesaurus of extracts from the best classes of literature, both ancient and modern. It is divided into 45 sections, beginning with Heaven, and ending with the Animal Kingdom, classified as Birds, Beasts, Scaly Creatures and Insects. Each section (部),² as in the *Yü Lan* and *Yü Hai*, contains a varying number of subheads; e.g. under 舟 'Boats' there are 14, while other sections contain over 100. Although the *Lei Han* is in 450 *chüan* only, these contain perhaps half as much matter again as the 1,000 *chüan* of the *Yü Lan*. On the other hand, there is very little difference so far as the general plan and the arrangement are concerned.

In this latter respect, as well as in size, the 古今圖書集成 *Ku Chin T'u Shu Chi Ch'êng* marks a notable step in advance. Like its forerunners, this encyclopaedia was designed to provide a comprehensive survey of all that was best in the literature of the past, dealing with every branch of knowledge. It is thus a direct descendant of the *Yü Lan*. The early history of this great undertaking is obscure. All we know is that the scheme of the work had been conceived and formulated by the Emperor K'ang Hsi 'several decades' before the end of his reign, and that 陳夢雷 Ch'ên Mêng-lei was the man chosen to carry it into execution.³ The latter was a scholar of brilliant parts who had been mixed up in the rebellion of 吳三桂 Wu San-kuei and 耿精忠 K'êng Ching-chung in 1674, and subsequently pardoned by the Emperor. For some reason, however, he seems to have incurred the special enmity of Yung Ch'êng, K'ang Hsi's son and successor; for no sooner was the new sovereign on the throne than he fulminated the following decree of banishment against him (dated January, 1723):—

¹ Completed in 1407, in 22,877 books, with table of contents in 60 books. It was never printed, and the last remaining transcript was burned with the Hanlin College in 1900. Four odd volumes are now in the Chinese library at the British Museum.

² In the *T'u Shu* the corresponding sections are called 典, and the subheads 部.

³ In the *Industries anciennes et modernes de l'Empire Chinois*, by Stanislas Julien and Paul Champion (Paris, 1869, p. 159), the following statement is made, without indication of the authority: 'Sous le règne de l'empereur Khang-hi, qui monta sur le trône en 1662, des missionnaires européens, qui jouissaient d'un grand crédit auprès de ce monarque, le décidèrent à faire graver deux cent cinquante mille types mobiles en cuivre, qui servirent à imprimer une collection d'ouvrages anciens.'

⁴ For the Chinese text, see Appendix I.

'Decree issued to the Grand Secretariat, the Nine Ministries of State,¹ etc.

'Ch'ên Mêng-lei was originally a follower of the rebel K'eng; in spite of which Our Imperial Father, now deceased, refrained in his abounding mercy from putting him to death, but banished him to Manchuria; and on a subsequent tour of inspection, bethinking him that the said Ch'ên possessed some small measure of scholarship, brought him back to the capital and attached him in an official capacity to the household of Ch'êng, Prince of the Blood. As years went on, however, instead of endeavouring to amend his faults, he displayed overweening arrogance and committed numerous acts of lawlessness. In view of the fact that he received grace in former days from Our Imperial Father, We cannot bring ourselves to put him to death; yet, on the other hand, it is certain that he cannot be suffered to remain in Peking. For his late Majesty left behind him strict injunctions as to the consolidation of harmony; and if Ch'ên Mêng-lei continues on the establishment of Prince Ch'êng, he is sure to occasion trouble in the future. Among the Nine Ministers, etc., there are not a few who are personally acquainted with Ch'ên Mêng-lei; if they know of any circumstances which might extenuate his guilt, they must not hesitate to declare the same, and We will then freely pardon him. But if the charges that We bring are true, Ch'ên Mêng-lei and his son must both be banished to some outlying region beyond the frontier. And if there are any adherents of Ch'ên Mêng-lei residing outside the precincts of the capital and stirring up trouble, their names must be reported and their presence notified. There was also one Yang Wên-yen, so-called Minister to the rebel K'eng, who having slipped through the meshes of justice, openly took refuge in Peking, where he published pamphlets and gave rise to seditious talk. He himself has now paid his penalty to the Gods of the Underworld, but if any of his followers should happen to be in the capital, they also must be denounced and driven into exile, and no private considerations should induce you to shelter or conceal them.

'With regard to the work entitled *Ku Chin T'u Shu Chi Ch'êng*, now lying at the house of Ch'ên Mêng-lei, this was entirely planned under the instructions of the late Emperor my father, who drew up the scheme of the whole, and expended his divine energy thereupon for several decades. He has thus succeeded in linking ancient and modern lore, bringing together classics, history, astronomy and geography, accompanied in every case by illustrations and comments, and including details relating to mountains and rivers, plants and trees, the manifold productions of various arts and industries, and the mysterious inventions of the West. Not one of these things but is treated in full, the result being what may be truly described as a prodigy of literary compilation. As the work of preparing this encyclopaedia is still unfinished, the aforesaid Ministers are hereby directed publicly to appoint one or two scholars of profound learning as editors to complete the task. Seeing that the original draught contains a number of mistakes and other undesirable features, the said editors shall supply the requisite finish, adding or cutting out at their discretion, in order that the work may realise his late Majesty's sublime intention, as a means for delving into antiquity and affording a wide survey of our national literature.'

¹ These were : 都察院 The Court of Censors, 通政司 The Office of Transmission, 大理寺 The Grand Court of Revision, and the Six Boards of 吏 Civil Office, 戶 Revenue, 禮 Ceremonies, 兵 War, 刑 Punishments, and 工 Works.

The above Edict, with the wording slightly modified in places, is quoted by 梁章鉅 Liang Chang-chü,¹ a retired provincial Governor, with these accompanying remarks: 'In my part of the country there is a tradition that the encyclopaedia *T'u Shu Chi Ch'êng* of the present dynasty was brought to completion under the hands of Ch'ên Hsing-chai,² but the truth of the matter has never yet been investigated. I have respectfully perused the following Edict of the 11th moon³ of the 61st year of K'ang Hsi: [*Edict*] . . . It appears, according to this Edict, that the credit of having brought the *T'u Shu Chi Ch'êng* to a conclusion cannot be exclusively arrogated by Hsing-chai. In reading it, moreover, we gain a general idea of the carelessness and negligence which marred Hsing-chai's talent.'⁴

These comments of Liang Chang-chü are obviously dictated by a desire not to offend the Manchu Government, in whose eyes, of course, Ch'ên Mêng-lei was a rebel who had died in disgrace. But to those who can read between the lines of an Imperial Edict it is perfectly plain that the *T'u Shu* was to all intents and purposes complete at the time of K'ang Hsi's death. Not only was the manuscript ready for the press, but the type had been prepared,⁵ and it is by no means certain that the work of printing had not already begun. It is easy to understand Yung Chêng's feverish anxiety to get rid of Ch'ên Mêng-lei at the earliest possible moment, in order that the name of his enemy should not go down to posterity permanently associated with the most memorable literary undertaking of his father's reign. Although he gained his immediate object, it is important to note that as late as 1845 a tradition still existed as to the work having been actually *completed* by Ch'ên Mêng-lei. As it now became necessary to have some man of straw who could officially report the termination of

the work, a new editor was appointed in the person of 蔣廷錫 Chiang T'ing-hsi, a scholar and statesman of some distinction who in his youth had achieved fame as a poet and a flower-painter. The 'polish' (潤色) which, in the terms of the Edict, he was required to impart, cannot in the nature of things have amounted to much, seeing that the Encyclopaedia consists solely of passages taken *verbatim* from other writings. It may therefore be assumed that his chief function was to throw dust in the eyes of the public and to mark time until the year 1726, when, a decent interval having elapsed, and the imaginary 'mistakes' having been corrected, the work was finally allowed to appear.

The scale on which this new *lei-shu* was designed is truly stupendous. The total number of *chüan* or books, which vary but little in size, is 10,000, as compared with the 450 of the encyclopaedia next to it in size, the *Yüan Chien Lei Han*. The table of contents alone (printed, it must be said, with a generous disregard of space) occupies no fewer than 40 *chüan*. There are 9 columns to every page, with 20 characters in each column. Allowing

¹ In a collection of desultory notes entitled 歸田瑣記, published in 1845 (*chüan* 4, fol. 9 r.).

² 'Hsing-chai' was Ch'ên Mêng-lei's *hao* or fancy name.

³ In reality, as we have seen, it was the 12th moon.

⁴ 吾鄉相傳,國朝圖書集成一書成於陳省齋之手,實未核也,恭讀康熙六十一年十一月諭。...據此,則圖書集成之成帙,非省齋所能專其功,而省齋之負才距弛,讀此亦可見其概矣。

⁵ See *infra*, page xvii, note 2: 而設康熙中。

an average of 40 leaves or 80 pages to the *chüan*, we get a total of 800,000 pages,¹ 7,200,000 columns, and (assuming that each page is filled up) 144,000,000 characters. After deducting nearly a third of this number for blank spaces in the text (the columns being frequently broken for new paragraphs, etc.), there would still remain something like 100,000,000 characters in the encyclopaedia.² In spite of this enormous increase of matter, the number of classes or sections was actually reduced from the 55 of the *Yü Lan* and the 45 of the *Lei Han* to 32 only. This was no doubt a wise step, as the multiplication of classes tends, after a certain point, to encumber rather than to lighten the work of reference. These 32 sections constitute the practical framework of the encyclopaedia, although they are further grouped under six main categories, corresponding roughly to (1) Heaven, (2) Earth, (3) Man, (4) Science, (5) Literature, and (6) Government;³ so that any one who wishes to obtain some idea of the general contents and arrangement cannot do better than run through the sections, one by one.

I. 乾象 means literally 'Celestial signs,' and is translated accordingly by W. F. Mayers⁴ 'The Heavenly Bodies.' But, besides the heavenly bodies, it includes terrestrial things which were believed to have their origin in the sky. Hence we find here such entries as Wind, Rain, Dew, and even Fire and Smoke. This is the shortest section of the 32, containing exactly 100 *chüan*, of which 20 are devoted to the fixed stars.

The thirty-two sections.

II. 歲功 deals with the seasons and the various festivals of the year. It includes a subhead 干支, on the so-called 'stems' and 'branches' used in the cyclical reckoning of time.

III. 曆法 (incorrectly translated 'Chronologie' by Klaproth⁵) has only six subheads in all, but the first of these, on astronomy and mathematical science in general, extends over as many as 82 *chüan*. A particularly interesting subhead is concerned with the astronomical and other scientific instruments known to the Chinese, especially those introduced by the Jesuits of the 16th and 17th centuries; and the last enumerates the numerical groups or categories so familiar to students of Chinese, such as the Five Elements, the Six Kinds of Grain, etc.

IV. 庶徵 'Various Manifestations' rather vaguely indicates the contents of this section, and Klaproth and Mayers have been misled into translating the title by 'Divination' and 'Natural Phenomena' respectively. As a matter of fact, the phenomena recorded are all of a strange or unusual character, departing from the ordinary course of nature. They include prodigies of various kinds, eclipses, plagues, floods, droughts, dreams, and so forth. These first four sections form a group conceived as relating to Heaven and its manifestations, in contradistinction to Earth on the one hand, and Man on the other.

¹ The pagination is not continuous, but commences afresh with every new subdivision in the *chüan*. As Professor Hirth, however, assigns a total of 852,408 pages to the work, it would appear that they have been actually counted. (See *Zeitschrift für Bücherfreunde*, Bd. I, p. 278.)

² For purposes of comparison we may take the 11th edition of the *Encyclopaedia Britannica*, which contains on a rough estimate some 40,000,000 words. As 150 English words, or thereabouts, are required to translate 100 characters of the Chinese book-language, we may say that the *T'u Shu* contains between three and four times as much matter as the largest English encyclopaedia.

³ For a synopsis in tabular form, see Appendix II.

⁴ In the *China Review*, vol. VI, p. 221. I must acknowledge great indebtedness to his article throughout.

⁵ In the *Journal Asiatique* for 1826, tom. IX, p. 56. This is the first notice of the *T'u Shu Chi Ch'ing* by a foreigner.

INTRODUCTION

V. 坤輿 is principally taken up with what we should now class separately as mineralogy and geography. The distinction between the realms of Heaven and Earth, just noted, accounts for 'ice' being a subhead in this section, while 'snow' appears in section I. 輿圖, a chronological survey of the topography of the Empire, is a very lengthy subhead which tends of necessity to overlap, in some degree, the two following sections.

VI. 職方, with a total of 1,544 *chüan*, is by far the longest of all the sections, no fewer than 56 out of its 223 subheads running to 10 *chüan* and over. It contains a detailed account of all the prefectures and a few other territorial divisions of China, as they existed at the beginning of the dynasty. In the Index the names of these have been transliterated in roman type, with hyphens, and the abbreviations borrowed from Playfair's *Cities and Towns of China*.

VII. 山川 consists, as the title suggests, of a string of the most notable mountains and rivers of China, besides a few caves and lakes, and concludes with a long subhead on the Sea. The Yellow River (河) claims 20 *chüan*, and the Yangtse (江) 12. In consulting this section it should be borne in mind that many, if not most, of these mountains and rivers have a plurality of names, some of them more familiar at the present day than those under which they appear in the Encyclopaedia. The transliteration is in italics.

VIII. 邊裔, literally 'borders' or 'frontiers,' is a characteristic Chinese term embracing all foreign nations and countries, from the most insignificant tribes to large and important kingdoms such as Korea and Japan. The arrangement is according to the four points of the compass, east, west, south, and north; but the division naturally lacks the accuracy of modern geographical science, Loo-choo, for instance, being included among the southern and not the eastern countries. A special subhead is devoted to little-known nations of each quarter, and a final one to those which could not be located at all. The Chinese names have been identified so far as possible—a somewhat laborious task, in the course of which the researches of Bretschneider, Watters, Eitel, Hirth, Parker, and others have been utilised. Where an identification is doubtful, the name of its author is added in brackets. If no identification could be made, the name is simply transliterated in italics. As cross-references from the Chinese forms are invariably given, some latitude has been deemed advisable in the use of modern names only roughly indicating the location of ancient states. *E.g.*, Cambodia stands for both Chên-la and Fu-nan, neither of which, of course, can have corresponded precisely with it. In like manner, names of towns (*e.g.* Samarkand) are taken to represent what was sometimes, like 康居, a very large tract of country. This section ranks third in the number of subheads, but excepting the general subhead, only one of them (Korea) covers more than 10 *chüan*.

IX. 皇極 'Imperial Perfection' treats of the functions and attributes of the Emperors of China. A subhead occupying 162 *chüan*, that is, more than half the entire section, is devoted to their historical annals.

X. 宮闈 'Palace Doors' is not concerned with the 'Imperial Buildings,' which is the translation given by Mayers, but with the various members of the Imperial Palace, beginning with the Empress Dowager and finishing up with the eunuchs. This is the

first section containing biographies, which are arranged chronologically under the dynasties, wherever they occur.

XI. 官常 is a list of the various grades of officialdom in the Empire, from the great feudatory princes (宗藩) down to the Governors, Magistrates, and official underlings. Its 800 *chüan* constitute the third longest section of the encyclopaedia, thanks chiefly to the vast number of biographies included. It winds up with three subheads of a more general description, containing the lives of loyal ministers, high-principled officials, and great statesmen. These alone fill close upon a hundred *chüan*.

XII. 家範 treats of the natural degrees of kinship and affinity, and ends with a subhead on Slaves, male and female. Mayers' rendering, 'Domestic Laws,' and Klapproth's 'Instructions domestiques,' both fail to convey an accurate idea of the contents of the section.

XIII. 交誼 is perhaps best translated 'Social Intercourse,' comprising as it does the manifold relations between man and man, the ceremonies and routine of everyday life. Mayers' 'Private Relationships' is less appropriate to this than to the preceding section. A number of subheads appear here which might equally well have been included in section XV. Such, for example, are 'Praise and Slander,' 'Calumny and Abuse,' etc.

XIV. 氏族 is a list of nearly 4,000 different surnames, single, double, and polysyllabic, arranged according to their tones and rhyme-values, with biographies appended to over 2,500 of them.¹ The section, then, practically forms a huge dictionary of national biography.² In the Index these surnames are transliterated in roman type, and on account of the paucity of sounds (which may be illustrated by mentioning that no fewer than 33 different surnames are all pronounced *Li*) they are further distinguished by the four Pekingese tones placed at the right-hand top corner, the entering tone being denoted by an asterisk. For the sake of convenience a large number of uncommon surnames, with no biographies attached and grouped under comparatively few subheads, have been treated as separate entries.

XV. 人事 'Human Affairs' is a favourite category with the Chinese, occurring in almost all their *lei-shu*, but it cannot be rendered by any satisfactory English equivalent. Mayers has 'Mankind,' but objection may be made to this on the ground that it suggests an unintended antithesis to the next section, 'Womankind.' It here includes parts of the body, the stages of man's life, and the principal states, actions, and affections common to human beings. It is a comparatively short section with short subheads, none occupying more than six *chüan*.

XVI. 閨媛 'Beauties of the Inner Apartments' is a section devoted entirely to Woman, and may be considered as complementary to section XIV in that by far the larger part of it consists of biographies. These fall into a number of somewhat loosely determined groups, based on the possession of certain prominent qualities, either innate

¹ The number of common surnames is much smaller in China than in England, although the population is at least eight times as great. The consequence is that a far larger number of people in China bear the same surname. The six which appear to be the most widely distributed, with the number of *chüan* here allotted to each, are: 王 Wang (28); 張 Chang (20); 李 Li (18); 劉 Liu (17); 陳 Ch'ên (14); 朱 Chu (11).

² The biographies given under special headings, however, will be found much fuller as a rule than those under the surname. The life of 韓信 Han Hsin, for instance, takes up 34 pages under the heading 'Generals' (XI, 445), and only 3 pages in XIV, 159.

or acquired. Extending over 376 *chüan*, it forms a repertory of female biography such as no other nation, even at the present day, can make any pretence of rivalling. The subhead 閨節 'Widows who refuse to marry a second time,' with its 210 *chüan*, is in itself the equivalent of a voluminous work, being only exceeded in length by 'Medicine' in section XVII.

XVII. 藝術 is a very comprehensive section, next in point of size to VI, though the number of subheads (43) is not particularly large. The principal ones are: Agriculture, Medicine (a huge assemblage of treatises and extracts from medical literature), Divination, Astrology, Physiognomy and Palmistry, Geomancy, Prognostication and Magic, Painting and Drawing. Sheaves of biographies, as usual, accompany these. Mayers' 'Arts and Divination' is an improvement on Klaproth's 'Arts magiques.' But the underlying idea of the section is really that of 'skilled occupation or profession,' a term which covers not only the above but also some further subheads which at first sight appear arbitrarily thrown in: 'Kite-flying' and other games, for instance, are found side by side with 'Bravos and hired assassins,' 'Beggars,' and 'Actors.'

XVIII. 神異 'Spirits and the Supernatural' may conveniently, and with sufficient accuracy, be set down as 'Religion'—without the addition 'and phenomena,' which was a feeble attempt on Mayers' part to translate 異. The section opens with a list of popular deities, and the rest is devoted to various departments of Buddhism and Taoism, with numerous biographies, especially of priests and 'immortals.'

XIX. 禽蟲 is an enumeration of species of the Animal Kingdom, distributed under Birds, Beasts, Fishes, and a fourth class comprising Insects and Reptiles. After those considered important enough for a separate subhead are added 'miscellaneous' and 'strange' (in many cases, fabulous) members of each class. In forming the subheads, more regard has been paid to names than to really distinctive characteristics. Thus, under 鳩 and 鷄 we find a lot of utterly dissimilar birds brought together, simply because one of the above characters happens to form part of the names by which they are popularly known. There are no very long subheads, 'Horse' being the only one which exceeds 10 *chüan*.

XX. 草木 'The Vegetable Kingdom' is even more unscientifically subdivided than the preceding section. Even the following rough divisions are somewhat difficult to make out: (1) Cereals and Vegetables; (2) Flowering Plants; (3) Medicinal Plants; (4) Trees and Shrubs. Here again, as in section VII, plurality of nomenclature is often likely to prove a serious stumbling-block. As a rule, however, it is the recognised classical name which is given in each case, local and other designations being prefixed under the heading 釋名. Great pains have been taken to increase the usefulness of this section to botanists by identifying as many of the plants as possible according to the best two authorities, Dr. Augustine Henry and the late Dr. Bretschneider in his invaluable *Botanicon Sinicum*. Thanks to their investigations, only a relatively small proportion of the 700 entries have had to remain in their original Chinese form. 'Bamboo,' it may be mentioned, with 11 *chüan*, is the longest of the subheads.

XXI. 經籍 'Canonical and other Literature' begins with an unusually long 'general subhead' (50 *chüan*), after which nearly three-quarters of the remaining space

is devoted to the Classics. Then follow History, Geography, Philosophical Literature, and Belles-Lettres in the order named. The title of each work has been rendered into English and placed between inverted commas. It will be understood, of course, that the actual text of these works is not given in the encyclopaedia, but only various information concerning them. There is only one set of biographies in the present section, namely, Classical commentators and scholars. The lives of other authors and men of letters will be found at the beginning of section XXIII.

XXII. 學行 is curiously rendered by Klaproth 'Commentateurs,' and by Mayers, with more justification, 'Education and Conduct.' Education, however, which the heading certainly suggests, is hardly touched upon here, being reserved for section XXV. The things dealt with in reality are philosophy, mental and moral, right conduct, and typical virtues, together with a number of men's lives in which they are exemplified. Important among the subheads are: 理數, a highly compressed and well-nigh untranslatable term, here rendered 'the Universe and its phenomena as seen in permutations of numbers'; 任道 Exposition of Tao in the Confucian sense; 孝弟 Filial piety and fraternal love; 篤行 Lofty conduct; and 隱逸 Retirement from the world. Certain virtues and affections here included, such as 廉恥 'Modesty and sense of shame,' would not be out of place if transferred to section XV.

XXIII. 文學 'Branches of Literature' may be regarded as complementary to XXI; but, whereas the latter deals with actual works or large classes of works, the present section is concerned only with literary *forms*, from Imperial Decrees down to various kinds of poetical composition. Klaproth's 'Éloquence' is quite off the lines, and Mayers' 'The Cultivation of Learning' almost equally bad, unless it be referred solely to the general subhead, which is very long and consists chiefly of biographies of eminent literary men. The next longest subhead, dealing with standard poetry, occupies 46 *chüan*.

XXIV. 字學 'The Study of Characters' is a title that indicates the contents of the section better than in the two previous cases. 音義, literally 'Sound and Sense,' is a lengthy subhead containing the complete text of the *Shuo Wen* and other philological treatises. Various styles of writing and the art of calligraphy are handled next, tones and dialects also receive attention, and the section closes with writing-materials and implements of the study. Biography is represented by the subhead 書家 Calligraphists.

XXV. 選舉 is the system of educating and selecting men for the Government service. In the earlier subheads, education is dealt with from a more practical standpoint than in XXII, and this is followed by information as to the great competitive examinations. A subhead which does not seem to fit in here very well is 歸誠 Returning to Allegiance.

XXVI. 銓衡 'Weighing in the Balance' is a metaphor which Klaproth so far misunderstood as to translate the characters in the literal sense 'Poids et mesures.' It really refers to the promotion and degradation of public officials, and the section may therefore be regarded as supplementing XI on the one hand and XXV on the other, which latter it even overlaps with the subhead 考課 Examinations. It is one of the shortest of the 32 sections, having 120 *chüan* distributed among only 12 subheads. The longest of these is 官制 Regulations for Officials. The biographies one might look for here must be sought under section XI.

XXVII. 食貨 'Foods and other Articles of Commerce' is a section of even more varied contents than its name would imply. With such subheads as Population, Agriculture and Sericulture, Land Regulations, Land-tax and personal service, Tribute, Textiles, Precious Stones, Wine, Tea, and Money, it covers several categories which in other encyclopaedias are usually found separate.

XXVIII. 禮儀 'Ceremonial Usages' opens with a general subhead on Ceremonies and Music (habitually classed together by the Chinese), although Music is also allotted a section to itself. The chief ceremonies dealt with here are those connected with the attainment of manhood, the celebration of marriage, funerals and mourning, and sacrifices to popular deities who have already appeared in section XVIII. The section concludes with a number of articles of clothing. As in XXVII, there are a good many subheads of considerable length, notably Mourning and Funeral Rites (68 *chüan*), Canonisation and Ancestral Worship (25 each), Sacrifices to Heaven and Earth (23), Court Congratulation (18), and Marriage (17).

XXIX. 樂律 'Music' consists mainly in an enumeration of different musical instruments, among which the Lute (琴瑟) holds the premier place. There is a long subhead on Music in general, and another on the Pitchpipes and musical scale.

XXX. 戎政 'Military Administration' includes a gigantic subhead of 132 *chüan* (longer than several whole sections) on Military History, and another of 52 *chüan* on Military Organisation. Others that may be mentioned are Imperial Hunting Expeditions and Naval Warfare. The complete text of several noted military treatises is given under 'The Art of War.' The biographies of famous generals will not be found here, as one might expect, but under section XI.

XXXI. 祥刑 'Punishments a Blessing' is a curious heading which could not be properly understood unless recognised as a classical allusion.¹ 'Law and punishment' is perhaps a better description of the contents than Mayers' 'Administration of Justice.' These include, among other subheads, The Penal Code in 80, Thieves and Robbers in 34, and Pardons in 16 *chüan*. Most of the others are devoted to different forms and instruments of punishment.

XXXII. 考工 was translated by Mayers 'Handicraft,' which is certainly an improvement on Klaproth's 'Ouvrages publics.' But, as usual with these headings, it is impossible to find any single term that will fit the contents exactly. There are 154 subheads—more than in any other section except those enumerating zoological, botanical, or proper names—but none of them is of any great length. The longest, it is rather surprising to find, is that on 儀仗 'Insignia carried in processions,' including all sorts of banners and emblems (15 *chüan*), while 'Cities' and 'Palaces' only claim 14 each, 'Vehicles' coming next with 12. These examples may serve to give an idea of the scope of the section, which deals first with industries and handicrafts, and then with the products of these industries, ranging from bridges and parks to umbrellas and lanterns, and including a particularly large and varied assortment of vases and jars. It does not clash with section XXVII, as that treats of raw materials, while this is concerned only with the manufactured article.

¹ The passage occurs in the 書經 *Book of History*, V. xxvii. § 14: 王曰, 吁來, 有邦有土, 告爾祥刑. 'The King said, Ho! come, ye rulers of states and territories, I will tell you how to make punishments a blessing.'

The 部 *pu* or subheads, it will be noted, vary so much in length, that the true magnitude of the Encyclopaedia can hardly be gauged from an Index like the present, which consists for the most part in a mere enumeration of these. As

Length of the
subheads.

the Chinese editor puts it, 'One *pu* may comprise tens or even hundreds of *chüan*; one *chüan* may also contain ten or more *pu*.'

A few additional statistics, therefore, may fittingly be given here. Out of the total number of subheads, there are no fewer than 208 which comprise 10 *chüan* and upwards; of these, 124 have between 10 and 19 *chüan*, 38 have between 20 and 29, 23 have between 30 and 49, 16 have between 50 and 99, 5 have between 100 and 199, one has 210, and one the colossal total of 540 *chüan*, or something like 43,200 pages. This last subhead, 醫 Medicine, is again minutely subdivided, 5 of the sub-subheads containing between 10 and 19 *chüan*, 2 between 20 and 29, and 2 between 40 and 50. Passing to the other extreme, we find a number of subheads which are extremely short, sometimes occupying only a column or two. Such occur especially among the uncommon surnames and foreign countries about which next to nothing is known. So many of the subheads being of such prodigious length, and yet hardly susceptible, like Medicine, of further subdivision according to subject, some other expedient was obviously necessary in order that this enormous bulk of matter might be rendered

Internal
classification of
the subheads.

more approachable for purposes of reference. What the editors did was to introduce under each subhead a systematic classification of a novel kind. In previous compilations little or no distinction had

been made between the various sources laid under contribution, and the extracts appearing under each subhead had been jumbled together without any attempt at marking their relative value or authenticity. This defect was now remedied by the expedient of arranging the material in certain fixed groups, occurring in the following invariable order:—

(1) 彙考 *Hui k'ao*. The principal series of extracts from standard works of every description, arranged chronologically so far as the nature of the subject permits. Included in this division are also (a) 圖 *T'u*, pictures, maps and diagrams, about which a word will be said presently; and (b) 表 *Piao*, chronological and other tables.

(2) 總論 *Tsung lun*. Disquisitions of a general character, or constituting an all-round treatment of the subject. These are also drawn from the most authoritative sources, and form the principal group in cases where a chronological survey is not admissible. As a rule, however, they represent opinions rather than facts, and may therefore be considered as of less importance than the *Hui k'ao*.

(3) 列傳 *Lieh chuan*. Biographies. These are indicated by the letter 'b' in the present Index.¹

(4) 藝文 *I wên*. Elegant compositions, especially pieces in the poetical prose known as 詞. The shorter specimens are reproduced entire, from the longer ones only the cream is extracted. Generally speaking, in the more ancient pieces, down to the T'ang dynasty inclusive, fullness is aimed at, while from the Sung onwards there is more abbreviation.

¹ It was first of all intended to include the other groups as well; but it soon appeared that the amount of labour entailed would be quite incommensurate with the advantage to be gained.

(5) 選句 *Hsüan chü*. Very short excerpts of peculiar literary excellence, which have an epigrammatic turn or otherwise deserve to be singled out and handed down as household words.

(6) 紀事 *Chi shih*. Minor historical and other passages not deemed of sufficient importance to find a place in the *Hui k'ao*. A multifarious collection of notes, often of an anecdotal character.

(7) 雜錄 *Tsa lu*. Miscellaneous extracts from the Classics and from general literature which (a) lack authenticity and therefore cannot be included in the *Hui k'ao*; (b) treat the subject in a cavilling and one-sided spirit, and are therefore not suitable for the *Tsung lun*; (c) are not sufficiently polished to be admitted among the *I wên*.

(8) 外編 *Wai pien*. Passages of fantastic, extravagant or allegorical import derived from Buddhist and Taoist literature, or other schools of heterodox philosophy.

These divisions, of course, do not all occur in every subhead, but in the majority of cases one will find at least Nos. 1 or 2, 4, 6 and 7. Thanks largely to this method of classification, the *T'u Shu* will be found at least as easy to consult as the *T'ai P'ing Yü Lan* or the *Yü Hai*. Another improvement contributing to the same result is the detailed synopsis of contents prefixed to every *chüan*, in which all the works or authors quoted from are set forth, with further indication of chapters and illustrations.

No descriptive account of the *T'u Shu Chi Ch'êng* would be quite complete without some mention of the illustrations, which, as may be gathered from the title of the encyclopaedia, were intended to form one of its distinctive features. The word 圖 includes not only pictures properly so called, but also maps and diagrams, all of which are profusely scattered throughout the work. Thus, section I contains star-maps and astronomical diagrams, III drawings of scientific instruments, VI geographical maps, VII pictures of nearly all the mountains described, and VIII sketches of the natives of various foreign countries. (It may be remarked that little-known or fabulous countries are those which are most liberally illustrated.) The 明倫 category affords no scope for pictorial representation, but when we come to section XVII, we find illustrations to some of the games, and diagrams under the subhead 星命 Astrology; in XVIII, miscellaneous deities are portrayed, and in XIX and XX nearly every animal and plant is accompanied by a picture, which often proves of no little help in the task of identification. Caution must be exercised, however, as these plates are sometimes not only crude in execution, but grotesquely at variance with the text. Under the heading Bear, for instance, not one of the three plates can be said to resemble the animal in question. In XXIV, ink-slabs are depicted, in XXVIII, articles of clothing, in XXIX, an array of musical instruments. Various engines and implements of war are represented in XXX, and miscellaneous manufactured articles—vases, banners, insignia, etc.—in XXXII. The above is very far from being an exhaustive list of the illustrations in the *T'u Shu*, which if massed together would fill quite a collection of stout volumes. Just as there are no original articles written specially for this compilation, so the plates have been taken from a number of earlier works, among others the well-known illustrated encyclopaedia 三才圖會 *San Ts'ai T'u Hui*.

With regard now to the printing of the *T'u Shu*, perhaps the greatest typographical

feat that the world has seen, movable types, instead of the usual wooden blocks, are known to have been employed. But one 吳長元 Wu Ch'ang-yüan states further, in a small guide-book to Peking¹ which was published towards the end of 1788, that the types were cast in copper. These are his words:—

Printing of the
'T'u Shu.'

'The Wu-ying Palace, where sets of movable type are kept, stands on the east side of Pei-ch'ang Street outside the Hsi-hua Gate. My investigations show that these movable types were formerly cast in copper and produced in the reign of K'ang Hsi for the purpose of printing the *T'u Shu Chi Ch'êng*. . . . After an interval of many years, these copper types were found to be defective by more than half the original number, and in 1773 they were replaced by wooden type for printing the books in the Imperial Library, after a pattern suitable for engraving. This set of type received the name of 'Gem-collection,' a poem being composed by the Emperor on the occasion.'²

The poem here mentioned took the form of a short eulogy of the undertaking, and it was reprinted in each subsequent work produced by the same means. In a note appended to one of the lines it is distinctly stated that 'when the *T'u Shu Chi Ch'êng* was compiled in the reign of K'ang Hsi, the characters were *engraved* in copper (刻銅字).'³ The examination of a few pages of the British Museum copy can leave very little doubt as to which of these two conflicting assertions is correct. Mr. Alfred Pollard, Assistant Keeper in the Department of Printed Books, who has been good enough to give me his opinion on the matter, points out that the differences readily discernible between examples of the same character practically exclude the possibility of our having here to do with a fount, that is to say, the types must have been cut, not cast in matrices. And M. Émile Blochet, who has kindly examined the copy in the Bibliothèque Nationale at Paris, speaks in very much the same sense.

The actual number of types thus cut by hand is stated by Julien to have been 250,000. Dr. Macgowan,⁴ on the other hand, puts it down as 230,000. The authority for neither statement is known. But Dr. Macgowan adds that 'the entire font'⁵ . . . was melted after only about thirty impressions were struck off,' which appears to contradict the testimony both of Wu Ch'ang-yüan and of the anonymous commentator. According to Mayers, the current tradition at Peking in his time was that 100 sets were printed, and this certainly seems more likely to be the correct figure. Two sizes of type were employed: the larger, of which the bulk of the work consists, measuring just over one square centimètre, and the smaller, used for notes, etc., about 5 mm. square. The dimensions of the 本 *pên* or volumes, each of which contains two *chüan*, are 27.5 × 17.5 cm. or thereabouts; and the whole

The Original
Edition.

¹ 宸垣識畧, ch. 3, fol. 24 v.

² 武英殿活字板處, 在西華門外北長街路東, 長元按活字板, 向係銅鑄, 爲印圖書集成而設康熙中。 . . . 年久銅字殘缺過半, 乾隆三十八年, 易以木字, 印四庫書, 應刊樣本, 賜名聚珍, 有御製詩。

³ We learn incidentally from the same source that the incomplete set of type which still remained in the time of Ch'ien Lung was melted down for purposes of coinage on the suggestion of the officials in charge, who feared the possible results of an inquiry.

⁴ In the Journal of the North-China Branch of the Royal Asiatic Society, no. II (1859), p. 174.

⁵ It is noticeable that, whereas Dr. Macgowan speaks of a 'font,' and Klaproth (*loc. cit.*) of 'caractères fondus en cuivre,' Julien uses the word 'graver.' See above, p. vi, note 3.

collection is enclosed in 523 函 *han* or cloth cases, between 8 and 10 *pên* to each. Finally, to quote Mr. Mayers: 'A limited number of sets, printed on fine white paper, were distributed as gifts among the Imperial princes and the highest functionaries of government, in accordance with the munificent system followed in all similar cases; and a further number were struck off on a more ordinary quality of paper.' The introductory matter in the first volume comprises:—

(1) A preface, reproduced in semi-cursive script, from the pen of the Emperor 世宗憲 Shih Tsung Hsien, dated the 27th day of the 9th moon of the fourth year of 雍正 Yung Chêng (October, 1726). [8 *folios*.]

(2) The report (表文) presented by Chiang T'ing-hsi and his colleagues on the completion of their task. This is dated the 27th day of the 12th moon of the third year of Yung Chêng (January, 1726), and contains a description, couched in ornate and difficult language, of the general scheme of the work. [15 *folios*.]

(3) A less florid and more business-like account of the various divisions (凡例), such as is commonly prefixed to any Chinese work of importance. First, the 6 main categories, next the subdivisions of the 部, and finally the 32 sections are discussed one by one. [17 *folios*.]

(4) A 總目 or general synopsis, setting forth the 32 sections and the number of *chüan* in each.¹ [3 *folios*.]

Then follows the 目錄 or detailed table of contents, which not only enumerates all the 10,000 *chüan* with the subheads falling under each, but also indicates the various classes (*Hui k'ao*, etc.) contained in each subhead.

So far as I am aware, the only complete and homogeneous copy of the original edition to be found outside China is that possessed by the British Museum. This is on yellow paper, and has been bound up, in European style, into 745 thick volumes, now standing in glass-protected cases on the floor of the King's Library. The Königlische Bibliothek at Berlin possesses about four-fifths of the whole, in the same edition. The Bibliothèque Nationale in Paris has lately acquired a white-paper copy of the same, very nearly complete, a few gaps being filled up by corresponding volumes of the second edition.

The Second Edition.

The existence of this second edition was unknown to Mayers, and it seems to have been first mentioned in print by M. Paul Pelliot in 1902.² Complete copies of it, presented by the Chinese Government, are in the possession of (1) the China Society in London; (2) Columbia University, New York; (3) the Institut für Kultur- und Universalgeschichte, attached to the University of Leipsic. It was printed, probably from wooden blocks,³ in the province of Shantung, and published by the Tsung-li Yamên in an edition of 250 copies.⁴ It is almost an exact facsimile of the original, but the dimensions of the leaf are larger by a few millimètres, just enough to distinguish it by. This may explain how it so long escaped the notice of foreign bibliographers, who doubtless confused it with the first

¹ Reproduced in Appendix II.

² See *Bulletin de l'École Française d'Extrême-Orient*, tom. II, p. 133.

³ This is the opinion of Dr. Shimmi, Japanese Professor in Leipsic.

⁴ Information given to Professor Hirth, of Columbia University, by the Viceroy Tuan Fang. This fixes the date of the reprint as subsequent to 1862, when the Tsung-li Yamên was first established.

edition.' The only additional matter is a list of errata (考證) in 24 *pên*, beginning with the 目錄 and ending with the 雜飲器部 (XXXII, 198).

The second reprint was undertaken by a Chinese syndicate, and carried out by the firm of Major Brothers in Shanghai, leaden movable type being employed, and the process of printing lasting three years, from 1885 to 1888. By greatly reducing the size of the type, though not so much as to be trying to ordinary eyesight, it was found possible to issue the whole in 1,620 *pên*, measuring about 19.5×13 cm. Copies of this handy little reprint are in the possession of several sinologues and public institutions both in Europe and America.

**The Second
Reprint.**

**Plan of the
Index.**

The present Index, as already stated, consists primarily in a translation and alphabetisation of the titles of the 6,109 subheads, together with the Chinese of the same, and reference to the 典 section and 卷 *chüan* or book. The numbering of the *chüan* starts afresh in each of the 32 sections, while the subheads are not numbered. Reference to the *chüan*, however, thanks to the list of contents standing at the head of each and the device of catchwords on the edge of the leaf, enables one to discover any required subhead almost instantaneously. I have aimed in every case at giving a clue to the real contents of the subhead rather than a literal rendering of its title. This was necessary, though greatly increasing the labour of preparation, because the Chinese headings as they stand are often obscure, if not unintelligible, to any except a practised scholar.²

In addition to these main entries, a very large number of cross-references have been inserted. These may be classified as follows:—

Cross-references.

(1) Cross-references from the transliterated form (Wade's orthography) of the Chinese heading, the characters being also given. This has been done in the case of all names of foreign countries, books, animals, and plants, except the very commonest; also when the Chinese form is the more familiar, or there is no good English equivalent. For example, '*I Ching*. 易經. See "Book of Changes";' '*Hsün-chio*. 勳爵. See Rank conferred for merit.'

(2) Other cross-references of form, or of synonyms. *E.g.* 'Broach. See Baroach;' 'Water-lily. See Lotus.'

(3) As a considerable number of entries consist of double-barrelled phrases, such as 'Kindness and malice,' 'Uncles and nephews,' cross-references are given from the second member.

(4) In a few cases, where a noteworthy part of the subhead does not actually appear in the title. *E.g.*, under 'Gongs,' one is referred to 'Musical Instruments miscellaneous, XXIX, 136.' Such cross-references may be multiplied with advantage by any one who has occasion to use the work frequently.

(5) Full cross-references are supplied to the subdivisions of the lengthy 部 Medicine. *E.g.* 'Cold, catching. 傷寒門. See Medical science, XVII, 355-378.'

¹ The second edition appears to have been printed on white paper only. All the above copies, at any rate, are on white paper, and also two odd volumes, belonging to the same edition, in the British Museum and Cambridge University Library. The only white-paper copy of the first edition known to me is the incomplete one at Paris.

² *E.g.* 聖壽, 風節, 三恪, 留守.

INTRODUCTION

(6) A very few collective cross-references, gathering up a number of consecutive subheads under one familiar title. *E.g.* 'Five Classics, the. See XXI, 59-264.'

I must gratefully acknowledge the valuable help I have received from my father, Professor Herbert A. Giles of Cambridge University, who, as the possessor of a copy of the above-mentioned small edition of the encyclopaedia, was able to correct or verify the translation of a number of difficult headings.

LIONEL GILES.

LIST OF ABBREVIATIONS

| | | | |
|--------|---|------------|--|
| b. | Biographies. | M. | Mountain or range of mountains. |
| C. | <i>Chou</i> , 州, Department. | Mil. Dist. | Military district. |
| C.L.C. | <i>Chih-li Chou</i> , 直隸州, Independent Department. | Mil. Stat. | Military station. |
| C.L.T. | <i>Chih-li T'ing</i> , 直隸廳, Independent Sub-prefecture. | R. | River. |
| F. | <i>Fu</i> , 府, Prefecture. | sp. | Species. |
| K. | <i>Kuo</i> , 國, Foreign country, nation or tribe. | T.F. | <i>Tu' Fu</i> , 土府, Native Prefecture. |

ERRATA

- Page 2, col. 1, Allegiance: for 'returning to' read 'swearing.'
- " " " " *Amomum*: for 密 read 密.
- " 5 " 2, Bravos: for XIV read XVII.
- " 7 " 1, Centipede, harmless sp.: for 蜒 read 蚰.
- " 15 " 2: For 'Ch'in' read 'Ch'in-se', and insert 瑟 after 琴.
- " 16 " 2: For 'Chiu-hsing-chang-kuan' read 'Chiu-hsing-ch'ang-kuan.'
- " 20 " 2: After 'Commentaries' add 'and biographical literature.'
- " 23 " 2, Drinking-vessels of rhinoceros horn: for 'rhinoceros' read 'buffalo.'
- " 25 " 2, Falls: *dele* 'Open.'
- " 31 " 1: Before 'Hang³' insert 'Hang² (*ò*). 杭姓 XIV, 307.'
- " 37 " 1: Before 'Hu^{1*} (*ò*)' insert 'Hu¹. 竟姓 XIV, 100.'
- " 45 " 2: *Dele* 20th entry (Ku¹, etc.).
- " 46 " 1: Add to 10th entry '[See also Ku³-ch'êng².]'
- " 47 " 1: For 'K'uei-i' read 'K'uei-wei.'
- " 48 " 2: Before 'Lan²' insert 'Lan². 鹽姓 XIV, 369.'
- " 53 " 2, Lute: After 琴 insert 瑟.
- " 87 " 2: For 'T'u-fan' read 'T'u-po.'

Insert the following cross-references:

- 'Biographical literature. See Commentaries, etc.'
- 'Chü. 筍. See Vegetables, pickled.'
- 'Chung ho. 中和. See Golden mean, etc.'
- 'Dialects. See Words and phraseology, etc.'
- 'Ewers. See Wash-basins and ewers.'
- 'Shih Ch'ang T'an [text]. 釋常談. See Words and phraseology, etc., XXIV, 143.'

INDEX TO KU CHIN T'U SHU CHI CH'ENG

A-CH'A-LI

- A-ch'a-li*. 阿吒釐. See Aṭali.
A-fan-ch'a. 阿番茶. See Avaṇḍa.
A-fu-l'ai-han K. 阿弗太汗 VIII, 67.
A-kou-ch'iang K. 阿鈎羌 VIII, 67.
A-lan tribes. 阿蘭 VIII, 67.
A-li-ni. 阿利尼. See Alni.
A-lo-tan K. 阿羅單 VIII, 66.
A-lu K. 阿魯 VIII, 86.
— M. 阿盧山 VII, 196.
A-mo. 阿沒. See Amol.
A-p'o-lo. 阿勃勒 XX, 311.
A-su tribe. 阿速 VIII, 86.
A-tan. 阿丹. See Aden.
A-tien-p'o-ch'ih-lo. 阿點婆翅羅. See Atyanvakêla.
A-tuan. 阿端. See Aduan.
A-wa K. 阿哇 VIII, 86.
A-wei. 阿魏. See Asafoetida.
A-yeh-mu-ch'ia. 阿耶穆佉. See Ayamukha.
A-yü-l'o. 阿踰陀. See Ayodhyā.
A-yüeh-hun. 阿月渾 XX, 311.
Abdomen. See also Infantile pains in the chest and abdomen.
— pathology of. See Chest and abdomen.
Absent-mindedness. 迷忘 XV, 55.
Abstinence from food. See Fasting and austerity.
Abuse. See Calumny and abuse.
Acacia Nemu, Willd. 合歡 XX, 296.
Acanthopanax aculeatum, Seem., and *A. spinosum*, Miq. 五加 XX, 307.
Accessions of Emperors. 登極 IX, 175-204.
Accumulations in the bowels. 積聚. See Medical science, XVII, 336-338.
Accusations. See Litigation.
Achillea sibirica, Ledeb. 著 XX, 100.
Achyranthes aspera, L. 牛膝 XX, 166.
Aconite (*Aconitum Fischeri*, Reich.). 附子 XX, 127.
— (*Aconitum lycoctonum*, L.). 牛扁 XX, 166.
— lateral tubers of, *tsé-tzŭ*. 側子 XX, 127.
— tubers of, *t'ien-hsiung*. 天雄 XX, 128.
— tubers of, *wu-fou*. 烏頭 XX, 128.
Acoustical phenomena, strange. 聲音異 IV, 158.

AI

- Acquiescence and endeavour**. 安勉 XXII, 133.
Acrobatic feats. See Juggling and acrobatic feats.
Actinidia chinensis, Pl., and *Averrhoa Carambola*, L. 陽桃 XX, 281.
Activity on behalf of the people. 勤民 IX, 253, 254.
Actors. 優伶 XVII, 816-818 [*b.* 817].
Addresses to the Emperor. 表章 XXIII, 146-148.
Aden. 阿丹 VIII, 99.
Adenophora polymorpha, Led., and other species. 沙參 XX, 140.
— *remotiflora*, Miq. 薺萋 XX, 143.
Adiantum flabellulatum, L. 鐵線 XX, 163.
Administration, Imperial. 蒞政 IX, 252.
Administrators, famous. See Government, the art of, XI, 771-800.
Admonitions (to oneself and to others). 箴 XXIII, 155.
Adoption of sons. 養子 XII, 52.
Aduan, military district in Kokonor. 阿端 VIII, 85.
Adularia, white-veined. 車磔 XXVII, 334.
Aeginetia japonica, Sieb. Zucc., or a small *Orobanchacca*. 列當 XX, 132.
Aegle sepiaria, DC. 枸橘 XX, 302.
Afghanistan. 羅夷 VIII, 63.
Agaric, sp., *chih*. 芝 XX, 48-51.
Agate and cornelian. 瑪瑙 XXVII, 333.
Age. 年齒 XV, 29.
Agitation, nervous. See Nervous diseases.
Agreements, sworn. See Oaths and covenants.
Agricultural implements, miscellaneous. 雜農器 XXXII, 246.
Agriculture. 農 XVII, 3-12.
Agriculture, gods of (Shên Nung and Hou Chi). 先農之神 XVIII, 34, 35.
— gods of, sacrifice to. 先農祀典 XXVIII, 237.
— and sericulture in economics, history of. 農桑 XXVII, 20-40.
Ahikshêtra. 聖醯掣旦邏 VIII, 74.
Ai. 艾. See *Artemisia vulgaris*.
Ai¹ (*b*). 哀姓 XIV, 115.
Ai². 叢姓 XIV, 115.
Ai³ (*b*). 藹姓 XIV, 470.
— 霽姓 XIV, 420.

Ai¹. 霉姓 XIV, 420.
 Ai⁴ (b). 艾姓 XIV, 469.
 — 愛姓 XIV, 475.
 Ai lei. 哀誄 See Funeral orations and elegies.
 Ai-na. 艾納 See Moss.
 Ai¹-t'ai² (b). 哀駘姓 XIV, 569.
Ailantus glandulosa, Desf. See Paradise tree.
 Ainus of Yezo and Saghalien. 蝦夷 VIII, 41.
 Aksu. See Kumok.
Alisma plantago, L. 澤瀉 XX, 140.
 All Souls' Day, Chinese. See Festival of Departed Spirits.
 Allahabad. 鉢邏那伽 VIII, 75.
 Allegiance, returning to. 歸誠 XXV, 134-136.
 Alms-bowls. 鉢 XXXII, 211.
 Alni. 阿利尼 VIII, 77.
Aloeasia macrorhiza, Schott. 海芋 XX, 140.
Aloe vulgaris, Lam. 盧會 XX, 311.
Alpinia, sp. See *Polia*.
 Altruism and egoism. 物我 XXII, 64.
Amarantus Blitum, L. 莧 XX, 61.
 — *gangeticus*, L. 鴈來紅 XX, 179.
 Amber. 琥珀 XXVII, 334.
 Ambition. 志願 XV, 57-60.
Amelanchier canadensis, Torr. and Gray. 唐棣 XX, 302.
 Amethyst. See Precious stones.
 Amol. 阿沒 VIII, 78.
Amomum villosum, Lour. 縮砂密 XX, 176.
 Âmra. See Mango.
Amsonia elliptica, Roem. and Schult. 水甘草 XX, 176.
 An¹ (b). 安姓 XIV, 165.
 An⁴ (b). 按姓 XIV, 480.
 — 暗姓 XIV, 480.
 An¹-ch'i² (b). 安期姓 XIV, 572.
 An¹-ch'ih². 安遲姓 XIV, 575.
 An-ch'ing F. 安慶府 VI, 773-786.
 An¹-ch'iu¹ (b). 安丘姓 XIV, 575.
 An-hsi. 安息 See Parthia.
 An¹-kuo²* (b). 安國姓 XIV, 572.
 An¹-ling². 安陵姓 XIV, 575.
 An-lo M. 安樂山 VII, 178.
 An-lo-kuo. 菴羅果 See Mango.
 An-lu F. 安陸府 VI, 1135-1150.
 An-lü. 菴蘭 See *Artemisia*.
 An-nan. 安南 See Annam.
 An¹-p'ing². 安平姓 XIV, 575.
 An¹-shih⁴ (b). 安是姓 XIV, 572.
 An-shun F. 安順府 VI, 1535-1538.
 An-ta-lo. 案達羅 See Ândhra.
 An-ta-lo-fu. 安坦羅縛 See Anderab.

An-ti-kan. 俺的干. See Andekan.
 An-ting, military district of. 安定 VIII, 83.
 An-ts'ai. 奄蔡 See Aorsi.
 An-tu-huai. 俺都淮 See Andhui.
 Ancestral temples, sacrifices at. 宗廟祀典 XXVIII, 207-231.
 Anchors. See Naval warfare, XXX, 97.
 Andekan. 俺的干 VIII, 86.
 Anderab. 安坦羅縛 VIII, 77.
 Ândhra. 案達羅 VIII, 76.
 Andhui. 俺都淮 VIII, 86.
 Andijan. See Andekan.
Anemarrhena asphodeloides, Bge. 知母 XX, 129.
 Ang² (b). 印姓 XIV, 309.
 — 昂姓 XIV, 310.
 Ang⁴. 盎姓 XIV, 491.
Angelica polymorpha, var. *sinensis*, Oliv. See *Ligusticum acutifolium*.
 — sp., *ch'ien-hu*. 前胡 XX, 149.
 — sp., *po-chih*. 白芷 XX, 157.
 — and *Peucedanum*, various sp. 獨活 XX, 134.
 Anger. See Joy and anger.
 Anhui, province of, in general. See Kiangnan.
 Animal kingdom in general. 禽蟲總部 XIX, 1, 2.
 Animals, injuries inflicted by. See Bites and other injuries inflicted by animals.
 Annam. 安南 VIII, 90-95.
 Answers of candidates to examination questions. 對策 XXV, 56-58.
 Ant. 蟻 XIX, 189.
 Ant-eater, scaly. See Pangolin.
 Antelope. 閭 See Beasts, strange, XIX, 123.
Anthistiria ciliata, L. 地筋 XX, 138.
 Anthologies. See Songs, collections of.
 Antiques and curios. 古玩 XXXII, 250, 251.
 Antithesis. 對偶 XXIII, 257.
 Ao. 襖 See Coats, wadded.
 — 鼈 See Turtle.
 Ao² (b). 敖姓 XIV, 212.
 Ao⁴ (b). 奧姓 XIV, 485.
 Ao⁴. 冪姓 XIV, 485.
 Ao⁴-lu³ (b). 奧魯姓 XIV, 610.
 Ao⁴-tun¹ (b). 奧敦姓 XIV, 610.
 Ao⁴-t'un² (b). 奧屯姓 XIV, 610.
 Aorsi [Hirth]. 奄蔡 VIII, 59.
 Ape, short-tailed. 獾 XIX, 87.
 — large, long-haired. 狨 XIX, 87.
 — laughing. 狒狒 XIX, 88.
 — tailless. 彭侯 XIX, 88.
 Apes, various. See Beasts, strange, XIX, 123, 124.
 — and monkeys. 猿猴 XIX, 85, 86.

Apodictic tracts. 辨 XXIII, 172.
 Apparitions. See Supernatural manifestations and apparitions.
 Apple (*Pyrus malus*, L.). 蘋婆 XX, 281.
 — crab-. 柰 XX, 221.
 Appraisal of persons. 品題 XIII, 83-89.
 Apricot. 杏 XX, 213, 214.
 Arabia. 天方 VIII, 86.
 Arabs. 大食 VIII, 78.
 Arachosia. See Tsâukûta.
Aralia papyrifera, Hooker. 寇脫 XX, 134.
 — *repens*, Max. (?). 三七 XX, 132.
 — *spinosa*, L. 楸 XX, 272.
 Arbours. 軒 XXXII, 90-92.
Arbutus (*Myrica sapida*, Wall.). 楊梅 XX, 278.
 Archery (as an elegant accomplishment). 弋 XVII, 20.
 — (in warfare). 射 XXX, 275-282.
Arctium lappa, L. 牛蒡 XX, 166.
Ardisia japonica, Bl. 紫金牛 XX, 179.
 Areca-nut tree (*Areca catechu*, L.). 檳榔 XX, 285.
 Arguments, written. See Apodictic tracts.
Arisæma japonicum, Bl. 天南星 XX, 173.
 — *ringens*, Schott. 由跋 XX, 132.
Aristolochia Kämpferi, Willd. 馬兜鈴 XX, 179.
 — sp. 木香 XX, 117.
 Arithmetic and geometry. 算法 III, 109-128.
 Armour. See Buffcoats and helmets.
 Arm-pits, pathology of. 腋門. See Medical science, XVII, 191.
 Arms, military. See Munition of war.
 — pathology of the. See Limbs, the four.
 Army. See Military administration in general.
 Arni. See Alni.
 Arrogance. 傲慢 XIII, 93.
 Arrows. See Bows and arrows.
 Arsenic, red and yellow sulphurets of. See Brimstone and sulphur.
 'Art of Prophecy' [various works]. 讖緯 XXI, 367.
Artemisia, sp., *an-lü*. 菴藷 XX, 146.
 — *hao*. 蒿 XX, 62.
 — *p'ing*. 葦 XX, 104.
Artemisia capillaris, Thbg. 茵陳 XX, 144.
 — *vulgaris*, L. 艾 XX, 101.
 Arteries. See Blood-vessels.
 Articles of manufacture, miscellaneous. 雜什器 XXXII, 242.
 Articles of use, strange manifestations in regard to. 器用異 IV, 160.
 Artillery. See Attack by fire.
 Arts and Sciences in general. 藝術總部 XVII, 1, 2.
Arum pentaphyllum, L. 蒟蒻 XX, 146.
 Asafoetida. 阿魏 XX, 311.
Asarum maximum, Hemsl. 杜衡 XX, 148.
 — *Sieboldii*, Miq. 細辛 XX, 161.
Asclepiadea, sp. 白兔藿 XX, 179.

Ashes. See Dust and ashes.
 Asking favours of men in office. 請託 XIII, 63-68.
Asparagus lucidus, Ldl. 天門冬 XX, 173.
 Ass. 驢 XIX, 104.
 Assassins. See Bravos and hired assassins.
 Assistant District Magistrates. 縣佐 XI, 656-658 [b. 656, 657].
 — Prefects or Governors of *Chün*. 郡佐 XI, 627, 628 [b. 627].
Aster fastigiatus, Fisch. 女苑 XX, 130.
 — *scaber*, Thbg. 東風菜 XX, 73.
 — *tataricus*, L. 紫苑 XX, 159.
 Asthma. See also Infantile laryngeal and bronchial diseases.
 — and bronchitis. 哮喘門. See Medical science, XVII, 303-305.
Astilbe chinensis, Max. See *Cimicifuga*.
Astragalus Henryi, Oliv. 黃耆 XX, 152.
 Astrologers, famous. See Astrology, XVII, 629.
 Astrology. 星命 XVII, 565-630 [b. 629].
 Astronomical and mechanical instruments. 儀象 III, 83-97.
 Astronomy and mathematical sciences in general. 曆法總部 III, 1-82.
 Aṭali. 阿吒釐 VIII, 76.
Atractylis ovata, Thbg. 朮 XX, 102.
 Attack by fire. 火攻 XXX, 95, 96.
 Attention to fundamentals. 務本 XXII, 125.
 Atyanvakêla. 阿點婆翅羅 VIII, 77.
 Augury. See Prognostication from birds (and other animals).
 Aunts and nieces (daughters of brothers). 姑姪 XII, 80.
 Austerity. See Fasting and austerity.
 Authors and men of letters, famous. See Literature, branches of, in general, XXIII, 13-118.
 Autumn. 秋 II, 57-61.
 — beginning of (about August 7). 立秋 II, 64.
 — first month of. 孟秋 II, 62, 63.
 — second month of. 仲秋 II, 69, 70.
 — third month of. 季秋 II, 75, 76.
 Avaṇḍa. 阿菴茶 VIII, 77.
 Avarice, freedom from. 清介 XXII, 281, 282.
 Avoidance of personal names, etc. See Taboo.
 Avoidance of persons. See Distrust and avoidance of persons.
 Awls. See Mallets and awls.
 Ayamukha. 阿耶穆佉 VIII, 75.
 Ayodhyâ. 阿踰陀 VIII, 75.
Azalea pontica, L., var. *sinensis*, Lindl. See *Rhododendron sinense*.
 Back, pathology of. See also Infantile diseases.
 Backbone. See Spine.
 Bactria. 大夏 VIII, 47.
 Badakhshan (*Pa-la-hei-shang*). 八答黑商 VIII, 86.
 — (*Po-to-ch'uang-na*). 鉢鐸創那 VIII, 77.
 Badger. 獾 XIX, 77.
 Baghdad. 白葛達 VIII, 106.
 Baghelân. 縛伽浪 VIII, 73.

Bags and sacks. 囊橐 XXXII, 217.
 Bairat. 波理夜坦羅 VIII, 74.
 Balkh. 縛喝 VIII, 73.
 Ballads and musical pieces. 詞曲 XXIII, 243-256.
 Ballista. See Engines and implements of war.
 Balti. 鉢露羅 VIII, 74.
 Bamboo. 竹 XX, 186-196.
 — broad-leaved (*Phyllostachys bambusoides*, S. & Z., var. *albo-marginata*, Miq.). 簕 XX, 110.
 — close-jointed, sp. 莽 XX, 110.
 — instrument used for giving signals on ceremonial occasions. 應 XXIX, 134.
 — lice. 竹蝨 XIX, 176.
 Bambooning. 筴杖 XXXI, 147, 148.
 Banana. See Plantain.
 Bands, military. 鼓吹 XXIX, 133.
 Banishment for life. 流徙 XXXI, 152-154.
 — for term not exceeding three years. 徒罪 XXXI, 151.
 — to the frontier on military service. 謫戍 XXXI, 155, 156.
 Banjo. 阮咸 XXIX, 116.
 Banknotes. See Money.
 Banners and flags, military. 旌旗 XXX, 269, 270.
 — and scrolls. 幡幢 XXXII, 165.
 Bannu (*Fa-la-na*). 伐刺拏 VIII, 77.
 — (*Po-na*). 跋那 VIII, 63.
 Banqueting Court at Peking. See Court of Imperial Entertainment.
 Banquets. 宴享 XXVIII, 281-292.
 — farewell. 餞別 XIII, 71-78.
 — and convivial gatherings. 宴集 XIII, 50-61.
 Banyan, bastard (*Ficus retusa*, L.). 榕 XX, 252.
 Barbel (*Barbus deauratus*). 嘉魚 XIX, 144.
 Barkul. 蒲類 VIII, 57.
 Barley. See Wheat and barley.
 Baroach. 跋祿羯咕婆 VIII, 76.
 Basimirs. 拔悉蜜 VIII, 134.
 Basins. See also Bowls; Wash-basins.
 — with ears. 盆 XXXII, 212.
 Baskets. See also Winnowing-baskets and brooms.
 — wicker. 筐筥 XXXII, 216.
 Bat. 伏翼 XIX, 172.
 Bathing. See Washing and bathing.
 Bâtons, washermen's. See Blocks and bâtons.
 Battering-rams. See Chariots, etc., XXX, 101.
 Battle-axes. 斧鉞 XXX, 290.
 Battle-junks. See Naval-warfare, XXX, 97.
 Bayana. 帆延 VIII, 73.
 'Beadle' insect on the *Pueraria* plant. 葛上亭長 XIX, 176.
 Beams and pillars. 梁柱 XXXII, 135.
 Bean, creeping (*Pueraria Thunbergiana*, Benth.). 葛 XX, 111.
 Beans. 豆 XX, 35-37.

Bear. 熊羆 XIX, 67.
 Beard and hair, pathology of. 鬚髮門. See Medical science, XVII, 184, 185.
 Beard, whiskers, and moustache. 鬚 XV, 16.
 Beasts, strange, miscellaneous. 異獸 XIX, 123-126.
 Beauties, famous. See Women, beautiful.
 Beaver. 般第狗. See Beasts, strange, XIX, 125.
 Bed-clothes and bedding. 被褥 XXXII, 233.
 Bed-warmers. 湯婆 XXXII, 237.
 Beds and couches. 牀榻 XXXII, 215.
 Bee (including wasps and hornets). 蜂 XIX, 170.
 Beet (*Beta vulgaris*, L.). 蓰 XX, 63.
 Beetle, sp., *ch'ih ch'ung*. 豉蟲 XIX, 191.
 — *ch'u chi*. 標雞 XIX, 176.
 — dung-. 蜣螂 XIX, 191.
 — small green. 金龜 XIX, 174.
 — *ti-tan*. 地膽 XIX, 191.
 — water-, species of. 青蚨 XIX, 174.
 — *yüan ch'ing*. 芫青 XIX, 176.
 Beggars. 乞丐 XVII, 815 [6].
 Beheading. See Capital punishment.
Belemcanda chinensis, Lam. 射干 XX, 162.
 Belles-lettres. 集 XXI, 471-495.
 Bell-frames. 筍簾 XXIX, 136.
 Bells. See also Handbells.
 — 鐘 XXIX, 91-97.
 — inscriptions on. See Inscriptions on bronze.
 — of various shapes. 鉦 XXIX, 99.
 — small, used in military music. 鐃 XXIX, 100.
 — with clapper. 鐸 XXIX, 100.
 — with small mouth. 鐸 XXIX, 98.
 Bells and rattles. 鈴柝 XXXII, 239.
 — gongs, and drums, military. 金鼓 XXX, 271.
 Belly, the. 腹 XV, 20.
 Belvederes. 樓 XXXII, 93-98.
 Benares. 婆羅痾斯 VIII, 75.
 Benevolence. See Charity.
Berberis nepalensis, Spr. 黃芩 XX, 153.
 Betel-nut. 大腹 XX, 285.
 — See also Areca-nut tree.
 Betel-pepper (*Chavica Belle*, Miq.). 蒟 XX, 64.
 Betony. See Bishopwort.
 Bhida. 毗茶 VIII, 63.
Bidens pilosa, L. 鬼針 XX, 126.
 — *tripartita*, L. 郎罷 XX, 126.
 Bihar, Southern. See Magadha.
 Biliousness. 疸門. See Medical science, XVII, 305-307.
 Biographical notices and appreciations. 行狀 XXIII, 176.
 Birch, sp., *hua*. 樺 XX, 254.
 — *huo*. 樺 XX, 252.
 — *su*. 棟 XX, 254.

Birds in general. 羽禽總部 XIX, 3, 4.
 — miscellaneous. 雜鳥 XIX, 52.
 — phenomena connected with. 禽異 IV, 164-167.
 — strange. 異鳥 XIX, 53, 54.
 Birds'-nests, edible. 燕窩 XIX, 164.
 Birth. See Childbirth; Man at birth.
 Bishbalik. See Karakhojo.
 Bishopwort (*Lophanthus rugosus*, Fisch. & Mey.). 藿香 XX, 148.
 Bites, poisonous. See Blood-poisoning.
 — and other injuries inflicted by animals. 蟲獸傷門. See Medical science, XVII, 400.
 Bivalve, *hai-ching*. 海鏡 XIX, 164.
 — *han*. 蚌 XIX, 158.
 — *hsien*. 蜆 XIX, 158.
 — *hsien-chin*. 蜆蜆 XIX, 163.
 — *mu-lai*. 牡蠣 XIX, 160.
 — razor-sheath. 蜆 XIX, 158.
 — *tan-lo*. 擔羅 XIX, 163.
 Bivalves, various, including clams, etc. 蛤 XIX, 157.
 'Black Carts' tribe. 黑車子 VIII, 138.
 Black Water, the (mentioned in the Shu Ching, Tribute of Yü). 黑水 VII, 306.
 Bleak (*Leuciscus squaliobarbus curriculus*, Rich.). 鱖魚 XIX, 140.
 — pink-eyed. 石鮠魚 XIX, 146.
Bletia hyacinthina, R. Br. 白及 XX, 157.
 Blindness. See Eye, pathology of.
 Blinds. See Door-screens and blinds, bamboo.
 Blocks and bâtons, washermen's. 砧杵 XXXII, 240.
 Blood. 血門. See Medical science, XVII, 291-297.
 Blood and flesh, marvels connected with. 血肉異 IV, 143.
 Blood-poisoning. 中蠱門. See Medical science, XVII, 347.
 Blood-vessels, pathology of. 經絡門. See Medical science, XVII, 126-130.
 Bludgeons and clubs. 椎棒 XXX, 292.
 Blunders and mistakes. 錯誤 XV, 56.
 Boa constrictor. 蟒 XIX, 183.
 Boar, wild. See Pig.
 Board of Civil Office. 吏部 XI, 297-306 [*b.* 299-304].
 — of Punishment. 刑部 XI, 325-328 [*b.* 327].
 — of Revenue. 戶部 XI, 307-313 [*b.* 310-312].
 — of Rites. 禮部 XI, 314-318 [*b.* 315-318].
 — of War. 兵部 XI, 319-324 [*b.* 321-323].
 — of Works. 工部 XI, 329-332 [*b.* 331, 332].
 Boats and oars. 舟楫 XXXII, 178-182.
 Bodhisattvas. See Buddhas and Bodhisattvas.
 Body. See also Mind and body.
 — the human. 身體 XV, 6-8.
 — and soul. 形神 XV, 23.
 Boils and prickly heat. 熱瘡瘰癧門. See Medical science, XVII, 396.
 Bokhara. 卜花兒 VIII, 86.
 Bolor. See Balti.
 Bombs. See Attack by fire, XXX, 95.

Bones and marrow, pathology of. 骨髓門. See Medical science, XVII, 236.
 Bonzes. See Priests, Buddhist.
 'Book of Changes.' 易經 XXI, 59-110.
 — miscellaneous commentaries on. 易學別傳. See 'Book of Changes,' XXI, 95-110.
 'Book of Filial Piety.' 孝經 XXI, 301-304.
 'Book of History.' 書經 XXI, 111-132.
 'Book of Poetry.' 詩經 XXI, 133-166.
 'Book of Rites.' 禮記 XXI, 211-228.
 — See also Ritual, the three books of.
 'Book of the River Lo.' See 'Plan of the Yellow River,' etc.
 Boots. 靴 XXVIII, 348.
 Borneo. 浮泥 VIII, 104.
 Borrowing and lending. 乞貸 XIII, 62.
 Bovine animal with one horn. 犀兕 XIX, 68, 69.
 Bowels. See Viscera.
 Bowls. See also Alms-bowls; Rice-bowls; Wine-bowls.
 — for wine, tea, etc. 盞 XXXII, 197.
 — of agate, tortoise-shell, porcelain, etc. 碗 XXXII, 212.
 — some with feet and handles. 盤 XXXII, 209.
 — to hold water for rinsing wine-cups, etc. 洗 XXXII, 211.
 — two-handled, open or with cover. 敦 XXXII, 210.
 Bows and arrows. 弓矢 XXX, 272-274.
 Boxes. See Cupboards and chests.
 Boxing. 拳搏 XVII, 810.
 Bracken (*Pteris aquilina*, L.). 蕨 XX, 63.
 Brahmapura. 婆羅吸摩補羅 VIII, 74.
 Bramble. 荊 XX, 270.
 — wild (*Rubus Lambertianus*, Ser.). 蓬蘽 XX, 143.
 'Branches,' the twelve. See Cyclical system of reckoning time.
 Branding, punishment of. 黥刑 XXXI, 149.
Brasenia peltata, Pursh. 蓴 XX, 65.
Brassica juncea, Hk. f. & T. 芸薹 XX, 70.
 Bravos and hired assassins. 刺客 XIV, 811, 812 [*b.* 811].
 Brawa (near Mogedoxu). 不刺哇 VIII, 106.
 Brawling. 忿爭 XIII, 112, 113.
 Braziers. See Stoves and braziers.
 Bream. 魴魚 XIX, 140.
 Breast. See Infantile diseases of the breast, etc.
 Breeches. 袴 XXVIII, 345.
 Bricklaying. See Masonry, etc.
 Bricks. 磚 XXXII, 139.
 Bridges, arched and flat. 橋梁 XXXII, 31-34.
 Bridles. See Saddles and bridles.
 Brigands. See Thieves and robbers.
 Brimstone and sulphur. 黃 V, 23.
 Brinjal (*Solanum Melongena*, L.). 茄 XX, 47.
 Broach. See Baroach.
 Brocade. 錦 XXVII, 318.
 Brokers. 牙儉 XVII, 814.
 Bronchial diseases of children. See Infantile laryngeal and bronchial diseases.
 Bronchitis. See Asthma and bronchitis.

Bronze. See Copper and bronze.

— inscriptions on. See Inscriptions.

Brooms. See Winnowing-baskets and brooms.

Brothers. 兄弟 XII, 61-72.

— famous for their fraternal love. See Filial piety and fraternal love, XXII, 179-224.

Brothers-in-law. See Sisters-in-law and brothers-in-law.

Broussonetia papyrifera, Vent. 構 XX, 272.

Brown grebe. 鵜 鴈 XIX, 45.

Brunella vulgaris, L. 夏枯 XX, 136.

Brushes, feather. 拂 XXXII, 222.

— of camels' hair, used as pens. 筆 XXIV, 147, 148.

Bryony (*Trichosanthes Kirilowii*, Max.). 栝樓 XX, 151.

Buboes. See Ulcers and buboes.

Buck-bean (*Menyanthes trifoliata*, L.). 睡菜 XX, 74.

Buckets for drawing water. See Well-sweeps.

Bucklers. See Shields and bucklers.

Buddhas and Bodhisattvas. 佛菩薩 XVIII, 77-89.

Buddhism. 釋教 XVIII, 59-76.

— See also Religions of China.

Buddhist canon. 佛經 XVIII, 95-106.

— images. See Images.

— laity, devout members of the. 居士 XVIII, 207-211 [*b.* 207-210].

— monasteries. See Monasteries.

— nuns. See Nuns.

— priests. See Priests.

Buddleia officinalis, Max., and *Edgeworthia Gardneri*, Meissn. 密蒙 XX, 296.

— sp., *tsui-yü-ts'ao*. 醉魚草 XX, 168.

Buffalo, hsi-ch'ü. 犀渠. See Beasts, strange, XIX, 124.

— *na-fu*. 那父. See Beasts, strange, XIX, 123.

— water-. See Ox.

Buffcoats and helmets. 甲冑 XXX, 267.

Bugs and lice. 蝨 XIX, 188.

Buildings, etc., strange manifestations connected with. 宮室異 IV, 159.

— in general. 宮室總部 XXXII, 35-38.

— noted. See Halls and noted buildings.

— official. 公署 XXXII, 57-59.

Bullets. 彈 XXX, 285.

Bullfinch. See Hawfinch, etc.

Bull-fish (not identified). 牛魚 XIX, 144.

Bupleurum falcatum, L., and *B. octoradiatum*, Bunge. 柴胡 XX, 149.

Burdwan. 奔那伐彈那 VIII, 75.

Burial of unclaimed corpses. 掩骼 XV, 93, 94.

Burma. 緬國 VIII, 105.

Burns. See Sores arising from scalding, burns, etc.

Burweed (*Xanthium strumarium*, L.). 蒼耳 XX, 156.

Burying-grounds. See Tombs and Burying-grounds.

Bustard (*Otis tarda*). 鵠 XIX, 28.

Butcher-bird. See Shrike.

Butea frondosa, Wall. 紫釧 XX, 311.

Butter. See Cream, etc.

Butterfly. 蝶 XIX, 169.

Cabbage, Chinese (*Brassica chinensis*, L.). 菘 XX, 59.

Cachalot toothed whale. 劍魚. See Fishes, strange, XIX, 150.

Cactus (*Opuntia Dillenii*, Haw.). 仙人掌 XX, 172.

Casalpinia sepiaria, Roxb. 雲實 XX, 136.

Cages, bamboo, used as lanterns, censers, etc. 籠 XXXII, 235.

Cajolery and trickery. 欺給 XIII, 103.

Cakes. See also Rice cakes.

— of meat and rice, fried. 糝 XXVII, 268.

— thin wheaten. 餅 XXVII, 267.

Calabash. See Gourd.

Calamities. See Troubles and calamities.

Calculation of future events. See Prognostication.

— of strength. 量力 XXII, 135.

Caldrons. See Cooking-pots.

Calendar, the. See Astronomy and mathematical sciences in general; Year, the, in general.

Calico. 布 XXVII, 313, 314.

Calicut. 車離 VIII, 60.

Caliphs, realm of the. See Arabs.

Calligraphists. 書家 XXIV, 92-130 [*b.* 95-126].

Calligraphy, famous specimens of, copied from inscriptions, etc. 法帖 XXIV, 60-82.

Calls. See Visiting.

Caltrop (*Tribulus terrestris*, L.). 蒺藜 XX, 141.

Calumny and abuse. 讒謗 XIII, 108-111.

Calystegia heteracea, Wall. 菑 XX, 111.

— *japonica*, Miq. 鼓子 XX, 121.

Cambodia (*Chên-la*). 真臘 VIII, 101.

— (*Fu-nan*). 扶南 VIII, 97.

Camel. 駱駝 XIX, 103.

Camellia japonica, L. See *Datura alba*, etc.

— *theifera*, var. *macrophylla*, Sieb. 皐蘆 XX, 150.

Camphor tree (*Laurus camphora*, L.). 樟 XX, 259.

Canara, North. See Konkan.

Candidates for public examinations. See Examiners and candidates.

— appointment and selection of. 鄉舉里選 XXV, 39-41.

Candidates' answers to examination questions. See Answers, etc.

Candles. See Lanterns and candles.

Cangue. 枷 XXXI, 147.

Cannons. See Attack by fire, XXX, 95.

Canonical and other literature in general. 經籍總部 XXI, 1-50.

Canonisation. 諡法 XXVIII, 105-129.

Canouge. See Kanauj.

Canton. See Kuang-chou F.

Capital punishment. 重辟 XXXI, 157-159.

Capitals, foundation of. 建都 V, 109-120.

— shifting of. 留都 V, 121, 122.

Capping ceremony (on the attainment of manhood). 冠禮 XXVIII, 15-19.

Caps and hats. 冠冕 XXVIII, 332-334.

— and robes, official. 冠服 XXVIII, 317-331.

Capsicum anomalum, Fr. & S. 龍珠 XX, 164.

Captives. See Prisoners of war.

- Carambola** (*Averrhoa carambola*, L.). 長楚 XX, 151.
 — See also *Actinidia chinensis*, etc.
- Cardamom**, bitter-seeded. 益智子 XX, 114.
- Carduus crispus*, L. 飛廉 XX, 134.
- Carex pumila*, Thbg. 薊 XX, 105.
- Carp.** 鯉魚 XIX, 139.
 — bastard (*Carassius Pekinensis*, Basil.). 鯽魚 XIX, 142.
- Carpentry** and woodwork. 木工 XXXII, 7.
- Carpesium abrotanoides*, L. 天名精 XX, 174.
- Carriages.** See Vehicles, etc.
- Carrot.** See *Lo-po*.
- Carts.** See Vehicles, etc.
- Caryopteris divaricata*, Max. 蕒 XX, 108.
- Caryota ochlandra*, Hance. 桃榔 XX, 280.
- Cases.** See Cupboards and chests.
- Cashmere.** See *Chieh-ch'a*.
- Cassia tree** (*Laurus Cinnamomum*, L.). 桂 XX, 241-244.
 — *lignea* tree (*Cinnamomum Cassia*, Bl.). 檳 XX, 244.
 — *sophora*, L. 決明 XX, 131.
- Castanets.** 拍板 XXIX, 135.
- Castration.** 宮刑 XXXI, 150.
- Cat.** 貓 XIX, 80, 81.
 — wild. 梁渠. See Beasts, strange, XIX, 124.
- Catalpa Kämpferi*, S. & Z., and *C. Bungei*, C. A. Mey. 楸 XX, 240.
- Catalpa*, sp., *i.* 椅 XX, 239.
 — *tzü*. See *Lindera tzü-mu*.
- Caterpillar**, sp., green. 蠋 XIX, 176.
 — hairy. 雀甕 XIX, 178.
 — looper. 蚩蠖 XIX, 190.
- Cathayans.** See Khitans.
- Cattle.** See Tending cattle.
- Caulophyllum robustum*, Max. See *Clematis Armandi*.
- Causes.** See Investigation of causes and motives.
- Cautery.** See Sores arising from . . . cautery, etc.
- Caution** in dealing with small matters. 慎微 XXII, 127.
- Cawnpore** (?). See *Chao-na-p'u-érh* K.
- Cedrela sinensis*, A. Juss. (*Meliaceae*). 椿 XX, 253.
- Celastrus Orica*, S. & Z. 常山 XX, 138.
- Celestial** portents. 天變 IV, 17.
- Celosia argentea*, L. 青葙 XX, 156.
 — *cristata*, L. 雞冠 XX, 122.
- Cemeteries.** See Burying-grounds.
- Censers.** See Cages, bamboo; Stoves and braziers.
- Censors.** See also Court of Censors.
 — 給諫 XI, 391-404 [*b.* 393-402].
 — down to the end of the Ming dynasty. 諫諍 XI, 671-704 [*b.* 672-699].
- Centipeda orbicularis*, Lour. 石胡荽 XX, 175.
- Centipede.** 蜈蚣 XIX, 184.
 — harmless sp., *yu-yen*. 蚰蜒 XIX, 185.
 — poisonous sp., *chü-sou*. 蠍蝮 XIX, 185.
- Central** guardian mountain. See *Ho M*.
 — sacred mountain. See *Sung M*.

- Ceremonial** tablets of ivory, jade, etc., to be held before the breast at audiences of the Emperor. 笏 XXXII, 220.
 — usages in general. 禮儀總部 XXVIII, 5-14.
- Ceremonies** and music in general. 禮樂總部 XXVIII, 1-4.
- Ceremony.** See *Li* [a comprehensive ethical term, etc.].
 — for expelling demons and driving away pestilence. 大饗 XXVIII, 246.
- Ceylon.** See *Sinhala*.
 — aborigines of. See *Rakshas*.
- Cha.* 鮓. See Relishes.
- Cha^{2*}.** 苗姓 XIV, 519.
- Cha¹.** 乍姓 XIV, 489.
- Cha la.* 蜡臘. See Winter sacrifice.
- Ch'a² (*b*).** 查姓 XIV, 221.
 — 茶姓 XIV, 223.
- Ch'a^{2*} (*b*).** 察姓 XIV, 519.
- Chadumán.** 忽露摩 VIII, 73.
- Chaganian.** 赤鄂衍那 VIII, 73.
- Chai.* 齋. See Retreats.
- Chai² (*b*).** 翟姓 XIV, 540.
- Chai³ (*b*).** 笮姓 XIV, 543.
- Ch'ai² (*b*).** 柴姓 XIV, 104.
- Ch'ai-hu.* 柴胡. See *Bupleurum*.
- Ch'ai-tzŭ-ku.* 釵子股 XX, 178.
- Chains** (as a punishment). 鎖 XXXI, 146.
- Chairs** and seats. 座椅 XXXII, 214.
- Chaldaea.** See *T'iao-chih*.
- Chamber** utensils. 溺器 XXXII, 252.
- Champa.** 占城 VIII, 103.
- Champaka.** 瞻博 VIII, 102.
- Champanagar.** 瞻波 VIII, 75.
 — 瞻波[大]* VIII, 66.
 The 大 here would appear to be a mistake due to the misreading of Fa Hsien's 瞻波大國.
- Chan.* 盞. See Bowls for wine, tea, etc.
- Chan¹ (*b*).** 旃姓 XIV, 183.
 — 詹姓 XIV, 372.
 — 瞻姓 XIV, 373.
 — 占姓 XIV, 373.
 — 苦姓 XIV, 373.
 — 氍姓 XIV, 373.
- Chan³ (*b*).** 展姓 XIV, 426.
- Chan⁴ (*b*).** 棧姓 XIV, 425.
 — 湛姓 XIV, 452.
 — 戰姓 XIV, 482.
- Chan R.*, affluent of the Yellow River in Honan. 湛水 VII, 242.
- Chan-chê.* 苦者. See Syria.
- Chan-ch'êng.* 占城. See Champa.
- Chan-chin* plant. 盞金 XX, 163.
- Chan-chu* K. (? the modern Ghâripur). 戰主 VIII, 75.
- Chan¹-ko^{2*} (*b*).** 瞻葛姓 XIV, 594.
- Chan Kuo Ts'ê.* 戰國策. See 'History of the Contending States.'
- Chan-pa* K. 占八 VIII, 83

Chan-po. 瞻波. See Champanagar.

— 瞻博. See Champaka.

Chan-ssü. 占斯. See Parasitic plant.

Chan¹-yin³ (*b*). 占尹姓 XIV, 594.

Ch'an¹ (*b*). 劉姓 XIV, 374.

Ch'an² (*b*). 纏姓 XIV, 183.

Ch'an³ (*b*). 產姓 XIV, 425.

Ch'an R., affluent of the *Han* R. in N. Hupeh. 瀦水 VII, 246.

— branch of the *Pa* R. in Shensi. 瀦水 VII, 256.

— tree. 欖 XX, 251.

Ch'an-ch'ü. 蟾蜍. See Toad.

Ch'an Wei. 讖緯. See 'Art of Prophecy.'

Chang. 樟. See Camphor tree.

— 麋. See Muntjak.

Chang¹ (*b*). 張姓 XIV, 233-252.

— 章姓 XIV, 295, 296.

— 彰姓 XIV, 309.

Chang¹. 倬姓 XIV, 310.

Chang² (*b*). 仇姓 XIV, 442.

— 掌姓 XIV, 442.

Chang⁴. 丈姓 XIV, 442.

Chang fish. 鱮 XIX, 141.

Chang R., rising in Nan-an F., Kiangsi. 章水 VII, 296.

— tributary of the *Wei* R. in N.E. Honan and S. Chihli. 漳水 VII, 211, 212.

Chang-ch'ü-pa K. 章求拔 VIII, 77.

Chang-chou F. 漳州府 VI, 1095-1106.

Chang¹-ch'ou². 章仇姓 XIV, 585.

Chang-ho-hsi, *I^u-fung*, *Ning-yüan*, districts of. 長河西魚通寧遠 VIII, 85.

Chang-kung cave. 張公洞 VII, 99.

Chang-tê F. 彰德府 VI, 401-406.

Chang-yü. 章魚. See Octopus.

Ch'ang¹ (*b*). 昌姓 XIV, 307.

Ch'ang² (*b*). 常姓 XIV, 305.

— 長姓 XIV, 308.

— 莠姓 XIV, 308.

Ch'ang². 嘗姓 XIV, 310.

— 償姓 XIV, 310.

Ch'ang⁴ (*b*). 暢姓 XIV, 491.

— 唱姓 XIV, 491.

*Ch'ang²-cho¹**. 長勺姓 XIV, 587.

Ch'ang-chou F. 常州府 VI, 707-724.

Ch'ang-ch'ü. 莢楚. See Carambola.

Ch'ang²-êrh² (*b*). 長兒姓 XIV, 586.

Ch'ang-ku. 長股. See Long-legged nation.

Ch'ang-kung. 長肱. See Long-armed nation.

Ch'ang²-lu² (*b*). 長盧姓 XIV, 586.

Ch'ang-po M., in Fêng-t'ien F., Shingking. 長白山 VII, 9.

— in Chi-nan F., Shantung. 長白山 VII, 24.

Ch'ang-sha F. 長沙府 VI, 1201-1218.

Ch'ang-shan. 常山. See *Celastrus*.

Ch'ang²-shou⁴ (*b*). 常壽姓 XIV, 586.

Ch'ang²-sun¹ (*b*). 長孫姓 XIV, 602.

Ch'ang-sung plant. 長松 XX, 150.

Ch'ang-tê F. 常德府 VI, 1255-1262.

Ch'ang²-wu² (*b*). 長梧姓 XIV, 586.

Ch'ang²-yü² (*b*). 長魚姓 XIV, 586.

Chao¹ (*b*). 昭姓 XIV, 198.

— 招姓 XIV, 198.

— 朝姓 XIV, 198.

— 釗姓 XIV, 199.

Chao^{1}* (*b*). 禚姓 XIV, 535.

Chao⁴ (*b*). 趙姓 XIV, 427-432.

— 犀姓 XIV, 433.

— 兆姓 XIV, 433.

— 熒姓 XIV, 485.

Chao⁴. 肇姓 XIV, 433.

— 桃姓 XIV, 433.

Chao-ch'ing F. 肇慶府 VI, 1343-1354.

Chao-hsien. 朝鮮. See Korea.

Chao-ming. 詔命. See Imperial decrees.

Chao-na-p'u-êrh K. 沼納樸兒 VIII, 86.

Chao-pao M. 招寶山 VII, 110.

Chao¹-shê^{1}* (*b*). 昭涉姓 XIV, 577.

Chao shih. 召試. See Examinations specially held for nominated candidates.

Chao¹-wu³ (*b*). 昭武姓 XIV, 577.

Chao⁴-yang². 趙陽姓 XIV, 600.

Chao-yang M. 朝陽巖 VII, 171.

Ch'ao¹ (*b*). 超姓 XIV, 198.

— 抄姓 XIV, 200.

Ch'ao² (*b*). 晁姓 XIV, 196.

— 巢姓 XIV, 200.

Ch'ao². 朝姓 XIV, 199.

Ch'ao⁴ (*b*). 鈔姓 XIV, 200.

Ch'ao lake. 巢湖 VII, 280.

Ch'ao²-ch'ên² (*b*). 朝臣姓 XIV, 577.

Ch'ao-chou F. 潮州府 VI, 1333-1342.

Ch'ao ho. 朝賀. See Court congratulation.

Characters, dissection of. See Divination by dissecting written characters.

— sound and meaning of. See Philology and linguistics.

— and writing in general. 字學總部 XXIV, 1-10.

Charcoal. 炭 XX, 320.

Charioteering. See Driving.

Chariots and chariot-fighting. 車戰 XXX, 101, 102.

Charity. See Conscientiousness and charity.

— or natural goodness of heart. 仁 XXII, 55, 56.

— See also Virtues, the five.

Chase, the. See Hunting.

Chê. 柘. See *Cudrania*.

Chê¹ (*b*). 庶姓 XIV, 223.

Chê^{2}* (*b*). 折姓 XIV, 524.

Chê^{2*}. 哲姓 XIV, 524.
 Chê³ (b). 堵姓 XIV, 416.
 Chê⁴ (b). 柘姓 XIV, 489.
 — 輒姓 XIV, 550.
 Chê R. in Chehkiang. 浙江 VII, 283, 284.
 Chê-chih-pa K. 者至拔 VIII, 67.
 Chê-chü-chia. 斫句迦. See Yarkand.
 Chê^{2*}-chüeh^{2*}. 折掘姓 XIV, 622.
 Chê chung. 蟻蟲. See Woodlouse.
 Chê-hsieh-mo-sun K. 折薛莫孫 VIII, 67.
 Chê^{1*}-hsü¹. 斫胥姓 XIV, 600.
 Chê-ku. 鷓鴣. See Partridge.
 Chê-kuei. 赭魁. See Climbing plant.
 Chê^{2*}-lou². 折婁姓 XIV, 622.
 Ch'ê¹ (b). 車姓 XIV, 222.
 Ch'ê^{4*} (b). 徹姓 XIV, 524.
 Chê-ch'ien. 車前. See Plantago.
 Ch'ê¹-chü⁴. 車遽姓 XIV, 582.
 Chê-ch'ü. 車礫. See Adularia, white-veined.
 — 車渠. See Scallop-shell.
 Ch'ê¹-fei¹. 車非姓 XIV, 582.
 Ch'ê¹-hun³. 車焜姓 XIV, 582.
 Cheese. See Cream, etc.
 Chefoo M. See Chih-fou.
 Chehkiang, province of, in general. 浙江總部 VI, 931-934.
 Cheka (E. of Indus R.). 磔迦 VIII, 74.
 — See also Fathipur.
 Chên. 箴. See Admonitions.
 — 榛. See Hazel.
 Chên¹ (b). 甄姓 XIV, 116.
 — 眞姓 XIV, 116.
 — 針姓 XIV, 136.
 — 斟姓 XIV, 366.
 — 箴姓 XIV, 366.
 — 鍼姓 XIV, 373.
 Chên¹. 蒧姓 XIV, 366.
 — 溱姓 XIV, 136.
 — 珍姓 XIV, 136.
 Chên³. 軫姓 XIV, 136.
 — 軫姓 XIV, 422.
 Chên⁴ (b). 鎮姓 XIV, 476.
 — 振姓 XIV, 476.
 Chên⁴. 枕姓 XIV, 449.
 Chên R. 溱水 VII, 239.
 Chên-an F. 鎮安府 VI, 1450.
 Chên-chiang F. 鎮江府. See Chinkiang.
 Chên-chih. 鎮紙. See Frame for keeping paper flat while writing.
 Chên-hsien M. 眞仙巖 VII, 194.
 Chên-hsiung-chün-min F. 鎮雄軍民府 VI, 645.
 Chên¹-hsün². 斟尋姓 XIV, 593.
 Chên¹-kuo^{1*} (b). 眞郭姓 XIV, 570.
 Chên-la. 眞臘. See Cambodia.

Chên niao. 鴟鳥. See Secretary falcon.
 Chên-ting F. 眞定府 VI, 93-108.
 Chên¹-yin³ (b). 箴尹姓 XIV, 593.
 Chên yü. 鱗魚. See Whitebait.
 Chên-yüan C. L. T., formerly F., in Yunnan. 鎮沅府 VI, 1514.
 — F. in Kueichou. 鎮遠府 VI, 1530, 1531.
 Chên. 蜃. See Sea-serpent.
 Ch'ên¹ (b). 榔姓 XIV, 366.
 Ch'ên² (b). 陳姓 XIV, 117-130.
 — 臣姓 XIV, 135.
 — 塵姓 XIV, 136.
 Ch'ên². 邸姓 XIV, 136.
 Ch'ên C. L. C. in Hunan. 郴州 VI, 1289-1294.
 Chên R. 辰水 VII, 299.
 Ch'ên-chou F. 辰州府 VI, 1263-1270.
 Chên Shu. 陳書. See 'History of the Ch'ên dynasty.'
 Chêng. 鉦. See Bells of various shapes.
 — 箏. See Harpsichord.
 Chêng¹ (b). 徵姓 XIV, 324.
 — 征姓 XIV, 316.
 — 貞姓 XIV, 317.
 — 爭姓 XIV, 317.
 Chêng¹. 禎姓 XIV, 317.
 — 衍姓 XIV, 317.
 Chêng⁴ (b). 乘姓 XIV, 324.
 — 鄭姓 XIV, 494-496.
 — 正姓 XIV, 493.
 Chêng⁴. 政姓 XIV, 496.
 Chêng⁴-ch'iu¹ (b). 乘丘姓 XIV, 589.
 Chêng⁴-ling⁴. 正令姓 XIV, 612.
 Chêng⁴-ma³ (b). 乘馬姓 XIV, 589.
 Chêng p'ing. 徵聘. See Inducements to enter an official career.
 Chêng⁴-po^{2*} (b). 正伯姓 XIV, 612.
 Chêng⁴-ti^{2*} (b). 正狄姓 XIV, 612.
 Chêng⁴-yü² (b). 正興姓 XIV, 612.
 Ch'êng. 螳. See Bivalve, razor-sheath.
 — 橙. See Orange, coolie.
 Ch'êng¹ (b). 稱姓 XIV, 324.
 Ch'êng² (b). 棖姓 XIV, 310.
 — 程姓 XIV, 311, 312.
 — 成姓 XIV, 313.
 — 城姓 XIV, 316.
 — 承姓 XIV, 324.
 — 呈姓 XIV, 325.
 Ch'êng². 郕姓 XIV, 317.
 Ch'êng M. 成山 VII, 28.
 Ch'êng²-chi³ (b). 成紀姓 XIV, 588.
 Ch'êng-chiang F. 澂江府 VI, 1485-1489.
 Ch'êng²-kung¹ (b). 成功姓 XIV, 588.
 — 成公姓 XIV, 588.
 Ch'êng-tu F. 成都府 VI, 585-596.
 Ch'êng²-wang² (b). 成王姓 XIV, 588.

Ch'êng²-yang² (b). 成陽姓 XIV, 588.

Chenopodium album, L. 藜 XX, 63.

Chequers (*wei-ch'i* and *hsiang-ch'i* or chess). 奕棋 XVII, 798-801 [b. 799].

Cherry. 櫻桃 XX, 279.

— winter (*Physalis Alkekengi*, L.). 酸漿 XX, 160.

Cherry-apple (*Pyrus spectabilis*, Ait.). 海棠 XX, 299, 300.

Chess, Chinese. See Chequers.

— as played by emperors. See Imperial calligraphy, IX, 239.

Chess-players, famous. See Chequers, XVII, 799.

Chest. See also Infantile pains in the chest.

— and abdomen, pathology of, 胃腹門. See Medical science, XVII, 200-205.

Chestnut (*Castanea vulgaris*, Lam.). 栗 XX, 222.

Chests. See Cupboards and chests.

Chi. 鹿. See Deer.

— 棘. See Jujube, thorny.

— 記. See Notes and jottings.

— 齋. See Pickled vegetables.

— 櫻. See Pine, prickly.

— 薺. See Shepherd's-purse.

— 薊. See Thistle.

Chi¹ (b). 基姓 XIV, 51.

— 箕姓 XIV, 48.

— 姬姓 XIV, 45.

— 羈姓 XIV, 51.

— 鷄姓 XIV, 103.

— 稽姓 XIV, 103.

— 幾姓 XIV, 54.

— 飢姓 XIV, 50.

Chi¹ 齋姓 XIV, 103.

— 異姓 XIV, 51.

Chi^{1*} (b). 激姓 XIV, 545.

— 汲姓 XIV, 548.

Chi^{2*} (b). 吉姓 XIV, 515.

— 籍姓 XIV, 542.

— 藉姓 XIV, 544.

— 卽姓 XIV, 546.

— 稷姓 XIV, 546.

— 集姓 XIV, 548.

— 及姓 XIV, 548.

— 疾姓 XIV, 548.

Chi^{2*}. 極姓 XIV, 547.

— 急姓 XIV, 548.

Chi³ (b). 紀姓 XIV, 380.

Chi⁴ (b). 季姓 XIV, 456.

— 冀姓 XIV, 456.

— 計姓 XIV, 467.

— 旣姓 XIV, 460.

— 薊姓 XIV, 468.

— 祭姓 XIV, 473.

Chi¹. 忌姓 XIV, 457.

— 薊姓 XIV, 468.

Chi^{1*} (b). 劇姓 XIV, 515.

— 暨姓 XIV, 516.

— 棘姓 XIV, 547.

Chi^{1*}. 棘姓 XIV, 547.

— 給姓 XIV, 548.

Chi M. 箕山 VII, 63.

— R. 濟水 VII, 243-245.

— See also Four great watercourses of ancient China.

— (northern watercourse), spirit of the. 北瀆濟水之神 XVIII, 27.

— tree (like an elm). 机 XX, 253.

Chi-an F. 吉安府 VI, 897-904.

Chi-ch'ang-ts'ao. 雞腸草. See *Eritrichium*.

Chi-chi. 及己. See *Chloranthus*.

Chi-chien. 給諫. See Censors.

Chi^{2*}-ch'iu¹ (b). 籍丘姓 XIV, 630.

Chi^{2*}-ch'iu¹. 稷丘姓 XIV, 631.

Chi-chü-ch'ung. 寄居蟲. See Univalve, spiral.

Chi hsing. 畸行. See Eccentricity.

Chi-hsüeh. 積雪. See *Glechoma*.

Chi jih. 忌日. See Days of public mourning.

Chi⁴-jung². 季融姓 XIV, 605.

Chi⁴-kua¹ (b). 季騮姓 XIV, 605.

— 季瓜姓 XIV, 605.

Chi-kuan. 雞冠. See *Celosia cristata*.

Chi-lan-tan K. 急蘭丹 VIII, 86.

Chi⁴-lao³. 季老姓 XIV, 605.

Chi-li. 蒺藜. See Caltrop.

— plant. 吉利 XX, 134.

Chi-li-sê-mo K. (variously identified with Talikan [Cunningham], Ishi-Keshm [St. Martin], and Kishm [Yule]). 訖栗瑟摩 VIII, 77.

Chi⁴-lien². 季連姓 XIV, 605.

Chi-ling. 鵲鴿. See Wagtail, pied.

Chi-mi-tzū plant. 擊迷子 XX, 310.

Chi mo. 籍沒. See Outlawry, etc.

Chi²-mo^{4*} (b). 卽墨姓 XIV, 630.

Chi-mu tree. 麋目 XX, 286.

Chi-nan F. 濟南府 VI, 189-208.

Chi-ni. 薺尼. See *Adenophora remotiflora*.

Chi-pin. 罽賓. See Kabul.

Chi-shih M. 積石山 VII, 79.

Chi⁴-ssü⁴ (b). 季似姓 XIV, 605.

Chi⁴-su^{4*}. 季夙姓 XIV, 605.

Chi⁴-sui² (b). 季隨姓 XIV, 605.

Chi⁴-sun¹ (b). 季孫姓 XIV, 605.

Chi ti. 及第. See Degree, obtaining a.

Chi tien. 藉田. See Emperor's annual ploughing ceremony.

Chi-ting (winged insect). 吉丁 XIX, 174.

Chi-tsu M. 雞足山 VII, 196.

Chi¹-yin³ (b). 季尹姓 XIV, 605.

Chi¹-ying¹. 季嬰姓 XIV, 605.

Chi yü. 鯽魚. See Carp, bastard.

Chi¹. 戢. See *Houttuynia*.

— 漆. See Varnish tree.

— 七. See Verse compositions, etc.

— 杞. See Willow, sp.

Ch'i¹. 裴姓 XIV, 51.

Ch'i^{1*} (b). 漆姓 XIV, 513.

— 七姓 XIV, 515.

— 柒姓 XIV, 515.

Ch'i^{1*}. 涑姓 XIV, 515.

Ch'i² (b). 祈姓 XIV, 42.

— 祁姓 XIV, 42.

— 耆姓 XIV, 44.

— 岐姓 XIV, 47.

— 其姓 XIV, 48.

— 綦姓 XIV, 48.

— 騏姓 XIV, 49.

— 旗姓 XIV, 50.

— 丌姓 XIV, 49.

— 元姓 XIV, 49.

— 奇姓 XIV, 49.

— 騎姓 XIV, 457.

— 蕲姓 XIV, 50.

— 示姓 XIV, 51.

— 齊姓 XIV, 101.

— 畦姓 XIV, 103.

Ch'i². 琪姓 XIV, 51.

— 旂姓 XIV, 54.

— 畿姓 XIV, 54.

Ch'i³ (b). 綺姓 XIV, 401.

— 己姓 XIV, 401.

— 杞姓 XIV, 401.

— 起姓 XIV, 402.

— 啟姓 XIV, 403.

Ch'i³. 企姓 XIV, 403.

Ch'i⁴. 器姓 XIV, 457.

— 企姓 XIV, 457.

— 噉姓 XIV, 460.

— 契姓 XIV, 468.

Ch'i^{4*} (b). 郤姓 XIV, 513.

— 乞姓 XIV, 516.

— 郤姓 XIV, 542.

— 戚姓 XIV, 545.

— 戢姓 XIV, 548.

Ch'i^{4*}. 郤姓 XIV, 547.

Chi M. (in Fêng-hsiang Fu, Shensi). 岐山 VII, 76.

— (in Chang-chou Fu, Fuhkien). 岐山 VII, 185.

— (in Ch'ih-chou Fu, Anhui). 齊山 VII, 90.

— R. in Shensi. 漆水 VII, 257.

— R. in Hupeh. 蘄水 VII, 297.

Chi R., tributary of the 衛 Wei R. in N.E. Honan. 淇水 VII, 241.

— tree. 櫟 XX, 252.

Chi-ch'a. 契吒. See Kach.

Chi-chi. 柴戟. See Flag and halberd insignia.

Ch'i²-chi¹ (b). 齊季姓 XIV, 569.

Ch'i¹-chi^{2*} (b). 弃疾姓 XIV, 605.

Chi-ch'ih. 鷗鷺. See Waterfowl.

Ch'i²-chin¹. 奇斤姓 XIV, 563.

Chi-ch'ü M. 七曲山 VII, 178.

Chi-ch'üch. 蛭蟥. See Larvae of mosquito.

Chi-chung K. 跂踵 VIII, 124.

Ch'i^{2*}-fo^{2*} (b). 乞佛姓 XIV, 620.

Ch'i^{2*}-fu^{2*}. 乞伏姓 XIV, 619.

Chi hsi. 七夕. See Festival of the magpies' bridge over the Milky Way.

Chi-hsing M. 七星巖 VII, 192.

Chi-jén. 岐人. See Hainan, aboriginal tribes of.

Chi-kan K. 奇幹 VIII, 125.

Chi-kou. 溪狗. See Newt.

Ch'i²-kung¹ (b). 綦公姓 XIV, 562.

Chi-kung K. 奇肱 VIII, 45.

Ch'i³-li³ (b). 綺里姓 XIV, 596.

Ch'i^{4*}-li⁴-hsi⁴ (b). 乞利啞姓 XIV, 638.

Ch'i-li-ma-érh. 乞力麻兒. See Kirman.

Ch'i²-lien² (b). 綦連姓 XIV, 562.

Chi-lien M. 祁連山 VII, 80.

Chi-lin (fabulous beast). 麒麟 XIX, 56, 57.

Chi-lin-chich tree. 麒麟竭 XX, 311.

Chi mên (cosmogonical term). 奇門. See Prognostication and magic, XVII, 703-714.

Chi-p'an M. 七盤嶺 VII, 178.

Ch'i⁴-pi^{4*} (b). 契苾姓 XIV, 608.

Chi shu. 戚屬. See Relatives not of the same surname.

Chi-t'ai M. 七臺山 VII, 186.

Chi-tan. 契丹. See Khitans.

Ch'i^{1*}-tiao¹ (b). 漆雕姓 XIV, 618.

Chi-tu. 器度. See Moral capacity.

— 旗纛. See War-flag, spirit of the.

Ch'i²-wên² (b). 綦文姓 XIV, 562.

Ch'i²-wu² (b). 綦毋姓 XIV, 562.

Ch'i²-wu^{4*}-wên¹ (b). 奇渥溫姓 XIV, 633.

Ch'i²-yeh⁴ (b). 祁夜姓 XIV, 561.

Chi yü. 鱮魚. See Mullet.

Chia. 罍. See Goblets of various shapes.

— 椶. See Lime tree.

— 筊. See Reed-pipe.

Chia¹ (b). 佳姓 XIV, 104.

— 家姓 XIV, 222.

— 葭姓 XIV, 223.

— 加姓 XIV, 223.

— 嘉姓 XIV, 223.

Chia^{1*} (b). 夾姓 XIV, 550.

— 莢姓 XIV, 550.

Chia^{1*} (*b*). 邨姓 XIV, 550.
 Chia^{2*}. 賴姓 XIV, 550.
 Chia³ (*b*). 假姓 XIV, 420.
 — 賈姓 XIV, 439, 440.
 Chia³. 痕姓 XIV, 500.
 Chia^{3*} (*b*). 甲姓 XIV, 550.
 Chia⁴. 駕姓 XIV, 489.
 Chia^{3*}-fu⁴ (*b*). 甲父姓 XIV, 632.
 Chia-hsing F. 嘉興府 VI, 957-966.
 Chia-i-lo. 加異勒. See Karghalik.
 Chia^{1*}-ku^{1*} (*b*). 夾谷姓 XIV, 632.
 Chia¹-lo². 迦羅姓 XIV, 582.
 Chia¹-lu³ (*b*). 迦魯姓 XIV, 582.
 Chia-mo-lü-po. 迦摩縷波. See Gauhati.
 Chia-pi-shih. 迦畢試. See Kapiśa.
 Chia-p'i-li. 迦毗黎. See Kapilavastu.
 Chia¹-pu^{2*} (*b*). 家僕姓 XIV, 582.
 Chia-shih. 迦尸. See Kâśi.
 Chia³-sun¹ (*b*). 賈孫姓 XIV, 602.
 Chia-ting F., formerly C. 嘉定州 VI, 627-630.
 Chia-wei-lo-wei. 迦維羅衛. See Kapilavastu.
 Chia¹-yeh^{1*} (*b*). 迦葉姓 XIV, 582.
 Chia yü. 嘉魚. See Barbel.
 Ch'iai. 楷. See Pistacia.
 Ch'iai³. 楷姓 XIV, 420.
 Chiang. 樺. See Oak, species of.
 — 醬. See Soy.
 Chiang¹ (*b*). 江姓 XIV, 38, 39.
 — 姜姓 XIV, 298.
 — 將姓 XIV, 310.
 — 疆姓 XIV, 310.
 Chiang² (*b*). 疆姓 XIV, 308.
 Chiang³ (*b*). 蔣姓 XIV, 441.
 Chiang⁴. 絳姓 XIV, 455.
 — 匠姓 XIV, 491.
 Chiang¹-chiang⁴ (*b*). 將匠姓 XIV, 585.
 Chiang ch'iu. 降黜. See Degradation and dismissal from office.
 Chiang¹-chü⁴ (*b*). 將鉅姓 XIV, 585.
 Chiang¹-chü⁴. 將具姓 XIV, 587.
 Chiang¹-chün¹ (*b*). 將軍姓 XIV, 585.
 Chiang-huang. 薑黃. See Curcuma longa.
 Chiang-lang M. 江郎山 VII, 130.
 Chiang⁴-li¹ (*b*). 匠麗姓 XIV, 611.
 Chiang¹-liang². 將梁姓 XIV, 587.
 Chiang¹-lü² (*b*). 將閭姓 XIV, 585.
 Chiang-ning F. 江寧府 VI, 653-668.
 Chiang-pi. 降筆. See Planchette.
 Ch'iang. 羌. See Tibetan tribes.
 Ch'iang¹ (*b*). 槍姓 XIV, 310.
 — 羌姓 XIV, 310.
 Ch'iang¹. 涇姓 XIV, 40.
 Ch'iang² (*b*). 强姓 XIV, 308.

Ch'iang¹-ch'iu¹. 羌丘姓 XIV, 587.
 Ch'iang¹-hsien¹. 羌憲姓 XIV, 587.
 Ch'iang-liang. 蜚蝗. See Beetle, dung-
 Ch'iang²-liang² (*b*). 彊梁姓 XIV, 585.
 Ch'iang-wei. 薔薇. See Rosa multiflora.
 Chiao. 蛟. See Dragon, scaly.
 — 椒. See Pepper tree.
 — 蕉. See Plantain.
 Chiao¹ (*b*). 焦姓 XIV, 194.
 — 澆姓 XIV, 199.
 — 椒姓 XIV, 199.
 — 膠姓 XIV, 200.
 Chiao¹. 交姓 XIV, 200.
 Chiao³ (*b*). 佼姓 XIV, 433.
 — 皎姓 XIV, 433.
 — 矯姓 XIV, 433.
 — 嬌姓 XIV, 433.
 Chiao³. 僥姓 XIV, 199.
 — 絞姓 XIV, 433.
 Chiao⁴ (*b*). 校姓 XIV, 484.
 — 教姓 XIV, 484.
 Chiao M. 焦山 VII, 104.
 — R. 膠水 VII, 209.
 Chiao-ching. 交鸕. See Heron, crested.
 Chiao hua. 教化. See Education, humanising influence of.
 Chiao-liao. 鷯鷯. See Tailor-bird.
 Chiao ling. 教令. See Imperial mandates.
 Chiao⁴-shih¹. 佼師姓 XIV, 609.
 Chiao-yao (nation of dwarfs, N.W. of Samarkand). 僬僥 VIII, 45.
 — (nation of dwarfs, beyond the frontier of Yünnan). 僬僥 VIII, 96.
 Chiao yü. 鮫魚. See Shark.
 Ch'iao¹ (*b*). 譙姓 XIV, 195.
 — 鄴姓 XIV, 199.
 Ch'iao² (*b*). 喬姓 XIV, 197.
 — 橋姓 XIV, 197.
 Ch'iao². 僑姓 XIV, 199.
 Ch'iao³. 巧姓 XIV, 433.
 Ch'iao²-ch'en²-ju² (*b*). 僑陳如姓 XIV, 635.
 Ch'iao-weng. 雀甕. See Caterpillar, hairy.
 Ch'iao-yao. 翹搖. See Pea.
 Chieh. 解. See Exegesis.
 — 戒. See Warnings and interdictions.
 Chieh¹. 皆姓 XIV, 104.
 — 媿姓 XIV, 104.
 Chieh^{1*} (*b*). 俠姓 XIV, 550.
 — 揭姓 XIV, 517.
 — 接姓 XIV, 550.
 Chieh². 街姓 XIV, 104.
 Chieh^{2*} (*b*). 頤姓 XIV, 519.
 — 節姓 XIV, 519.
 — 桀姓 XIV, 519.

Chieh^{2*} (b). 捷姓 XIV, 550.

Chieh^{2*}. 潔姓 XIV, 524.

——結姓 XIV, 524.

Chieh⁴ (b). 介姓 XIV, 473.

Chieh⁴. 戒姓 XIV, 473.

Chieh^{4*} (b). 子姓 XIV, 524.

Chieh-ch'a K. [variously identified as Kashmir, Iskardu, Karsana, etc.].

竭叉 VIII, 63.

Chieh-ch'ê (fragrant plant). 藹車 XX, 148.

Chieh-chih. 揭職. See Gaz.

Chieh-chu-wu-chih-lo. 羯朱盟祇羅. See Kankjol.

Chieh-i. 結義. See Sworn brotherhood.

Chieh-jo-chü-shê. 羯若鞠閣. See Kanauj.

Chieh-ju K. 解如 VIII, 125.

Chieh-ka. 桔槔. See Well-sweeps.

Chieh-kéng. 桔梗. See *Platycodon*.

Chieh-ku-mu. 接骨木. See *Sambucus racemosa*.

Chieh kuo K. 劫國 VIII, 53.

Chieh-li-wu-yü-hsieh-yen K. 頡利烏于邪堰 VIII, 138.

Chieh-ling-ch'ieh. 羯陵伽. See Kalingapatam.

Chieh-lo-na-su-fa-la-na. 羯羅拏蘇伐剌那. See Karnasuvarna.

Chieh-pi-fa. 劫比他. See Kapitha.

Chieh⁴-shan¹ (b). 介山姓 XIV, 609.

Chieh-shih. 節使. See Commissioners.

——M. 碣石山 VII, 11.

Chieh-tu-tzû plant. 解毒子 XX, 170.

Chieh^{1*}-yang² (b). 揭陽姓 XIV, 620.

Chieh^{1*}-yü². 接輿姓 XIV, 632.

Ch'ieh. 茄. See Brinjal.

Ch'ieh³ (b). 且姓 XIV, 419.

Ch'ieh^{4*} (b). 妾姓 XIV, 550.

Ch'ieh-la-ch'ung. 噉臘蟲. See Insect, corpse-eating.

Ch'ieh-lo K. 伽羅 VIII, 41.

Ch'ieh-mi K. 且彌 VIII, 53.

Ch'ieh-mo K. 且末 VIII, 52.

Ch'ieh³-mo^{4*}. 且末姓 XIV, 603.

Ch'ieh-pu-tan. 伽不單. See Kabûd.

Ch'ieh-sê-ni K. 伽色尼 VIII, 67.

Chien¹ (b). 簡姓 XIV, 172.

——管姓 XIV, 172.

——肩姓 XIV, 182.

——堅姓 XIV, 182.

——兼姓 XIV, 183.

——錢姓 XIV, 184.

——剪姓 XIV, 426.

Chien¹. 开姓 XIV, 184.

Chien³ (b). 咸姓 XIV, 374.

——減姓 XIV, 452.

——簡姓 XIV, 425.

——檢姓 XIV, 450.

——蹇姓 XIV, 424.

——蹇姓 XIV, 426.

Chien³. 蹇姓 XIV, 426.

——蹇姓 XIV, 426.

——儉姓 XIV, 450.

Chien⁴ (b). 建姓 XIV, 478.

——諫姓 XIV, 481.

——賤姓 XIV, 482.

——監姓 XIV, 500.

——鑑姓 XIV, 500.

——鑒姓 XIV, 500.

Chien⁴. 見姓 XIV, 482.

——薦姓 XIV, 482.

Chien M. 劍山 VII, 177.

——plant. 剪 XX, 105.

——R. (rising in Ho-nan F.). 澗水 VII, 249.

——R. in Yen-p'ing F., Fuhkien. 劍津 VII, 301.

Chien-ch'ang F. (in Kiangsi). 建昌府 VI, 879-884.

Chien-ch'ang (in Ssüch'uan), five military districts of (Chien-ch'ang, Hui-ch'uan, Yen-ching, Ning-fan, and Yüeh-sui).

建昌五

衛 VI, 641, 642.

Chien chéng. 諫諍. See Censors, etc.

Chien ch'î. 箋啟. See Letters of conventional congratulation.

Chien-ch'ün-lo. 剪春羅. See *Dianthus*, sp.

Chien-chung-hsiao plant. 見腫消 XX, 171.

Chien¹-kuan¹. 开官姓 XIV, 577.

Chien-k'un. 堅昆. See Kirghiz.

Chien-ning F. 建寧府 VI, 1053-1064.

Chien-ssü. 監司. See Judicial Commissioners.

Chien-ta K. 健達 VIII, 77.

Chien-f'o-wei. 犍陀衛. See Gāndhāra.

Chien¹-wu² (b). 肩吾姓 XIV, 576.

Chien⁴-yin³. 監尹姓 XIV, 613.

Chien yü. 劍魚. See Cachalot.

Ch'ien. 莢. See *Euryale*.

——茜. See *Rubia*.

Ch'ien¹ (b). 牽姓 XIV, 179.

——駢姓 XIV, 172.

——千姓 XIV, 184.

——阡姓 XIV, 184.

——牽姓 XIV, 184.

——騫姓 XIV, 184.

——僉姓 XIV, 373.

——謙姓 XIV, 373.

Ch'ien¹. 开姓 XIV, 184.

Ch'ien² (b). 錢姓 XIV, 173-175.

——虔姓 XIV, 183.

——前姓 XIV, 184.

——鉗姓 XIV, 184.

——乾姓 XIV, 184.

——潛姓 XIV, 373.

Ch'ien³ (b). 淺姓 XIV, 426.

——掇姓 XIV, 452.

Ch'ien¹. 蒨姓 XIV, 482.
 Ch'ien M. in Liao-yang C., Shingking. 千山 VII, 9.
 — M. in An-ch'ing F., Anhui. 潛山 VII, 85, 86.
 — R. 潛水 VII, 301.
 Ch'ien-chih-fu K. 千支弗 VIII, 102.
 Ch'ien²-érh³ (b). 鉗耳姓 XIV, 594.
 Ch'ien-hu. 前胡. See Angelica.
 Ch'ien-li-chi plant. 千里及 XX, 177.
 Ch'ien-li-ta K. 千里達 VIII, 106.
 Ch'ien¹-ling² (b). 鉛陵姓 XIV, 576.
 Ch'ien¹-ling². 鉛陵姓 XIV, 555.
 Ch'ien²-lou² (b). 黔婁姓 XIV, 594.
 Ch'ien-niu-tzū. 牽牛子. See *Ipomaea hederacea*.
 Ch'ien pei. 前輩. See Elders.
 Ch'ien¹-pei¹ (b). 駢臂姓 XIV, 575.
 Ch'ien-shu. 讎戍. See Banishment to the frontier, etc.
 Ch'ien-sui-lei. 千歲藥. See *Vitis flexuosa*.
 Ch'ien-sui-tzū plant. 千歲子 XX, 114.
 Chih. 芝. See Agaric.
 — 枳. See *Citrus trifoliata*.
 — 卮. See Cups, broad and shallow, with handles.
 — 觶. See Goblets with or without cover.
 Chih¹ (b). 支姓 XIV, 41.
 — 枝姓 XIV, 51.
 — 脂姓 XIV, 47.
 — 之姓 XIV, 48.
 Chih¹. 治姓 XIV, 51.
 — 郊姓 XIV, 51.
 Chih^{1*} (b). 蛭姓 XIV, 515.
 Chih^{2*} (b). 職姓 XIV, 546.
 — 直姓 XIV, 546.
 — 植姓 XIV, 547.
 — 殖姓 XIV, 547.
 Chih^{2*}. 執姓 XIV, 548.
 — 商姓 XIV, 547.
 Chih³ (b). 只姓 XIV, 403.
 Chih³. 砥姓 XIV, 51.
 — 紙姓 XIV, 403.
 — 止姓 XIV, 403.
 Chih^{3*}. 質姓 XIV, 515.
 Chih⁴ (b). 智姓 XIV, 456.
 — 摯姓 XIV, 456.
 — 志姓 XIV, 456.
 — 筴姓 XIV, 467.
 Chih⁴. 雉姓 XIV, 403.
 — 稚姓 XIV, 403.
 — 穉姓 XIV, 457.
 — 制姓 XIV, 468.
 Chih^{4*} (b). 郅姓 XIV, 513.
 Chih^{4*}. 帙姓 XIV, 515.
 — 鄧姓 XIV, 515.
 — 秩姓 XIV, 515.
 Chih R. 滢水 VII, 255.

Chih-chia. 磔迦. See Chcka.
 — 指甲. See Henna.
 Chih chih. 執贄. See Presents, ceremonial.
 Chih-chih-f'o. 擲枳陀. See Chittore.
 Chih-chu-hsiang (fragrant plant). 蜘蛛香 XX, 179.
 Chih-chü. 枳棋. See *Hovenia*.
 Chih-fou M. 之罘山 VII, 29.
 Chih-han. 質汗 XX, 311.
 Chih-hsing M. 支硎山 VII, 95.
 Chih kao. 制誥. See Imperial proclamations.
 Chih¹-li² (b). 支離姓 XIV, 562.
 Chih^{2*}-li² (b). 植黎姓 XIV, 631.
 Chihli, gulf of, country surrounding. 渤海 VIII, 41.
 — province of, in general. 京畿總部 VI, 2-7.
 Chih-mu. 知母. See *Anemarrhena*.
 Chih-na-p'u-ti. 至那僕底. See Chinabluhti.
 Chih^{2*}-shih^{1*} (b). 執失姓 XIV, 631.
 Chih tao. 志道. See Devotion to Tao.
 Chih-tzū. 梔子. See *Gardenia*.
 Chih. 簫. See Flute with seven holes.
 — 豉. See Fruits, salted.
 Ch'ih¹ (b). 郗姓 XIV, 45.
 — 絺姓 XIV, 50.
 Ch'ih¹. 蚩姓 XIV, 51.
 Ch'ih² (b). 池姓 XIV, 43.
 — 馳姓 XIV, 49.
 — 遲姓 XIV, 44.
 — 蚬姓 XIV, 51.
 Ch'ih². 莉姓 XIV, 51.
 — 持姓 XIV, 51.
 Ch'ih³. 齒姓 XIV, 403.
 Ch'ih^{3*}. 朏姓 XIV, 547.
 Ch'ih⁴. 斥姓 XIV, 489.
 Ch'ih^{4*} (b). 赤姓 XIV, 543.
 — 敕姓 XIV, 547.
 Ch'ih^{4*}-chan³ (b). 赤蠶姓 XIV, 630.
 Ch'ih^{4*}-chang¹ (b). 赤張姓 XIV, 630.
 — 赤章姓 XIV, 630.
 Ch'ih-ch'êng. 赤櫟. See Tamarisk.
 Ch'ih^{4*}-chiang¹ (b). 赤將姓 XIV, 630.
 Ch'ih-chien. 赤箭. See *Gastrodia*.
 Ch'ih-chou F. 池州府 VI, 805-810.
 Ch'ih-chü-shih-ché plant. 赤車使者 XX, 180.
 Ch'ih ch'ung. 鼓蟲. See Beetle.
 Ch'ih^{4*}-hsiao³-tou⁴. 赤小豆姓 XIV, 640.
 Ch'ih-huo. 蚩蛄. See Caterpillar, looper.
 Ch'ih¹-i² (b). 氏夷姓 XIV, 562.
 Ch'ih^{4*}-li^{1*} (b). 勅力姓 XIV, 631.
 Ch'ih-o-yen-na. 赤鄧衍那. See Chaganian.
 Ch'ih-pi M. (in Wu-ch'ang F., Hupeh). 赤壁山 VII, 153.
 — M. (in Huang-chou F., Hupeh). 赤嶼山 VII, 154.
 Ch'ih shu. 敕書. See Credentials and letters patent.

Ch'ih¹*.sung¹ (b). 赤松姓 XIV, 630.

Ch'ih-ti-li plant. 赤地利 XX, 175.

Ch'ih-wu K. 赤烏 VIII, 50.

Child, newly-born, ailments of. 小兒初生諸疾門. See Medical science, XVII, 427-430.

— care of. 小兒初生護養門. See Medical science, XVII, 422.

— examination of. 小兒診視門. See Medical science, XVII, 423-425.

Childbirth (after delivery). 婦人產後門. See Medical science, XVII, 410-414.

— (before delivery). 婦人臨產門. See Medical science, XVII, 408, 409.

— 'flooding' at. 婦人崩漏門. See Medical science, XVII, 415, 416.

Children, diseases of. See Infantile diseases.

— sudden attacks of illness in. 小兒諸卒中門. See Medical science, XVII, 444.

Children of the Emperor. See Emperor's children.

Chills. See Cold, catching; Infantile chills.

Chin. 堇. See Violet.

Chin¹ (b). 今姓 XIV, 366.

— 金姓 XIV, 361, 362.

— 斤姓 XIV, 139.

Chin¹. 筋姓 XIV, 139.

Chin³ (b). 錦姓 XIV, 422.

Chin³. 謹姓 XIV, 422.

Chin⁴ (b). 晉姓 XIV, 476.

— 進姓 XIV, 476.

— 靳姓 XIV, 477.

— 盡姓 XIV, 422.

Chin⁴. 近姓 XIV, 422.

— 禁姓 XIV, 500.

— 縉姓 XIV, 476.

Chin M. (an island in the Yangtse R., near Chinkiang). 金山 VII, 101-103.

— R. 晉水 VII, 210.

Chin-ch'ien. 金錢. See Inula.

Chin-ching M. 金精山 VII, 152.

Chin-chou F. 錦州府 VI, 175-178.

Chin-chü. 金橘. See Cumquat.

Chin-hsing. 金星. See Pteris.

Chin-hua F. 金華府 VI, 1003-1010.

— M. 金華山 VII, 127.

Chin-kuei. 金龜. See Beetle, small green.

Chin¹-liu². 金留姓 XIV, 593.

Chin-ma M. 金馬山 VII, 195.

Chin-niu gorge. 金牛峽 VII, 77.

Chin-sha plant. 金沙 XX, 163.

— R. 金沙江 VII, 306.

Chin Shih. 金史. See 'History of the Chin or Golden Tartar dynasty.'

Chin Shu. 晉書. See 'History of the Chin dynasty.'

Chin-ssü plant. 金絲 XX, 163.

Chin-ti-lo plant. 錦地羅 XX, 175.

Chin-ying-tzü. 金櫻子. See *Rosa laevigata*.

Chin-yü. 金鬱. See *Curcuma*.

Ch'in. 琴. See Lute.

— 芹. See *Oenanthe*, sp.

— 琴. See *Salsola*, sp.

Ch'in¹ (b). 欽姓 XIV, 366.

— 侵姓 XIV, 357.

— 親姓 XIV, 136.

Ch'in² (b). 黔姓 XIV, 365.

— 琴姓 XIV, 365.

— 禽姓 XIV, 365.

— 勤姓 XIV, 139.

— 慚姓 XIV, 139.

— 秦姓 XIV, 134.

Ch'in³. 寢姓 XIV, 449.

Ch'in⁴. 沁姓 XIV, 500.

Ch'in C. L. C. in Shansi. 沁州 VI, 351-356.

Ch'in R., affluent of the Yellow River in Shansi. 沁水 VII, 214.

Ch'in-ch'ia. 欽察. See Kipchaks.

Ch'in-chi-liao (fabulous bird). 秦吉了 XIX, 48.

Ch'in-chiao plant. 秦艽 XX, 139.

Ch'in-huai R. in Kiangsu. 秦淮河 VII, 277.

Ch'in-jén. 禽人 VIII, 96.

Ch'in-pi. 秦皮. See *Fraxinus*.

Ch'in-ti-li plant. 秦狄藜 XX, 176.

Ch'in-tien-chien. 欽天監. See Imperial Board of Astronomy.

Ch'in-wang M. 秦望山 VII, 105.

China, dominions of, in general. 職方總部 VI, 1, 2.

— physical geography of, in general. 山川總部 VII, 1-3.

China-aster. See Chrysanthemum.

China-root. See *Smilax pseudo-China*.

— sp. *chu-ling*. 豬苓 XX, 167.

Chinabhukti [Watters]. 至那僕底 VIII, 74.

Ching. 荆. See Bramble.

Ching¹ (b). 經姓 XIV, 320.

— 荆姓 XIV, 315.

— 京姓 XIV, 315.

Ching¹. 旌姓 XIV, 317.

Ching³ (b). 景姓 XIV, 443.

— 井姓 XIV, 443.

Ching³. 井姓 XIV, 444.

Ching⁴ (b). 靖姓 XIV, 444.

— 敬姓 XIV, 492.

— 鏡姓 XIV, 496.

Ching C. L. C. in Hunan. 靖州 VI, 1285-1288.

Ching (fabulous beast). 獬 XIX, 123.

— lake. 鏡湖 VII, 293.

Ching M. in Hsi-an F., Shensi. 荆山 VII, 76.

— M. in Fêng-yang F., Anhui. 荆山 VII, 93.

— M. in Hsiang-yang F., Hupeh. 荆山 VII, 154.

— M. in Hang-chou F., Chehkiang. 經山 VII, 108.

— R., rising in Kansuh and joining the Wei R. in Shensi. 涇水 VII, 258.

Ching-chao. 京兆. See Governor of the prefecture of Shun-t'ien.

Ching³-ch'iang²-liu^{1*}-chin¹. 井疆六斤姓 XIV, 640.

Ching-chou F. 荊州府 VI, 1187-1200.

Ching-chüeh K. (adjoining Shan-shan). 精絕 VIII, 53.

Ching¹-hsiang¹ (b). 京相姓 XIV, 587.

Ching i. 經義. See Essay-writing.

Ching-kung. 靜功. See Taoist speculations.

Ching¹-lou². 精婁姓 XIV, 588.

Ching-mén M. 荆門山 VII, 159.

Ching-san-lêng. 荆三稜. See *Cyperacea*, sp.

Ching-f'ien. 景天. See *Sedum*.

Ching-f'ing M. in S.E. Anhui. 敬亭山 VII, 90.

Ching¹-tsung¹. 精縱姓 XIV, 588.

Ching-tung C. L. T., formerly F. 景東府 VI, 1490.

Ching¹-yang² (b). 涇陽姓 XIV, 588.

Ching yen. 經筵. See Expounding the Confucian canon to the Emperor.

Ching. 磬. See Musical stone.

Ch'ing¹ (b). 青姓 XIV, 318.

— 清姓 XIV, 317.

— 輕姓 XIV, 317.

— 卿姓 XIV, 317.

Ch'ing². 黥姓 XIV, 317.

Ch'ing³ (b). 頃姓 XIV, 444.

Ch'ing⁴ (b). 慶姓 XIV, 492.

Ch'ing plant (with bluish-green leaves and stem). 青 XX, 105.

— (*Graminea*, sp.?). 茵 XX, 111.

— R. 清水 VII, 242.

Ch'ing-ch'êng M. 青城山 VII, 172.

Ch'ing⁴-chi⁴. 慶忌姓 XIV, 612.

Ch'ing-ch'iu K. (in N. Korea?). 青丘 VIII, 27.

Ch'ing-chou F. 青州府 VI, 259-272.

Ch'ing-fu. 青蚨. See Beetle, water-.

Ch'ing⁴-fu⁴ (b). 慶父姓 XIV, 611.

Ch'ing-hsiang. 青葙. See *Celosia argentea*.

Ch'ing-i R. 青衣水 VII, 301.

Ch'ing-ming. 清明. See Day of worship at the tombs of ancestors.

Ch'ing¹-niu² (b). 青牛姓 XIV, 588.

Ch'ing¹-p'ing². 青萍姓 XIV, 589.

Ch'ing¹-shih³ (b). 青史姓 XIV, 588.

Ch'ing-t'sao lake. 青草湖 VII, 299.

Ch'ing¹-wu¹ (b). 青烏姓 XIV, 588.

Ch'ing¹-yang² (b). 青陽姓 XIV, 588.

Ch'ing-yang F. 慶陽府 VI, 571-574.

Ch'ing-yao insect. 青腰蟲 XIX, 177.

Ch'ing¹-yin³ (b). 清尹姓 XIV, 587.

Ch'ing yü. 青魚. See Mackerel.

Ch'ing-yuan F. 慶遠府 VI, 1413-1418.

Chinkiang F. 鎮江府 VI, 725-740.

Chio. 角. See Cups with side ornaments.

— 爵. See Wine-cups of various shapes.

Chio^{2*} (b). 角姓 XIV, 512.

Chio^{2*}. 爵姓 XIV, 535.

Chio-ch'uang. 爵牀. See *Mosla*.

Chio-tuan (fabulous beast). 角端 XIX, 58.

Chittore. 擲枳陀 VIII, 77.

Chiu. 韭. See Leek.

Chiu¹ (b). 繆姓 XIV, 212.

Chiu¹. 湫姓 XIV, 356.

— 鳩姓 XIV, 356.

Chiu³ (b). 咎姓 XIV, 446.

— 酒姓 XIV, 447.

— 九姓 XIV, 447.

Chiu³. 久姓 XIV, 447.

— 灸姓 XIV, 500.

— 玖姓 XIV, 447.

— 叡姓 XIV, 447.

— 糾姓 XIV, 447.

Chiu⁴ (b). 救姓 XIV, 498.

— 就姓 XIV, 498.

— 白姓 XIV, 447.

Chiu⁴. 舊姓 XIV, 500.

— 廐姓 XIV, 500.

— 舅姓 XIV, 447.

Chiu, including dove, pigeon, common sandpiper, summer snipe, sparrow-hawk, etc. 鳩 XIX, 28, 29.

— R. 九河 VII, 204.

Chiu⁴-chi⁴ (b). 白季姓 XIV, 603.

Chiu-chiang F. 九江府. See Kiukiang.

Chiu³-ch'ieh³ (b). 久且姓 XIV, 603.

Chiu-f'eng M. 九峰 VII, 97.

Chiu-hsiang insect. 九香蟲 XIX, 191.

Chiu-hsien-tz'ü plant. 九仙子 XX, 169.

Chiu-hsing-chang-kuan, township in Ssü-ch'uan. 九姓長官司 VI, 647.

Chiu-hua M. 九華山 VII, 91.

Chiu-i M. 九疑山 VII, 169, 170.

Chiu-jih M. 九日山 VII, 185.

Chiu-li lake. 九鯉湖 VII, 302.

Chiu¹-mo² (b). 鳩摩姓 XIV, 592.

Chiu-niu-t'sao plant. 九牛草 XX, 166.

Chiu³-pai³ (b). 九百姓 XIV, 603.

Chiu⁴-tan¹. 咎單姓 XIV, 603.

Chiu-tsung M. 九嶷山 VII, 159.

Chiu⁴-yin³. 廐尹姓 XIV, 613.

Ch'iu. 楸. See *Catalpa Kämpferi*.

Ch'iu¹ (b). 秋姓 XIV, 355.

— 丘姓 XIV, 349.

Ch'iu¹. 適姓 XIV, 356.

Ch'iu² (b). 裴姓 XIV, 354.

— 仇姓 XIV, 353.

— 璆姓 XIV, 356.

— 求姓 XIV, 354.

Ch'iu². 盭姓 XIV, 356.

Ch'iu³ (b). 糗姓 XIV, 447.

Ch'iu hsi. 囚繫. See Prisons for milder punishment, etc.

Ch'iu¹-lin². 丘林姓 XIV, 593.

Ch'iu¹-mu^{4*}-ling². 丘穆陵姓 XIV, 636.

Ch'iu¹-tun¹. 丘敦姓 XIV, 593.
 Ch'iu-yin. 蚯蚓. See Earthworm.
 Ch'iu yü. 鱖魚. See Loach.
 Chiung² (b). 邱姓 XIV, 37.
 Chiung C. L. C. 邱州 VI, 631-634.
 Chiung-lai M. 邱崙山 VII, 178.
 Ch'iuung³ (b). 瞿姓 XIV, 444.
 — 迴姓 XIV, 444.
 Ch'iuung M. 瓊山 VII, 192.
 Ch'iuung-chou F. (constituted by the island of Hainan). 瓊州府 VI, 1373-1384.
 Ch'iuung tung. 窮通. See Failure and success.
 Chloranthus serratus, Roem. & Sch., or C. japonicus, Sieb. 及己 XX, 134.
 Cho. 鐃. See Bells, small, used in military music.
 Cho^{1*} (b). 卓姓 XIV, 512.
 Cho^{1*}. 卓姓 XIV, 512.
 Cho^{2*} (b). 濯姓 XIV, 512.
 — 濁姓 XIV, 512.
 Cho tree. 棹 XX, 271.
 Cho-chia. 磔迦. See Chêka.
 Cho^{4*}-la^{2*} (b). 啜刺姓 XIV, 622.
 Cho-mu-niao. 啄木鳥. See Woodpecker.
 Choking. 諸哽門. See Medical science, XVII, 349.
 Cholera. 霍亂門. See Medical science, XVII, 277, 278.
 Choosing lucky days. 選擇 XVII, 681-686.
 Chopsticks. See Spoons, forks, and chopsticks.
 Chou¹ (b). 周姓 XIV, 344-348.
 — 角姓 XIV, 507.
 — 州姓 XIV, 354.
 — 舟姓 XIV, 356.
 — 郇姓 XIV, 355.
 Chou¹. 囿姓 XIV, 356.
 Chou⁴ (b). 晝姓 XIV, 498.
 Chou⁴. 胃姓 XIV, 500.
 Chou¹-chih¹ (b). 舟之姓 XIV, 593.
 Chou-hu K. (in a large island). 州胡 VIII, 41.
 Chou¹-kai¹. 周蓋姓 XIV, 593.
 Chou-ku-ko K. 周古柯 VIII, 66.
 Chou Kung (the Duke of Chou). See Sages.
 Chou Li. 周禮. See 'Ritual of the Chou dynasty.'
 Chou¹-li³ (b). 角里姓 XIV, 617.
 Chou-mi K. 州靡 VIII, 125.
 Chou-mu. 州牧. See Department Magistrates.
 Chou¹-shêng¹ (b). 周生姓 XIV, 589.
 Chou-t'ou K. 周頭 VIII, 27.
 Chou¹-yang² (b). 周陽姓 XIV, 589.
 Ch'ou² (b). 仇姓 XIV, 353.
 — 隼姓 XIV, 355.
 — 讎姓 XIV, 356.
 — 疇姓 XIV, 356.
 — 稠姓 XIV, 356.
 Ch'ou³ (b). 醜姓 XIV, 447.

Ch'ou³ (b). 丑姓 XIV, 447.
 Ch'ou³. 俞姓 XIV, 447.
 Ch'ou^{1*}. 鄭姓 XIV, 509.
 Ch'ou-ch'ih M. 仇池山 VII, 79.
 Ch'ou³-mên² (b). 醜門姓 XIV, 603.
 Ch'ou²-ni² (b). 仇尼姓 XIV, 592.
 Ch'ou²-wu². 仇吾姓 XIV, 593.
 Chrysanthemum. 菊 XX, 87-92.
 Chu. 蠅. See Caterpillar, green.
 — 筑. See Lute, thirteen-stringed.
 — 櫛. See Oak, evergreen.
 Chu¹ (b). 諸姓 XIV, 62.
 — 朱姓 XIV, 66-76.
 — 侏姓 XIV, 100.
 — 邾姓 XIV, 100.
 — 銖姓 XIV, 100.
 Chu^{1*} (b). 鬻姓 XIV, 507.
 Chu^{2*} (b). 燭姓 XIV, 510.
 — 桀姓 XIV, 509.
 — 竹姓 XIV, 505.
 — 竺姓 XIV, 505.
 Chu³ (b). 楮姓 XIV, 418.
 — 主姓 XIV, 418.
 Chu⁴ (b). 柱姓 XIV, 418.
 — 注姓 XIV, 457.
 Chu⁴. 澍姓 XIV, 465.
 — 住姓 XIV, 465.
 — 冐姓 XIV, 465.
 — 鑄姓 XIV, 468.
 Chu^{4*} (b). 祝姓 XIV, 504.
 Chu R. in Shantung. 洙水 VII, 206.
 — weed. 蓬 XX, 64.
 Chu-ch'ia-shih-lo. 竺刹尸羅. See Takshaśilā.
 Chu^{4*}-ch'î² (b). 祝其姓 XIV, 614.
 Chu³-fu⁴ (b). 主父姓 XIV, 599.
 Chu fu jên. 竹夫人. See Leg-rests.
 Chu¹-ko^{2*} (b). 諸葛姓 XIV, 564.
 Chu-li-yeh. 珠利耶. See Chulya.
 Chu¹-liang². 諸梁姓 XIV, 565.
 Chu-ling. 豬苓. See China-root.
 Chu¹-lou². 邾婁姓 XIV, 568.
 Chu-nièn K. (in Indo-China). 注輦 VIII, 83.
 Chu¹-p'ing² (b). 朱坪姓 XIV, 568.
 Chu-pu. 竹步. See Jubo.
 Chu-sha-kên plant. 砵砂根 XX, 176.
 Chu-shih. 竹蝨. See Bamboo lice.
 Chu^{4*}-shih³. 祝史姓 XIV, 617.
 Chu-ssü, mên-shêng. 主司門生. See Examiners and candidates.
 Chu¹-yeh² (b). 朱邪姓 XIV, 568.
 Chu-yü. 祝敵. See Rattles.
 Chu^{4*}-yü³ (b). 祝圉姓 XIV, 614.
 Chu-yü (a fish said to be the colour of bamboo). 竹魚 XIX, 145.

Chu-yü M. 朱圉山 VII, 79.
Ch'u. 楮. See Mulberry.
 — 檮. See Paradise tree.
Ch'u¹ (b). 初姓 XIV, 63.
 — 樛姓 XIV, 63.
*Ch'u¹**. 出姓 XIV, 515.
Ch'u² (b). 儲姓 XIV, 62.
 — 鉏姓 XIV, 64.
Ch'u². 除姓 XIV, 64.
 — 芻姓 XIV, 100.
Ch'u³ (b). 處姓 XIV, 410.
 — 楚姓 XIV, 404.
 — 褚姓 XIV, 404.
*Ch'u⁴** (b). 觸姓 XIV, 510.
 — 畜姓 XIV, 507.
 — 鄙姓 XIV, 507.
Ch'u C. L. C. in Anhui. 滁州 VI, 841, 842.
Ch'u chi. 樛雞. See Beetle.
Ch'u-chi. 出繼. See Succession in the family, irregular.
Ch'u³-chi¹ (b). 楚季姓 XIV, 597.
Ch'u³-ch'iu¹ (b). 楚丘姓 XIV, 597.
Ch'u-chou F. 處州府 VI, 1027-1030.
Ch'u¹-fu¹**. 黜弗姓 XIV, 631.
Ch'u-fu-su-ku-yen K. 黜弗素古延 VIII, 128.
Ch'u hsi. 除夕. See New Year's Eve.
Ch'u-hsiung F. 楚雄府 VI, 1479-1484.
Ch'u²-jên² (b). 廚人姓 XIV, 566.
Ch'u-lai M. 徂徠山 VII, 24.
Ch'u¹-li³ (b). 樛里姓 XIV, 565.
Ch'u¹-lien²* (b). 出連姓 XIV, 619.
Ch'u-pi. 楮幣. See Paper money burnt at graves.
Ch'u³-shih¹ (b). 褚師姓 XIV, 597.
Chü. 蒟. See Betel-pepper.
 — 橘. See Orange, sp.
 — 楮. See Stave tree.
Chü¹ (b). 駒姓 XIV, 100.
 — 俱姓 XIV, 99.
 — 沮姓 XIV, 64.
 — 苴姓 XIV, 64.
 — 居姓 XIV, 63.
Chü¹. 𪔐姓 XIV, 100.
*Chü¹**. 𪔐姓 XIV, 515.
*Chü²** (b). 鞠姓 XIV, 505.
 — 鞠姓 XIV, 509.
Chü³ (b). 葛姓 XIV, 418.
 — 筍姓 XIV, 410.
 — 葛姓 XIV, 410.
Chü³. 舉姓 XIV, 410.
 — 婁姓 XIV, 64.
Chü¹ (b). 具姓 XIV, 465.
 — 據姓 XIV, 461.
 — 巨姓 XIV, 410.
 — 句姓 XIV, 356.

Chü R. (rising in Yen-an Fu, Shensi). 沮水 VII, 257.
 — R. (rising in Yün-yang Fu, Hupeh). 沮水 VII, 296.
Chü⁴-ching³ (b). 句井姓 XIV, 592.
Chü¹-ch'ü² (b). 沮渠姓 XIV, 565.
Chü-ho-yen-na K. 鞠和衍那 VIII, 73.
Chü-i-na-chieh. 拘夷那竭. See Kuśinagara.
Chü-jo. 蒟蒻. See *Arum*.
Chü-lan. 俱蘭. See Covelong.
Chü-li. 車離. See Calicut.
Chü-mi-f'o. 拘謎陀. See Kumidha.
Chü-sa-lo. 拘薩羅. See Kosala.
Chü-shih. 居士. See Buddhist laity, devout members of the.
 — 車師. See Karakhojo.
Chü-shih-na-chieh-lo. 拘尸那揭羅. See Kuśinagara.
Chü-sou. 蠅螋. See Centipede, poisonous.
Chü t'ing. 居停. See Staying with friends.
Chü³-tzū³. 莒子姓 XIV, 597.
Chü-tz'ü M. 具茨山 VII, 52.
Chü⁴-wu² (b). 巨毋姓 XIV, 597.
Chü-yang R. 巨洋水 VII, 209.
Ch'ü. 蛆. See Maggots.
Ch'ü¹ (b). 區姓 XIV, 91.
*Ch'ü¹** (b). 𪔐姓 XIV, 516.
 — 屈姓 XIV, 516.
Ch'ü² (b). 瞿姓 XIV, 465.
 — 綯姓 XIV, 100.
 — 胸姓 XIV, 100.
 — 瞿姓 XIV, 91.
 — 衢姓 XIV, 51.
 — 璩姓 XIV, 64.
 — 渠姓 XIV, 64.
 — 蘧姓 XIV, 63.
*Ch'ü²** (b). 麴姓 XIV, 505.
 — 麴姓 XIV, 505.
Ch'ü³ (b). 取姓 XIV, 418.
Ch'ü³·¹** (b). 曲姓 XIV, 509.
Ch'ü M. 朐山 VII, 93.
 — R. 曲江 VII, 302.
Ch'ü-ché-lo. 懼折羅. See Gurjara.
*Ch'ü⁴-chi²**. 去疾姓 XIV, 605.
Ch'ü-chieh plant. 曲節 XX, 132.
Ch'ü⁴-chin¹. 去斤姓 XIV, 605.
Ch'ü-ching F. 曲靖府 VI, 1495, 1496.
Ch'ü²-ch'iu¹. 渠丘姓 XIV, 565.
Ch'ü-chou F. 衢州府 VI, 1011-1016.
*Ch'ü²-fu⁴** (b). 渠復姓 XIV, 565.
Ch'ü¹-hou²* (b). 屈侯姓 XIV, 619.
Ch'ü-hsien, military district of. 曲先衛 VIII, 85.
Ch'ü-li K. 渠犂 VIII, 53.
Ch'ü-lo K. 渠勒 VIII, 57.
Ch'ü-lu-to. 屈露多. See Kullu.
Ch'ü³-lü⁴. 取慮姓 XIV, 599.
Ch'ü⁴-ma³ (b). 趣馬姓 XIV, 607.

Ch'ü¹*-nan². 屈南姓 XIV, 620.
 Ch'ü-p'i-shuang-na. 懼毗霜那. See Gôviśana.
 Ch'ü-sou K. 渠搜 VIII, 45.
 Ch'ü²-tan² (b). 瞿曇姓 XIV, 568.
 Ch'ü¹*-t'u¹* (b). 屈突姓 XIV, 619.
 Ch'ü-yang K. 區陽 VIII, 47.
 Ch'ü-yü. 瞿鴿. See Mynah.
 Ch'uai³ (b). 揣姓 XIV, 420.
 Chuan. 傳. See Commentaries and biographical literature.
 Chuan¹ (b). 專姓 XIV, 183.
 — 鱖姓 XIV, 184.
 Chuan¹. 鄆姓 XIV, 184.
 — 顓姓 XIV, 184.
 Chuan³. 轉姓 XIV, 426.
 Chuan⁴. 篆姓 XIV, 426.
 Chuan shu. 篆書. See Script known as seal character.
 Chuan¹-sun¹ (b). 顓孫姓 XIV, 576.
 Chuan¹-yü². 顓臾姓 XIV, 577.
 Chuan¹-yü⁴*. 顓玉姓 XIV, 577.
 Ch'uan¹ (b). 穿姓 XIV, 184.
 Ch'uan¹. 川姓 XIV, 184.
 Ch'uan². 船姓 XIV, 184.
 — 傳姓 XIV, 184.
 Ch'uan⁴ (b). 釧姓 XIV, 482.
 Chüan. 絹. See Silk taffeta.
 Chüan¹ (b). 涓姓 XIV, 183.
 Chüan³ (b). 卷姓 XIV, 426.
 Chüan³. 雋姓 XIV, 426.
 Chüan⁴ (b). 圈姓 XIV, 423.
 Chüan⁴. 眷姓 XIV, 482.
 — 卷姓 XIV, 184.
 Chüan⁴-tzu³. 卷子姓 XIV, 600.
 Ch'üan¹ (b). 銓姓 XIV, 183.
 Ch'üan² (b). 藿姓 XIV, 184.
 — 權姓 XIV, 181.
 — 泉姓 XIV, 180.
 — 全姓 XIV, 180.
 — 拳姓 XIV, 183.
 Ch'üan². 翁姓 XIV, 184.
 Ch'üan⁴. 勸姓 XIV, 480.
 Ch'üan M. 泉山 VII, 185.
 Ch'üan-chou F. 泉州府 VI, 1045-1052.
 Ch'üan-fu K. 權扶 VIII, 96.
 Ch'üan hêng. 銓衡. See Official career.
 Ch'üan-po. 卷柏. See *Selaginella*.
 Ch'üan-shén. 拳參. See *Polygonum bistorta*.
 Chuang¹ (b). 莊姓 XIV, 304.
 Chuang⁴ (b). 壯姓 XIV, 491.
 Chuang¹-ch'iu¹ (b). 莊丘姓 XIV, 587.
 Chuang⁴-ch'iu¹. 莊丘姓 XIV, 611.
 'Chuang Tzu.' 莊子 XXI, 435-438.
 Ch'uang shou. 創守. See Foundation and preservation of dynasties.

Chüch. 獼. See Ape, short-tailed.
 — 蕨. See Bracken.
 — 鵲. See Shrike.
 Chüeh² (b). 闕姓 XIV, 440.
 Chüeh²* (b). 厥姓 XIV, 517.
 — 蹶姓 XIV, 524.
 Chüeh²*. 麗姓 XIV, 517.
 — 覺姓 XIV, 512.
 Chüeh-ming. 決明. See *Cassia Sophera*.
 Ch'üeh⁴* (b). 關姓 XIV, 517.
 Ch'üeh¹*-mên² (b). 關門姓 XIV, 620.
 Chui¹ (b). 雛姓 XIV, 49.
 Chui¹. 追姓 XIV, 51.
 Ch'ui¹. 吹姓 XIV, 51.
 Ch'ui-hu-kên. 槌胡根 XX, 177.
 Chulya. 珠利耶 VIII, 76.
 Chun³. 準姓 XIV, 422.
 Ch'un. 椿. See *Cedrela*.
 Ch'un¹ (b). 春姓 XIV, 136.
 Ch'un Ch'iu. 春秋. See 'Spring and Autumn Annals.'
 Ch'un³-yü² (b). 淳于姓 XIV, 570.
 Chün. 菌. See Mushroom.
 Chün¹ (b). 君姓 XIV, 139.
 — 軍姓 XIV, 139.
 — 鈞姓 XIV, 135.
 Chün¹. 均姓 XIV, 136.
 Chün⁴ (b). 郡姓 XIV, 477.
 Chün⁴. 俊姓 XIV, 476.
 — 菌姓 XIV, 477.
 Chün M. 君山 VII, 160.
 Chün-ch'ien-tzu tree. 君遷子 XX, 309.
 Chün-fu. 君父. See Emperor as father of his people.
 Chün-p'an. 郡判. See Judges of Prefectures or Chün.
 Chün-shou. 郡守. See Prefects or Governors of Chün.
 Chün-tso. 郡佐. See Assistant Prefects.
 Ch'ün². 困姓 XIV, 136.
 Chung¹ (b). 終姓 XIV, 22.
 — 中姓 XIV, 30.
 — 忠姓 XIV, 30.
 — 衷姓 XIV, 29.
 — 鍾姓 XIV, 34.
 Chung¹. 鐘姓 XIV, 37.
 Chung³. 種姓 XIV, 379.
 Chung⁴ (b). 仲姓 XIV, 453.
 — 衆姓 XIV, 31.
 Chung M. 鍾山 VII, 81.
 Chung⁴-ch'ang² (b). 仲長姓 XIV, 604.
 Chung¹-hsing² (b). 中行姓 XIV, 554.
 Chung⁴-hsing² (b). 仲行姓 XIV, 604.
 Chung⁴-hsiung². 仲熊姓 XIV, 604.
 Chungking F. 重慶府 VI, 607-612.
 Chung¹-ku³. 終古姓 XIV, 555.
 Chung¹-k'uei². 終葵姓 XIV, 555.

Chung¹-lei³. 中壘姓 XIV, 555.
 Chung¹-li² (b). 鍾離姓 XIV, 556.
 Chung¹-li⁴ (b). 終利姓 XIV, 554.
 Chung¹-liang². 中梁姓 XIV, 555.
 Chung⁴-liang² (b). 仲梁姓 XIV, 604.
 Chung-lich. 忠烈. See Ministers, loyal and devoted.
 Chung-nan M. 終南山 VII, 65.
 Chung-piao. 中表. See Cousins.
 Chung-shu. 忠恕. See Conscientiousness and charity.
 — 中書. See Grand Secretariat.
 Chung¹-shu^{2*} (b). 中叔姓 XIV, 554.
 Chung⁴-shu^{2*} (b). 仲叔姓 XIV, 604.
 Chung Shuo. 中說. See 'Wên Chung Tzŭ.'
 Chung⁴-sun¹ (b). 仲孫姓 XIV, 604.
 Chung-f'iao M. 中條山 VII, 35.
 Chung¹-wu² (b). 鍾吾姓 XIV, 556.
 Chung⁴-wu¹ (b). 仲烏姓 XIV, 604.
 Chung-yang. 重陽. See Kite-flying Festival.
 Chung¹-yeh³ (b). 中野姓 XIV, 554.
 Chung⁴-yen² (b). 仲顏姓 XIV, 604.
 Chung¹-ying¹. 中英姓 XIV, 555.
 Chung-yŭan. 中元. See Festival of Departed Spirits.
 Chung Yung. 中庸. See 'Doctrine of the Mean.'
 Ch'ung¹ (b). 充姓 XIV, 30.
 — 冲姓 XIV, 31.
 — 种姓 XIV, 28.
 Ch'ung² (b). 崇姓 XIV, 29.
 — 蟲姓 XIV, 29.
 — 重姓 XIV, 37, 453.
 Ch'ung³ (b). 寵姓 XIV, 379.
 Ch'ung-ch'ing F. See Chungking.
 Ch'ung Hsü Chih Tê Chên Ching. 冲虛至德真經. See 'Lieh Tzŭ.'
 Cicada. 蟬 XIX, 168, 169.
 Cimicifuga daurica, Max., and *Astilbe chinensis*, Max. 升麻 XX, 149.
 Cinnamon tree. See Cassia tree.
 Cities. 城池 XXXII, 17-30.
 Citron, sp., 'Buddha's hand.' 佛手 XX, 286.
 Citrus trifoliata, L. 枳 XX, 254.
 City walls and moat, tutelar deity of. 城隍之神 XVIII, 32.
 — — sacrifice to. 城隍祀典 XXVIII, 239.
 Clam. See Bivalves, various.
 Clan and family names in general. 氏族總部 XIV, 1-20.
 Classical studies. 經學 XXI, 311-366 [b. 327-360].
 Clay. See Mud and clay.
 Clematis Armandi, Fr., and *Caulophyllum robustum*, Max. 威靈仙 XX, 172.
 Clemency, Imperial. See Leniency and severity.
 Clepsydra. 漏刻 III, 98, 99.
 Clever contrivances. 工巧 XXXII, 5, 6 [b. 5].
 — See also Mechanical contrivances.
 Climbing evergreen (? *Rhynchospermum jasminoides*, Lindl.). 絡石 XX, 139.
 — plant, *ché-k'uei*. 赭魁 XX, 156.
 — plants. See also Lianas.

Clogs. 屐 XXVIII, 348.
 Cloth. See also Calico; Hempen cloth; Silk cloth.
 — in general. See Textile fabrics.
 Clothes in general. 衣服 XXVIII, 335-339.
 Cloud phenomena, strange. 雲氣異 IV, 65-71.
 Clouds. 雲霞 I, 70-74.
 — See also Wind, clouds, etc.
 Cloves. See *Eugenia*.
 Clubs. See Bludgeons and clubs.
 Clumsiness. See Skill and clumsiness.
Cnicus chinensis, Max., and other species. 苦蕒 XX, 161.
Cnidium Monnieri, Cuss. 蛇牀 XX, 167.
 Coats, wadded. 襖 XXVIII, 341.
Cocculus Thunbergii, DC. 防己 XX, 130.
 Cochin (on the Malabar coast). 柯枝 VIII, 99.
 Cochinchina. 林邑 VIII, 96.
 Cockroach. 蜚蠊 XIX, 174.
 Cocoa-nut (*Cocos nucifera*, L.). 椰 XX, 235.
 Coffins. 棺槨 XXXII, 252.
 Coir. See Rain clothes of coir.
 — palm. See Palm.
Coix Lachryma, L. 意苡 XX, 40.
 Cold, catching. 傷寒門. See Medical science, XVII, 355-378.
 — and heat. 寒暑 II, 98-101.
 — — gods of. 寒暑之神 XVIII, 32.
 — — phenomenal. 寒暑異 IV, 103-106.
 — — sacrifices to. 寒暑祀典 XXVIII, 183.
 Colleges. See Schools and colleges.
Colocasia antiquorum, Schott, *C. esculenta*, Schott, *C. indica*, Kth., etc. 芋 XX, 53.
 Combs. 梳櫛 XXXII, 218.
 Comets. See Star phenomena.
Commelina communis, L. 鴨跖草 XX, 168.
 Commentaries. 傳 XXIII, 165.
 Commentary, exegetical. See Exegesis.
 Commentators, Confucian. See Confucian commentators and scholars.
 Commerce, articles of, in general. See Foods and other articles of commerce.
 Commissariat. See Military pay and commissariat.
 Commissioners. 節使 XI, 547-590 [b. 549-584].
 Commutation of punishment for money payment. See Punishment, buying remission of.
 Compacts. See Oaths and covenants.
 Compasses, square, water-level, and marking-line. 規矩準繩 XXXII, 11.
 Compassionate grants and allowances. 卹典 XXVIII, 130, 131.
 Conch. 貝 XXIX, 125.
 — See also Musical instruments, miscellaneous, XXIX, 136.
 Concubines. See also Wives and concubines.
 — 媵妾 XII, 94-98.
 — Imperial. 妃嬪 X, 45-52 [b. 47-50].
 — of the Heir-Apparent. 東宮妃嬪 X, 77, 78 [b. 78].
 'Condensation of the Mirror of History' (by Chu Hsi). 綱目 XXI, 404.

Condolences. 弔哭 XXVIII, 132-135.
 Conduct in general. *See* Education and conduct.
 — extraordinary. *See* Eccentricity.
 — of affairs. 應事 XXII, 140.
 Confiscation of property. *See* Outlawry, etc.
 Conflagrations. *See* Fires, calamitous.
 'Confucian Analects.' 論語 XXI, 265-278.
 — *See also* 'Four Books.'
 Confucian canon, exposition of, to the Emperor. *See* Expounding the Confucian canon, etc.
 — — study of the. *See* Study.
 — commentators and scholars, famous. 傳經名儒列傳. *See* Classical studies, XXI, 327-360.
 — sages. *See* Sages of the Confucian school.
 — temples, sacrifices at. 文廟祀典 XXVIII, 198-204.
 Confucianism, conformity and non-conformity with. *See* Orthodoxy and heterodoxy.
 Confucianist followers of Tao. *See* Devotion to Tao, XXII, 170-176.
 Confucius. *See* Sages; also under K'ung³.
 — descendants of. *See* Descendants of Confucius.
 Congee. *See* Rice-gruel.
 Conger eel, marine. 滑魚. *See* Fishes, strange, XIX, 149.
 Congratulatory addresses. 頌 XXIII, 153.
 Conjuring, magic, and sleight of hand. 幻術 XVII, 806.
 Conscientiousness and charity. 忠恕 XXII, 130.
 Constellations. *See* Stars and constellations.
 Constipation. 滯下門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 279-283.
 Consumption. *See* Phthisis.
 Contentment. *See* Pleasure and pain.
 Convivial gatherings. *See* Banquets.
 Convulsions. *See* Infantile convulsions.
 Cook-houses. *See* Kitchens and cooking-stoves.
 Cooking-pots, cast-iron. 釜 XXXII, 205.
 — earthenware and bronze. 甗 XXXII, 205.
 Cooking-stoves. *See* Kitchens and cooking-stoves.
 Cooks. 庖宰 XVII, 814.
 Cophene. *See* Kabul.
 Copper and bronze. 銅 XXVII, 340, 341.
Coptis Teeta, Wall. 黃連 XX, 153.
 Coral. 珊瑚 XXVII, 333.
 Cordage. *See* Ropes and cordage.
 Coreia. *See* Korea.
Coriandrum sativum, L. 胡荽 XX, 71.
 Cormorant, fishing (*Phalacrocorax carbo*). 鷗鷂 XIX, 45.
 Cornelian. *See* Agate, etc.
Cornus macrophylla, Wall. 棣 XX, 272.
 Coromandel. 馬八兒 VIII, 105.
 Correcting faults. 改過 XXII, 113, 114.
Corydalis ambigua, Cham. & Schl. 延胡索 XX, 177.
 Cosmogonical action of the vivifying primeval ether. 理氣 XXII, 7-12.
 Cotton cloth. *See* Calico.
 — tree (*Bombax malabaricum*, DC.). 木綿 XX, 303.
 — wool. 綿 XXVII, 312.

Cotyledon fimbriata, Turcz., var. *C. ramosissima*, Max. 昨葉何 XX, 178.
 — *malacophylla*, Pall. 屋遊 XX, 140.
 Couches. *See* Beds and couches.
 Coughs. 咳嗽門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 262-267.
 Courage and strength. 勇力 XXII, 299, 300.
 Courier post. 驛遞 XXX, 258-264.
 Court congratulation (on birthdays, etc.). 朝賀 XXVIII, 257-274.
 — of Censors. 都察院 XI, 333-364 [*b.* 339-360].
 — of Imperial entertainment. 光祿寺 XI, 375, 376 [*b.* 376].
 — of Sacrificial Worship. 太常寺 XI, 369-374 [*b.* 373].
 — of State Ceremonial. 鴻臚寺 XI, 379 [*b.*].
 — of the Imperial Stud. 太僕寺 XI, 377, 378 [*b.* 378].
 Courtesans. 娼妓 XVII, 819-824 [*b.* 822].
 Cousins. 中表 XII, 111.
 Covelong (near Madras). 俱蘭 VIII, 77.
 Covenants. *See* Oaths and covenants.
 Coverlets. *See* Bed-clothes and bedding.
 Cow. *See* Ox.
 Cowry. *See* Univalve, gasteropod, *k'o* and *pei*.
 Crab. 蟹 XIX, 161, 162.
 — king- (*Limulus Polyphemus*). 蟹 XIX, 163.
 Crane. 鶴 XIX, 8, 9.
 — bald-headed. 鵝鶩 XIX, 43.
 — black. 鵝鶩 XIX, 49.
 Crape flower (*Lagerstræmia indica*, L.). 紫薇 XX, 304.
 Cream, butter, cheese, and koumiss. 酪 XXVII, 297.
 Credentials and letters patent. 敕書 XXIII, 145.
 Creels. *See* Fishing-nets, etc.
 Creeping plant, *k'o-f'êng-tz'ü*. 榼藤子 XX, 169.
 — plant, *mu-fien-liao* (*Polygonum*, sp.). 木天蓼 XX, 311.
Crepis japonica, Benth. 黃瓜菜 XX, 73.
 Cricket. 蟋蟀 XIX, 175.
 Crocodile, Asiatic. *See* Gavial.
 Crookedness and straightness (in a moral sense). 曲直 XXII, 66.
 Crossbows. 弩 XXX, 283-285.
 Croton-oil bean (*Croton tiglium*, L.). 巴豆 XX, 306.
 Croup. *See* Infantile laryngeal and bronchial diseases.
 Crow. 烏 XIX, 22, 23.
 Crushing. *See* Deaths from . . . crushing.
 Crystal. 水晶 XXVII, 332.
 Cucumber. *See* Melon.
Cudrania triloba, Hance. 柘 XX, 248.
Cutter fishes. 白魚 XIX, 144.
 Cultivation of one's moral nature. 修身 XXII, 118.
 Cumin. 蒔蘿 XX, 71.
 Cumquat (*Citrus japonica*, Thbg.). 金橘 XX, 286.
Cunninghamia sinensis, R. Brown, and other coniferous trees. 杉 XX, 261.
 Cupboards and chests. 櫃櫥 XXXII, 216.
 Cups. *See also* Goblets; Drinking-vessels; Wine-cups.
 — broad and shallow, with handles. 卮 XXXII, 197.
 — of various shapes and materials. 杯 XXXII, 196.
 — used in the ancestral temple. 尊彝 XXXII, 183-186.

Cups with handle. 觚 XXXII, 195.
 — with side ornaments. 角 XXXII, 196.
Curcuma longa, L. 薑黃 XX, 154.
 — var. *macrophylla*, Miq. 金鬱 XX, 163.
 Curios. See Antiques and curios.
 Curtains. 帷帳 XXXII, 232.
Cuscuta chinensis, Lem., & *C. japonica*, Chois. 菟絲子 XX, 169.
 Customs influenced through Imperial decrees. See Manners and customs.
 Cutch peninsula. See Kach.
 Cutting off the feet, punishment of. 刖刑 XXXI, 150.
 Cuttle-fish (*Sepia*). 烏賊 XIX, 146.
 Cyclical system of reckoning time. 干支 II, 102-104.
 Cymbals. 鈸 XXIX, 100.
Cynanchum amplexicaule, Hemsl., and other sp. 白微 XX, 157.
Cynomorium coccineum, L., order *Balanophoreæ*. 鎖陽 XX, 126.
Cyperacea, sp., *ching-san-léng*. 荆三稜 XX, 177.
Cyperus rotundus, L. 莎 XX, 107.
 Cypress (*Cupressus funebris*, End.). 栢 XX, 203, 204.
Dalbergia hupeana, Hance. 檀 XX, 254.
 Damask. 綾 XXVII, 317.
 Dancing (with posturing and gestures). 舞 XXIX, 85-90.
 Dandelion (*Leontodon Taraxacum*, L.). 蒲公英 XX, 171.
Daphne genkwa, S. & Z. 芫花 XX, 110.
 Dards. 陀歷 VIII, 63.
 Date-palm (*Phoenix dactylifera*, L.). 無漏子 XX, 310.
Eatura alba, Nees, and *Camellia japonica*, L. 曼陀羅 XX, 124.
 Daughters. 女子 XII, 53-56.
 — filial. 閨孝 XVI, 32-39 [*b.* 32-38].
 Daughters-in-law. See Mothers-in-law and daughters-in-law.
 Day. See Morning, evening, day and night.
 — of worship at the tombs of ancestors (19th of the 2nd moon). 清明 II, 39-41.
 Days of public mourning (on the anniversaries of the death of sovereigns of the reigning dynasty). 忌日 XXVIII, 136.
 Deafness. See Ear, pathology of.
 Dearth. See Plenty and dearth.
 Death. See Life and death.
 — early. See Longevity and early death.
 Deaths from (1) hanging, (2) falls, (3) devil-possession, (4) drowning, and (5) crushing. 五絕門. See Medical science, XVII, 349.
 — violent and sudden. 卒中暴死門. See Medical science, XVII, 348.
 Decorous behaviour. See Dignity of demeanour.
 'Decorum Ritual.' 儀禮 XXI, 229-236.
 — See also Ritual, the three books of.
 Decrees. See Imperial decrees.
 Deeds. See Words and deeds.
 — legal. 文券 XXIII, 259.
 Deer, *chi* (? *Hydropotes*). 鹿 XIX, 76.
 — musk (*Moschus moschiferus*). 麝 XIX, 77.
 — river- (*Hydropotes inermis*). See Muntjak.
 — tailed (*Cervus davidianus*). 麋鹿 XIX, 73-75.
 Defaecation. See also Infantile defaecation.

Defaecation and urination. 大小便門. See Medical science, XVII, 284-287.
 — urination, and menstruation. 便溺 XV, 22.
 Degradation and dismissal from office. 降黜 XXVI, 101, 102.
 Degree, failure to obtain a. 下第 XXV, 89, 90.
 — obtaining a. 及第 XXV, 95-97.
 Degrees. See also Examinations, etc.
 — specially granted. 特賜第 XXV, 98.
 Delight. See Sorrow and delight.
 Deluges. See Rains, disastrous.
 Demons. See Spirits.
Dendrobium nobile, Lindl. 石斛 XX, 139.
 Dentistry. See Teeth, pathology of.
 Departing and remaining. 出處 XXII, 136-138.
 Department for arranging the ceremonial of envoys to and from other States. 行人司 XI, 405-411 [*b.* 406-409].
 — Magistrates. 州牧 XI, 631-640 [*b.* 632-637].
 — of Imperial chariots and processional regalia. 儀衛 XI, 423, 424 [*b.* 424].
 Depression, nervous. 懊懣門. See Medical science, XVII, 346.
 Deputy or acting appointments. See Substantive and acting appointments.
 Descendants of Confucius, ennoblement of. 聖裔 XI, 115-123 [*b.* 117-121].
 — of past dynasties, enfeoffment of (originating with the honours bestowed by Wu Wang on the descendants of the three Emperors Huang Ti, Yao, and Shun). 三恪 XI, 109-114.
 — of the Sages, ennoblement of. 賢裔 XI, 124-128 [*b.*].
 Desires, regulation of. 理欲 XXII, 64.
 Despatches, official. 檄移 XXIII, 157, 158.
 — transmission of. See Courier post.
 Destiny, human. See Fate and destiny.
Deutzia gracilis, L. 溲疏 XX, 308.
 Devil-possession. See Deaths from . . . devil-possession, etc.
 Devils. See Spirits.
 Devotion to Tao (of Confucianism). 志道 XXII, 169-176 [*b.* 170-176].
 Dew. 露 I, 86.
 — strange phenomena connected with. 露異 IV, 81, 82.
 Dhafar. See Zafar.
 Dhanakataka. See *T'o-na-chieh-cho-chia*.
Dianthus, sp., *chien-ch'un-lo*. 剪春羅 XX, 124.
 Diarrhoea. See also Infantile vomiting and diarrhoea.
 — and dysentery. 泄瀉門. See Medical science, XVII, 272-276.
 Dice. See Gambling.
Dictamnus albus, L. 白鮮 XX, 158.
Diervilla grandiflora, Sieb. & Zucc. 楊櫨 XX, 306.
 Dignity of demeanour. 威儀 XXII, 81.
 Diligence. See Industry and intelligence.
 Dionysopolis. See Nágara.
Dioscora quinqueloba, Thbg. 草薺 XX, 146.
 Dippers. See Ladles.
Dipsacus asper, Wall. 續斷 XX, 133.
 Director of Education. 督學 XI, 608 [*b.*].

Director of Studies, attached to a Prefecture. 廣文 XI, 661, 662 [b. 661].

Disease. 疾病 XV, 87, 88.

Diseases from exposure to cold. 寒門. See Medical science, XVII, 249, 250.

—— damp. 濕門. See Moisture in the system.

—— heat. 暑門. See Medical science, XVII, 251, 252.

—— wind. 風門. See Medical science, XVII, 237-245.

Disgrace. See Honour and disgrace.

Dismissal from office. See Degradation and dismissal.

Disorders, strange. 怪病門. See Medical science, XVII, 349.

Disporum sessile, Don. 淡竹葉 XX, 177.

Disposition, moral. See Nature and disposition.

Disquisitions. 論 XXIII, 171.

District Gaol Master. 縣尉 XI, 659, 660 [b. 659].

—— Magistrates. 縣令 XI, 645-655 [b. 646-650].

Distrust and avoidance of persons. 疑忌 XIII, 104.

Divination. See also Prognostication.

—— by the tortoise-shell and by the stalks of plants. 卜筮 XVII, 541-564 [b. 559-562].

—— according to the diagrams of the *I Ching*. See 'Book of Changes,' XXI, 95-110.

—— by dissecting written characters. 拆字 XVII, 747, 748.

Diviners, famous. See Divination, XVII, 559-562.

Divining-plant. See *Achillea sibirica*; Divination.

Doctors, famous. See Medical science, XVII, 524-537.

'Doctrine of the Mean.' 中庸 XXI, 283-286.

—— See also 'Four Books.'

Dog. 犬 XIX, 115-118.

Dog-days (from about the middle of July to the middle of August). 伏日 II, 56.

Dog-headed nation. 狗國 VIII, 129.

Dogs, strange phenomena connected with. 犬異 IV, 174.

Domestic animals in general. 畜總部 XIX, 88.

Donkey. See Ass.

Door-screens and blinds, bamboo. 簾箔 XXXII, 235.

Doors. 門戶 XXXII, 134.

Doubt. 疑惑 XV, 55.

Dove. See *Chiu*.

Dragon. 龍 XIX, 127-131.

—— scaly. 蛟 XIX, 132.

—— spirits. 龍神 XVIII, 34.

Dragon-boats festival (5th day of the 5th moon). 端午 II, 51, 52.

Dragon-fly. 蜻蛉 XIX, 172.

Drains and sewers. 竇 XXXII, 138.

Draughtsmen, famous. See Painting and drawing, XVII, 767-788.

Drâvîḍa country. 達羅毘荼 VIII, 76.

Drawing. See Painting and drawing.

Dreams. 夢 IV, 144-152.

Dress, strange manifestations connected with. 冠服異 IV, 161.

Dressing-cases, ladies'. 奩 XXXII, 228.

Drink. See Food and drink.

Drinking. See Eating and drinking.

—— ceremonies connected with the selection of officials. 鄉飲酒禮 XXVIII, 307, 308.

Drinking-vessels, large. 甌 XXXII, 197.

—— miscellaneous. 雜飲器 XXXII, 198.

—— of rhinoceros horn. 觥 XXXII, 197.

Driving. 御 XVII, 19.

Dropsy. 腫脹門. See Medical science, XVII, 328-331.

—— See also Infantile swellings or dropsy.

Drought. 旱災 IV, 86-96.

Drowning. See Deaths from . . . drowning, etc.

Drowsiness and lassitude. 嗜臥門. See Medical science, XVII, 343.

Drugs, vegetable. See Herbs.

Drums, military. See Bells, gongs, and drums.

—— tambourines, and gongs. 鼓 XXIX, 129-132.

Dryness in the system. 燥門. See Medical science, XVII, 255.

Duck. 鴨 XIX, 32, 33.

—— mandarin (*Anas galericulata*). 鴛鴦 XIX, 47.

—— wild. 鳬 XIX, 32.

Duckweed (*Lemna minor*, L.). 萍 XX, 67.

Dues and imposts, miscellaneous. 雜稅 XXVII, 217-232.

Dumbness. See Voice, affections of.

Dumplings, steamed. 糕 XXVII, 266.

—— stuffed. 粽 XXVII, 268.

Dust and ashes. 灰塵 V, 24.

Dutch, the. 和蘭 VIII, 106.

Duty and self-interest. 義利 XXII, 66.

—— to one's neighbour. 義 XXII, 57.

—— See also Virtues, the five.

Dwarfs, nation of. See *Chiao-yao*.

Dwelling-houses. 第宅 XXXII, 75-80.

Dyeing industry. 染工 XXXII, 9.

Dynastic histories. See XXI, 371-398.

Dysentery. See Diarrhoea and dysentery; Infantile dysentery.

Ê. 鷲. See Osprey.

Ê² (b). 鵝姓 XIV, 220.

Ê-pao plant. 鵝抱 XX, 168.

Ê-yü. 鱷魚. See Gavial.

Eagle. 鵬 XIX, 11.

Ear, the. 耳 XV, 13.

—— pathology of. 耳門. See Medical science, XVII, 154-157.

—— See also Infantile diseases.

Ear-shell (*Halotis*). 石決明 XIX, 159.

Earth. See also Heaven and earth.

—— in general. 坤輿總部 V, 1-4.

—— phenomena relating to. 地異 IV, 115-121.

—— spirit of. 后土皇地祇 XVIII, 12.

—— (soil). 土 V, 5.

—— See also Five elements.

—— melon. 菲 XX, 104.

Earthenware. See Pottery.

Earthworm (*Lumbricus*). 蚯蚓 XIX, 190.

Eastern guardian mountain. See *I M*.

—— sacred mountain. See *T'ai M*.

—— watercourse (of ancient China). See *Huai R*.

Eating and drinking. 飲食門. See Medical science, XVII, 334, 335.
 ——— strange phenomena connected with. 飲食異 IV, 161.
 Eating-implements, miscellaneous. See Implements for food.
 Ebony-tree (*Maba elliptica*, Forst.). 烏木 XX, 272.
 Eccentricity. 畸行 XXII, 290.
Echinops dahuricus, Fisch. 漏盧 XX, 133.
 Eclipses of the moon. See Lunar phenomena.
 ——— of the sun. See Solar phenomena.
Edgeworthia Gardneri, Meissn. See *Buddleia officinalis*, Max.
 Edicts. See Imperial decrees.
 Education and conduct in general. 學行總部 XXII, 1-6.
 ——— endowment of. 養士 XXV, 36, 37.
 ——— humanising influence of. 教化 XXV, 28-35.
 ——— of sons. 教子 XII, 39-44.
 Eel. See also Conger eel.
 ——— 鰻魚 XIX, 142.
 ——— Peking (*Anguilla Pekinensis*). 鰻鱺魚 XIX, 145.
 Egg-plant. See Brinjal.
 Egoism. See Altruism and egoism.
 Egret. 鶯 XIX, 31.
 Egypt [Bretschneider]. 米昔兒 VIII, 86.
 Eight Sacrifices at the Winter Solstice, gods of the. 八蜡之神 XVIII, 33.
Elæagnus glabra, Thbg., *E. pungens*, Thbg., and *E. umbellata*, Thbg.
 胡頹子 XX, 309.
 Elder brother's wife and husband's younger brother. 嫂叔 XII, 75.
 Elders. 前輩 XIII, 19.
 Elegies. See Funeral orations and elegies.
 Elemental attribute of each dynasty. 帝運 IX, 170.
 Elements, the five. See Five elements; Five planets and five elements.
 Elephant. 象 XIX, 60.
 Elixirs of life. 服食 XVIII, 303, 304.
 Elm (*Ulmus campestris*, L., and *U. macrocarpa*, Hance). 榆 XX, 269.
 ——— sp., *mén* (? *Ulmus parvifolia*, Jacq.). 楠 XX, 252.
Elsholtzia cristata, Willd. 香薷 XX, 150.
 Elves, sprites, and hobgoblins. 妖怪 XVIII, 315-320.
 Embryo. See Foetus.
 Emerald. See Precious stones.
 Emotions and the will, pathologically considered. 情志門. See Medical science, XVII, 341.
 Emperor. See also under Imperial.
 ——— as father of his people. 君父 IX, 1.
 Emperor's annual ploughing ceremony. 藉田 XXVIII, 301, 302.
 ——— birthday. 聖壽 IX, 215-224.
 ——— children. 皇子 X, 79.
 ——— father, who has himself been Emperor. 太上皇 X, 11-14.
 ——— sacrifice at the tombs of his own dynasty. 陵寢祀典 XXVIII, 233-236.
 ——— sacrifice to obtain the birth of a son. 高禘祀典 XXVIII, 241.
 Emperors, annals of the. 帝紀 IX, 7-168.
 ——— titles of. 帝號 IX, 172-174.
 Employing people in government. 用人 IX, 255-262.
 Empress. 皇后 X, 25-44 [b. 30-41].

Empress, family relations of. 外戚 X, 101-120 [b. 103-118].
 Empress Dowager. 皇太后 X, 15-24.
 ——— whose son is dead and whose grandson succeeds. 太皇太后 X, 7-10.
 Ên¹ (b). 恩姓 XIV, 158.
 Encyclopædias (works of reference arranged in categories). 類書 XXI, 497, 498.
 Endeavour. See Acquiescence and endeavour.
 Enfeoffment. 封建 XXVI, 115-120.
 ——— See also Descendants of past dynasties.
 Engines and implements of war, various. 攻守諸器 XXX, 293-299.
 ——— of destruction. See Attack by fire.
 Enjoyment. See Sorrow and delight.
Ephedra vulgaris, Rich., var. *E. helvetica*, Hook & Thom. 麻黃 XX, 154.
 Ephthalites or Indo-Scythians of the Punjab (*Íb-to*). 嚙嚙 VIII, 67.
 ——— (*Íüeh-chih*). 月氏 VIII, 52.
 ——— ancient country of, in Shensi. 陝西行都司 VI, 577, 578.
 Epidemics, spirits of. See Plagues and epidemics.
 Epidendrum. See Orchid, fragrant.
 Epileptic and other fits. 癇門. See Medical science, XVII, 318.
Epimedium sagittatum, Baker. 淫羊藿 XX, 179.
Equisetum hiemale, L. 木賊 XX, 148.
 Êrh² (b). 兒姓 XIV, 46.
 ——— 耐姓 XIV, 50.
 Êrh³ (b). 耳姓 XIV, 402.
 ——— 爾姓 XIV, 403.
 Êrh⁴ (b). 貳姓 XIV, 457.
 Êrh³-chu¹ (b). 余朱姓 XIV, 595.
 Êrh²-mên² (b). 耐門姓 XIV, 562.
 Êrh³-mien² (b). 余綿姓 XIV, 595.
 Êrh shih. 二氏. See Religions of China, the two.
 Êrh Fa. 爾雅. See 'Literary Expositor.'
 Êrh-yu M. 二酉山 VII, 171.
Erianthus japonicus, Beauv. 芒 XX, 110.
Erigeron Kamschaticum, DC. 蓬 XX, 104.
Eriocaulon heteranthum, Benth., and *E. australe*, R. Br. 穀精 XX, 134.
Eritrichium pedunculare, DC. 雞腸草 XX, 168.
 Eructation. 噫氣門. See Medical science, XVII, 345.
 Essay-writing. 經義 XXIII, 180-182.
 Essays and monographs. 說 XXIII, 172.
 Essentials. See Holding fast to essentials.
 Estimation of others. See Observation and estimation of others.
 Ether, primeval. See Cosmogonical action, etc.
 Etiquette. See *Li* [a comprehensive ethical term, etc.].
Eucommia ulmoides, Oliv. 杜仲 XX, 307.
Eugenia caryophyllata, Thbg. 丁香 XX, 301.
 Eulogies and panegyrics. 贊 XXIII, 154.
 Eunuchs of the Imperial Palace. 宦寺 X, 121-140 [b. 126-134].
Euonymus Thunbergianus, Bl. 衛矛 XX, 306.
Eupatorium chinense, L. 羅勒 XX, 170.
 ——— *Kirillovii*, Turcz. 白頭翁 XX, 172.
Euphorbia helioscopia, L. 澤漆 XX, 140.

Euphorbia humifusa, Willd. 地錦 XX, 138.

— *lasiocaula*, Boiss. 大戰 XX, 162.

— *Lathyrus*, L. 續隨子 XX, 169.

— *Rochebruni*, Fr. & S. 蔞茹 XX, 145.

— *Sieboldi*, Morr. & Dcn. 甘遂 XX, 160.

Euryale ferox, Salisb. 茨 XX, 99.

Evening. See Morning, evening, etc.

Evil. See Good and evil.

Evodia rutacarpa, Bth. 欖 XX, 249.

Examination of graduates for the Han-lin College. 殿試 XXV, 91-94.

— of graduates for the Han-lin College, success in. 登第 XXV, 85-88.

— questions, oral. 策 XXIII, 159, 160.

— questions, answers to. See Answers of candidates to examination questions.

— system in general. 選舉總部 XXV, 1-6.

— triennial, held at the provincial capitals, for the 2nd or master's degree. 鄉試 XXV, 79-82.

— triennial, held at Peking, for the 3rd or doctor's degree. 會試 XXV, 83, 84.

Examinations for master's and doctor's degree. 科舉 XXV, 65-78.

— — — See also Examination, triennial, etc.

— public. 考課 XXVI, 81-90.

— specially held for nominated candidates [obsolete]. 召試 XXV, 108.

Examiners and candidates. 主司門生 XIII, 10, 11.

Exception. See Rule and exception.

Excessive indulgence. See Vices.

Exegesis. 解 XXIII, 172.

Exile. See Banishment.

Expositions. See Lectures and expositions.

Expounding the Confucian canon to the Emperor. 經筵 XXVIII, 304.

Extraordinary personages. 異人 XVIII, 311, 312 [b. 311].

Eye, the. 目 XV, 12.

— pathology of. 目門. See Medical science, XVII, 158-170.

— — — See also Infantile diseases.

Eyebrows. 眉 XV, 11.

Fa^{3*} (b). 髮姓 XIV, 517.

— 法姓 XIV, 550.

Fa-jén. 發人. See Swift-footed nation.

Fa-la-na. 伐刺拏. See Bannu.

Fa-la-p'i. 伐臘毗. See Vallabhî.

Fa t'ieh. 法帖. See Calligraphy, famous specimens of.

Fabulous monsters, phenomena connected with. See Insects, reptiles, etc.

Face. 面 XV, 11.

— pathology of. 面門. See Medical science, XVII, 150-153.

— — — See also Infantile diseases.

Face-powder. See Ornaments of women.

Facial expression. 形貌 XV, 24-28.

Failure and success. 窮通 XV, 74.

— to obtain a degree. See Degree.

Falcon. See Hawk.

Falls. See Deaths from . . . falls, etc.; Open wounds received from falls, etc.

Falsity. See Sincerity and falsity.

Family, the, in general. 家範總部 XII, 1-6.

— names. See Clan and family names.

— shrines, worship at. 家廟祀典 XXVIII, 251-256.

Famine. See Plenty and dearth.

Fan¹ (b). 番姓 XIV, 158.

Fan¹. 翻姓 XIV, 158.

Fan² (b). 樊姓 XIV, 155.

— 繁姓 XIV, 158.

— 蕃姓 XIV, 158.

— 藩姓 XIV, 158.

— 凡姓 XIV, 374.

Fan³ (b). 反姓 XIV, 424.

Fan³. 飯姓 XIV, 424.

Fan⁴ (b). 汜姓 XIV, 374.

— 范姓 XIV, 451, 452.

— 範姓 XIV, 452.

— 梵姓 XIV, 478.

— 汎姓 XIV, 500.

Fan M. 樊山 VII, 153.

Fan-lü. 繁萋. See *Stellaria*.

Fan-mu-pieh. 番木鼈. See *Nux vomica*.

Fan-po-ts'ao. 翻白草 XX, 158.

Fan-sêng. 番僧. See Lamas of Tibet.

Fan³-shang⁴ (b). 阪上姓 XIV, 600.

Fan-ssü. 藩司. See Financial Commissioners.

Fan-yen. 帆延. See Bayana.

Fang¹ (b). 方姓 XIV, 293, 294.

— 坊姓 XIV, 310.

— 芳姓 XIV, 309.

Fang² (b). 房姓 XIV, 299.

— 防姓 XIV, 310.

— 魴姓 XIV, 310.

Fang². 防姓 XIV, 442.

Fang³ (b). 訪 XIV, 442.

Fang³. 放姓 XIV, 442.

Fang-chang M. 方丈山 VII, 196.

Fang-chang tree. 放杖木 XX, 311.

Fang-ch'êng M. 方城山 VII, 154.

Fang-chi. 防己. See *Cocculus*.

Fang-fêng. 防風. See *Stenocalium*.

Fang²-fêng¹. 防風姓 XIV, 587.

Fang-hsiang. 方響. See Musical instrument composed of iron plaques, etc.

Fang-jên K. 方人 VIII, 47.

Fang-kuang M. 方廣巖 VII, 180.

Fang-piao. 坊表. See Gateways, honorific.

Fang-shêng. 放生. See Releasing living creatures.

Fang-shih. 方士. See Necromancers.

Fang-shu. 方術. See Magical tricks.

Fang¹-shu^{2*} (b). 方叔姓 XIV, 585.

Fang-yang K. 方楊 VIII, 47.

Fang Yen [text]. 方言. See Philology and linguistics, XXIV, 12, 13.
 — 方言. See also Words and phraseology, etc.
Fang yü. 魴魚. See Bream.
 Fans. 扇 XXXII, 221.
 Farms. See Villages and farms.
 Farokhar [Beal]. 鉢利曷 VIII, 77.
 Far-sightedness (in regard to the vanity of things). 曠達 XXII, 277, 278.
 Fasting and austerity. 齋戒 XV, 107.
 Fate and destiny, human. 命運 XV, 63, 64.
 Father and mother. 父母 XII, 11-14.
 — and son. 父子 XII, 15-28.
 Father's friends or contemporaries. 父執 XIII, 19.
 Father-in-law and son-in-law. 翁婿 XII, 108, 109.
 Fathipur. 鉢伐多 VIII, 77.
 Faults. See Correcting faults.
 Favours. See Asking favours of men in office.
 Fear. 恐懼 XV, 54.
 Feast of lanterns (15th day of the 1st moon). 上元 II, 26-28.
 Feeding of children, and resultant diseases. See Infantile feeding.
 Feet. See Foot.
Fei. 菲. See Earth-melon.
 — 榧. See Yew.
Fei¹ (b). 非姓 XIV, 54.
 — 飛姓 XIV, 54.
Fei² (b). 賁姓 XIV, 54.
 — 肥姓 XIV, 54.
Fei². 肥姓 XIV, 54.
Fei³ (b). 斐姓 XIV, 403.
Fei⁴ (b). 費姓 XIV, 458.
Fei R. 肥水 VII, 280.
Fei-fei. 狒狒. See Ape, laughing.
Fei-lien. 飛廉. See *Carduus*.
 — 蜚蠊. See Cockroach.
Fei¹-lien². 飛廉姓 XIV, 563.
Fei⁴-lien². 費連姓 XIV, 605.
Fei-po. 飛白. See Script in which the characters are traced so as to show white patches.
Fei⁴-yeh³-t'ou². 費也頭姓 XIV, 636.
Fei⁴-yü³. 費羽姓 XIV, 605.
Fei-yün M. 飛雲巖 VII, 196.
 Fellow-students. 同學 XIII, 20.
 Fellow-townsmen. 鄉里 XIII, 26-29.
 Felt. 氈屬 XXVII, 319.
 Female principle. See Positive and negative principles.
Fên¹ (b). 紛姓 XIV, 139.
 — 芬姓 XIV, 139.
Fên¹. 分姓 XIV, 139.
Fên². 黃姓 XIV, 139.
Fên⁴ (b). 奮姓 XIV, 477.
Fên R. in Shansi. 汾水 VII, 216.
Fên chêng. 忿爭. See Brawling.
Fên-chou F. 汾州府 VI, 337-342.

Fences. See Palings and fences.

Fêng¹ (b). 馮姓 XIV, 23-25.

— 豐姓 XIV, 28.

— 豐姓 XIV, 28.

— 風姓 XIV, 30.

— 封姓 XIV, 32.

Fêng¹. 風姓 XIV, 31.

— 峰姓 XIV, 37.

Fêng² (b). 逢姓 XIV, 31.

Fêng⁴ (b). 奉姓 XIV, 379.

— 鳳姓 XIV, 453.

Fêng R. in Shensi. 豐水 VII, 257.

Fêng chieh. 風節. See Officials, high-principled.

Fêng chien. 封建. See Enfeoffment.

Fêng²-ch'iu¹. 逢丘姓 XIV, 555.

Fêng¹-chü⁴ (b). 封具姓 XIV, 556.

Fêng¹-fu⁴ (b). 封父姓 XIV, 556.

Fêng-hsiang F. 鳳翔府 VI, 523-528.

Fêng-hsien. 鳳仙. See *Impatiens*.

Fêng-huang. 鳳凰. See Phoenix.

Fêng¹-jên² (b). 封人姓 XIV, 556.

Fêng-liu. 楓柳. See *Liquidambar*.

Fêng²-mên² (b). 逢門姓 XIV, 555.

Fêng-p'a-man K. 風琶蠻 VIII, 104.

Fêng su. 風俗. See Manners and customs, etc.

Fêng²-sun¹. 逢孫姓 XIV, 555.

Fêng-t'ien F. See Moukden.

Fêng tsêng. 封贈. See Titles of honour bestowed on officials.

Fêng-yang F. 鳳陽府 VI, 827-838.

Ferghana. See Andekan.

Feringhi. See Portuguese.

Fern, various sp. 貫衆 XX, 133.

Festival of departed spirits (15th day of the 7th moon). 中元 II, 68.

— of the magpies' bridge over the Milky Way, to unite the Herdsman (β γ Aquilae) with the Weaving Maiden (α Lyrae) (7th night of the 7th moon). 七夕 II, 65-67.

— on the 3rd of the 3rd moon. 上巳 II, 37-39.

Festivals in general. See Year, the, in general.

Fetters and gyves. 桎梏 XXXI, 146.

Fevers, infectious, of various kinds, accompanied by a rash. 遊風丹毒斑疹門. See Medical science, XVII, 389.

— of various kinds. 瘡門. See Medical science, XVII, 308-311.

Fife. 橫吹 XXIX, 123.

Fig, common (*Ficus carica*, L.). 無花果 XX, 286.

— *pi-li* (*Ficus pumila*, L., or *F. foecolata*, Wall.). 薜荔 XX, 142.

Filbert. See Hazel-nut.

Filial piety and fraternal love. 孝弟 XXII, 177-232 [*b.* 179-224]. 'Filial Piety Classic.' See 'Book of Filial Piety.'

Finance. See National expenditure.

Financial commissioners and provincial treasurers. 藩司 XI, 597, 598 [*b.* 597].

Fine arts practised by Emperors. See Imperial calligraphy, IX, 239.

Fir. See *Cunninghamia*, etc.

Fire. 火 I, 95-99.
 — See also Five elements.
 — in warfare. See Attack by fire.
Fire-arms. See Attack by fire.
Firefly. 螢 XIX, 171.
Fires, calamitous. 火災 IV, 97-101.
Fireships. See Naval warfare, XXX, 97.
Firewood. 薪 XX, 319.
Fish, wooden, used in monasteries. See Musical instruments, miscellaneous, XXIX, 136.
Fish-hawk. 鵟 XIX, 45.
Fishes in general. 魚 XIX, 133-137.
 — miscellaneous. 雜魚 XIX, 148, 149.
 — strange. 異魚 XIX, 149, 150.
Fishing. 漁 XVII, 14-16.
Fishing-boats. See Naval warfare, XXX, 97.
Fishing-nets, creels, etc. 網罟 XXXII, 247.
Fits. See Epileptic and other fits.
Five Classics, the. See XXI, 59-264.
 — elements, the (water, fire, wood, metal, earth). 五行 I, 19-23.
 — — See also Five planets and five elements.
 — guardian mountains, genii of the. See XVIII, 26.
 — planets and five elements, spirits of the. 五星五行之神 XVIII, 15.
 — sacred mountains of China, in general. 五嶽總部 VII, 7, 8.
 — sacred mountains, genii of the. See XVIII, 21-25.
 — 'Five Sacrifices' and 'Seven Sacrifices,' the. 五祀七祀 XXVIII, 240.
 — — gods of the. 五祀之神 XVIII, 33.
 — virtues, the. See Virtues.
Flag and halberd insignia. 檠戟 XXX, 290.
Flageolet. See Musical instruments, miscellaneous, XXIX, 136.
Flags. See Banners and flags.
Flails. 連枷 XXXII, 245.
Flat-irons. 熨斗 XXXII, 237.
Flea. 蚤 XIX, 188.
Flesh. See Blood and flesh.
 — pathology of. 肉門. See Medical science, XVII, 232, 233.
Flogging. 鞭刑 XXXI, 147.
Floods. 水災 IV, 124-132.
Flour. See Wheat-flour.
Flower festival (usually the 15th of the 2nd moon). 花朝 II, 32.
Flowering plants, miscellaneous. 雜花草 XX, 181-184.
 — trees, miscellaneous. 雜花樹 XX, 312.
Flowers in general. 花 XX, 10-14.
Flute, short, with three holes. 簫 XXIX, 120.
 — with eight holes. 笛 XXIX, 121-123.
 — with seven holes. 簫 XXIX, 120.
Fly. 蠅. See House-fly.
 — Telini (*Mylabris cichorii*). 斑蝥 XIX, 176.
Flying-fish. 文鰩魚 XIX, 146.
 — (*Exocoetus volans*). 狗魚. See Fishes, strange, XIX, 150.
Flying squirrel (*Pteromys xanthipes*). 鼯鼠 XIX, 84.

Fo¹. 傅姓 XIV, 535.
Fo²* (b). 佛姓 XIV, 513.
Fo-chia. 佛甲. See *Sedum lineare*.
F'o-lang-chi. 佛郎機. See Portuguese.
Fo-shou. 佛手. See Citron.
Foniculum vulgare, Gaertn. 懷香 XX, 73.
Fœtus during gestation. 小兒未生胎養門. See Medical science, XVII, 421.
Fog and mist. 霧 I, 75.
 — — phenomena of. 霾霧異 IV, 72.
Fokien, province of. See Fuhkien.
Foochow. See Fu-chou F.
Food and drink in general. 飲食 XXVII, 257-262.
Foods and other articles of commerce, in general. 食貨總部 XXVII, 1-8.
Foot, the. 足 XV, 19.
 — See also Cutting off the feet; Infantile diseases of the breast, back, hands, and feet.
Football. 蹴鞠 XVII, 802.
Forbearance. 含忍 XV, 56.
Foreign countries in general. 邊裔總部 VIII, 1-12.
Foreknowledge. 前知 XXII, 284.
Forks. See Spoons, forks, and chopsticks.
Formosa, island of. See T'ai-wan.
Forsythia suspensa, Vahl. 鱧腸 XX, 168.
Fortune. See also Fate and destiny.
 — and misfortune. 禍福 XV, 83-86.
Fortune-tellers, famous. See Divination, XVII, 559-562.
Fortune-telling. See Divination; Universe and its phenomena as seen in permutations of numbers.
Foster-mothers. 乳母 XII, 45.
Fou. 缶. See Musical instrument, bowl-shaped; Wine-bowls, deep oblong.
Fou¹ (b). 不姓 XIV, 356.
Fou² (b). 冚姓 XIV, 356.
 — 浮姓 XIV, 356.
Fou². 崩姓. See Pêng¹.
 — 涪姓 XIV, 356.
 — 巷姓 XIV, 356.
Fou⁴. 阜姓 XIV, 447.
Fou R. in Ssüch'uan. 涪水 VII, 301.
Fou²-ch'iu¹ (b). 浮丘姓 XIV, 593.
Fou-chung. 蟲螽. See Grasshopper.
Fou-tu M. 浮渡山 VII, 84.
Fou²-t'u² (b). 浮屠姓 XIV, 593.
Fou-yu. 蜂蟻. See Water-fly.
Foundation and preservation of dynasties. 創守 IX, 249.
'Four Books.' 四書 XXI, 293-300.
Four great watercourses of ancient China (Huai, Yangtse, Yellow River, and Chi), in general. 四瀆總部 VII, 199.
 — — spirits of the. See XVIII, 26, 27.
Fowl, barn-door (and other birds). 鷄 XIX, 33-36.
Fowls, phenomena connected with. 雞異 IV, 168.
Fox. 狐狸 XIX, 70-72.

Frame for keeping paper flat while writing. 鎮紙 XXIV, 160.
 Fraternal love. See Filial piety and fraternal love.
Fraxinus longicuspis, S. & Z. 秦皮 XX, 306.
 Friends. 朋友 XIII, 12-18.
 — old. 故舊 XIII, 25.
 Friendships, hereditary. 世誼 XIII, 21.
 Fright. See also Children, sudden attacks of illness in.
 — nervous. See Nervous diseases.
Fritillaria Thunbergii, Miq. 貝母 XX, 129.
 Frog. 蝦蟆 XIX, 186.
 — large sp., *fien-fu*. 田父 XIX, 186.
 Frogs, water- and tree-. 鼃 XIX, 187.
 Frontier-gates and passes. 關隘 V, 123-125.
 Frost-bite. See Sores arising from ... frost-bite, etc.
 Fruit in general. 果 XX, 15, 16.
 — trees, miscellaneous. 雜果木 XX, 313.
 Fruits, salted. 豉 XXVII, 308.
Fu. 蓄. See *Calystegia*.
 — 釜. See Cooking-pots, cast-iron.
 — 鳧. See Duck, wild.
 — 賦. See Poetry in irregular verse.
*Fu*¹ (*b*). 敷姓 XIV, 100.
*Fu*¹. 夫姓 XIV, 100.
 — 卿姓 XIV, 100.
 — 孚姓 XIV, 100.
 — 柎姓 XIV, 100.
Fu^{1*} (*b*). 鄰姓 XIV, 457.
*Fu*² (*b*). 符姓 XIV, 97.
 — 苻姓 XIV, 97.
 — 扶姓 XIV, 99.
*Fu*². 巷姓 XIV, 100.
Fu^{2*} (*b*). 伏姓 XIV, 504.
 — 服姓 XIV, 505.
 — 福姓 XIV, 509.
 — 腹姓 XIV, 509.
Fu^{2*}. 蝮姓 XIV, 509.
 — 紱姓 XIV, 516.
 — 黻姓 XIV, 516.
*Fu*³ (*b*). 甫姓 XIV, 417.
 — 輔姓 XIV, 417.
 — 府姓 XIV, 417.
*Fu*³. 黼姓 XIV, 418.
 — 撫姓 XIV, 418.
*Fu*⁴ (*b*). 傅姓 XIV, 463.
 — 付姓 XIV, 465.
 — 附姓 XIV, 464.
 — 富姓 XIV, 498.
*Fu*⁴. 父姓 XIV, 418.
 — 副姓 XIV, 500.
Fu^{4*} (*b*). 復姓 XIV, 509.
 — 浹姓 XIV, 506.
 — 宓姓 XIV, 506.
 — 弗姓 XIV, 516.

Fu^{4*} (*b*). 蒦姓 XIV, 516.
Fu^{4*}. 芾姓 XIV, 516.
Fu M. 鳧山 VII, 26.
 — R. 潞水 VII, 240.
Fu^{4*}-chi⁴. 弗忌姓 XIV, 620.
Fu-chi-tzŭ-kén plant. 伏雞子根 XX, 180.
*Fu*⁴-ch'í² (*b*). 傅其姓 XIV, 607.
Fu-ch'ieh-lang. 縛伽浪. See Baghelân.
Fu chih. 父執. See Father's friends, etc.
Fu-chou F. in Fuhkien. 福州府 VI, 1033-1044.
 — F. in Kiangsi. 撫州府 VI, 885-890.
Fu-ch'un M. 富春山 VII, 130.
*Fu*⁴-fu⁴ (*b*). 富父姓 XIV, 612.
Fu-ho. 縛喝. See Balkh.
Fu-huo K. 副貨 VIII, 67.
Fu-i. 賦役. See Land tax and personal service to the State.
Fu jén p'êng lou mén. 婦人崩漏門. See Childbirth, 'flood-ing at.'
Fu jih. 伏日. See Dog-days.
Fu-jung. 芙蓉. See *Hibiscus mutabilis*.
Fu-kuei. 簠簠. See Vessels, sacrificial, of various shapes.
Fu-li-shih. 弗栗恃. See Vṛji.
Fu-li-shih-sa-fang-na K. (north of Kabul). 弗栗恃薩儻那 VIII, 77.
Fu-lou-sha. 弗樓沙. See Peshawur.
Fu^{4*}-lu^{4*} (*b*). 復陸姓 XIV, 617.
Fu-lu-ni K. 伏盧尼 VIII, 67.
*Fu*¹-mêng² (*b*). 夫蒙姓 XIV, 568.
Fu-nan. 扶南. See Cambodia.
Fu-ning F., formerly C. 福寧州 VI, 1107, 1108.
Fu-niu-hua plant. 伏牛花 XX, 166.
Fu-p'én-tzŭ. 覆盆子. See *Rubus coreanus*.
Fu-sang. 扶桑. See *Hibiscus rosa-sinensis*.
Fu-sang K. 扶桑 VIII, 41.
Fu-shih. 服食. See Elixirs of life.
*Fu*³-shuang². 甫爽姓 XIV, 599.
Fu-ti-sha K. (cave-dwellers). 弗敵沙 VIII, 67.
Fu-tzŭ. 附子. See Aconite.
Fu^{2*}-tzŭ³ (*b*). 福子姓 XIV, 617.
Fu-wang. 夫王. See Rush, species of.
Fu-yü. 扶餘. See Koreans, northern.
*Fu*¹-yü². 夫餘姓 XIV, 568.
*Fu*²-yü². 鳧夷姓 XIV, 568.
*Fu*⁴-yü² (*b*). 傅餘姓 XIV, 607.
Fuel. See Firewood.
Fuel-gathering. See Wood-cutting.
Fuhkien, province of, in general. 福建總部 VI, 1031, 1032.
Fundamental qualities in emperors. See Ornamentals and fundamentals.
Fundamentals. See Attention to fundamentals.
Funeral orations and elegies. 哀誄 XXIII, 175.
Funerals. See Mourning and funerals.
Funkia Sieboldiana, Hkr., or *Polianthes tuberosa*, L. 玉簪 XX, 120.
Fur garments. 裘 XXVIII, 340.

Furlough, official. *See* Leave of absence.

Furnaces. *See* Stoves and braziers.

Gachi. *See* Gaz.

Gadfly. 蠅 XIX, 173.

Galangal (*Alpinia Galanga*, Willd.). 高良薑 XX, 178.

Gall-insects and gall-nuts. 五倍子 XIX, 178.

Gambling. 博戲 XVII, 807.

Gamboge (*Garcinia Morella*, var. *pedicellata*). 藤黃 XX, 154.

Game of guessing at something hidden under a bowl. 射覆 XVII, 747.

— by shadows. 卦影 XVII, 747.

— of pitching arrows into a vase. 投壺 XVII, 797.

Gāndhāra. 犍陀衛 VIII, 63.

Ganjam. *See* Kūṇḍya.

Gardeners, famous. *See* Gardening, XVII, 13.

Gardenia florida, L. 梔子 XX, 302.

Gardening. 圃 XVII, 13 [b.].

Gardens and groves. 園林 XXXII, 117-123.

Garlic (*Allium sativum*, L.). 蒜 XX, 57.

Gasteropod, fabulous. *See* Sea-serpent.

Gastrodia elata, Bl. 赤箭 XX, 156.

Gateways, honorific, etc. 坊表 XXXII, 73, 74.

Gauhati. 迦摩縷波 VIII, 75.

Gauze. 羅 XXVII, 316, 317.

— cotton. 紗 XXVII, 317.

Gavial. 鱷魚 XIX, 138.

Gaz [Yule]. 揭職 VIII, 73.

Gecko. 蛤蚧 XIX, 185.

Gelsemium elegans, Benth., Order *Loganiaceae*. 鉤吻 XX, 135.

Gems and precious stones in general. 寶貨總部 XXVII, 321.

Generals. 將帥 XI, 431-546 [b. 443-542].

Genital organs. *See* Private parts, anterior.

— organs, female, diseases of. 婦人前陰諸疾門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 420.

Gentian (*Gentiana barbata*, Froel., *G. Olivieri*, DC., etc.). 龍膽 XX, 164.

Geography of the Empire (historical, political, commercial, etc.). 輿圖 V, 43-108.

Geomancy. 堪輿 XVII, 651-680 [b. 679].

Geometry. *See* Arithmetic and geometry.

Geougen. *See* Juan-juan.

Geranium. 繡毬 XX, 293.

Ghâripur. *See* Chan-chu K.

Ghost insects. 鼠婦 XIX, 178.

Ghûr. 活國 VIII, 77.

Gimlets. 錐 XXXII, 238.

Ginger. 薑 XX, 43.

Ginseng (*Aralia quinquefolia*, Planch. & Decne.). 人參 XX, 125.

Giraffe. 惡那西約獸. *See* Beasts, strange, XIX, 125.

Girdle and pendants. 帶佩 XXVIII, 342-344.

Giving. *See* Taking and giving.

— and replying to complimentary poems, parting admonitions, etc. 贈答 XIII, 41-45.

Gladness. *See* Joy and anger; Sorrow and delight.

Glass. 玻璃 XXVII, 333.

Glechoma hederacea, L. 積雪 XX, 136.

Gleditschia sinensis, Lam., and other species. 皂莢 XX, 304.

Glue. 膠 XXVII, 320.

Glutton (*gulo*). 獲落. *See* Beasts, strange, XIX, 125.

Gnats. *See* Midges and gnats.

Goa. *See* Konkan.

Goat. *See* Sheep.

— mountain. 山羊. *See* Beasts, strange, XIX, 125.

Goatsucker (*Caprimulgus stictomus*). 杜鵑 XIX, 42.

Goblets. *See also* Cups.

— of various shapes, mostly three-legged and two-handed. 罍 XXXII, 194.

— with or without covers. 罍 XXXII, 194.

God Almighty. 皇天上帝 XVIII, 9-11.

— worship of. *See* Hall of the Supreme Being, sacrifice in the.

Gods. *See also* Spirits, etc.

— and 'immortals' of Taoism. 神仙 XVIII, 221-270 [b. 224-259].

Goitres, wens, tumours, and moles. 瘰癧疣瘰門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 395.

Gold. 金 XXVII, 335-338.

Golden mean and moral harmony. 中和 XXII, 129.

Gold-fish. 金魚 XIX, 145.

Gongs. *See* Drums, tambourines, and gongs; also Musical instruments, miscellaneous, XXIX, 136.

— military. *See* Bells, gongs, and drums.

Good and evil. 善惡 XXII, 71.

Goodness of heart. *See* Charity.

Goods in general. *See* Foods and other articles of commerce.

Goose. 鵞 XIX, 37.

— wild. 鴻鴈 XIX, 15-17.

Gooseberry, Chinese. *See* Carambola.

Gourd. *See also* Melon . . . and other cucurbitaceous plants.

— 瓠 XX, 47.

Government. *See also* Administration, Imperial.

— the art of, as illustrated by the lives of great statesmen. 政事 XI, 771-800 [b.].

— duties of. 治道 IX, 243-248.

— system for keeping the price of staples of commerce near to a fixed rate. 平準 XXVII, 233-240.

Governors of the prefecture of Shun-t'ien (including Peking). 京兆 XI, 381-383 [b. 382, 383].

— of *chiün*. *See* Prefects.

— of gaols. 司獄 XI, 663 [b.].

— of important cities other than the Imperial capital. 留守 XI, 384, 385 [b. 385].

Gôvisana. 瞿毗霜那 VIII, 74.

Graduates of the same year. 同年 XIII, 21.

Graduating. *See* Degree, obtaining a.

Grain in general. 禾穀 XX, 23, 24.

— gods or spirits of. *See* Land and grain, spirits of.

Grains left after distilling spirits. 糟 XXVII, 299.

Graminea, sp. (? *Diarrhena japonica*). 龍常 XX, 164.

Granaries, public. 倉廩 XXXII, 60-65.

Grand Court of Revision. 大理寺 XI, 366-368 [b. 367].

Grand Secretariat. 中書 XI, 259, 260 [*b.* 259].
 Grandchildren of the Emperor. 皇孫 X, 80.
 Grandfathers and grandsons in the female line. 外祖孫 XII, 105.
 ——— in the male line. 祖孫 XII, 7-10.
 Grandsons. See Grandfathers and grandsons; Sons and grandsons.
 Grants. See Compassionate grants.
 Grape-vine. 葡萄 XX, 113.
 ——— wild (*Vitis labrusca*, L.). 蔓莢 XX, 142.
 Grappling-irons. See Naval warfare, XXX, 97.
 Grass. See *Graminea*.
 'Grass' character. See Script known as grass character.
 Grasshopper. 蝗蟲 XIX, 175.
 Gratitude. See Kindness and malice.
 Great Bear, god of the. 北斗之神 XVIII, 14.
 ——— See also *Wên-ch'ang*.
 'Great Learning.' 大學 XXI, 279-282.
 ——— See also 'Four Books.'
 Great Monad, the. 太乙. See Prognostication and magic, XVII, 687-702.
 ——— spirit of the. 太一之神 XVIII, 16.
 'Great Year,' spirit of the. See Year-god.
 Greatness and smallness. 大小 XXII, 74.
 Grief and happiness. 憂樂 XV, 52.
 Grievances. See Redressing grievances.
 Grooms and stables. 阜櫪 XXXII, 241.
 Groves. See Gardens and groves.
 Grub, 'cucumber guard.' 守瓜 XIX, 174.
 Grubs in wood. 蠹 XIX, 179.
 Grudges. See Kindness and malice.
 Guest and host. 賓主 XIII, 22-24.
 Guitar, *p'i-p'a*. 琵琶 XXIX, 113, 114.
 ——— small, with five strings. 五絃 XXIX, 116.
 Guns. See Attack by fire.
 Gurjara. 瞿折羅 VIII, 76.
 Gurnard, flying. 羸魚. See Fishes, strange, XIX, 149.
Gymnothrix japonica, Kth. 狼 XX, 106.
Gynandropsis pentaphylla, DC. 白花菜 XX, 73.
Gynocardia odorata, R. Br. 大風子 XX, 310.
 Gyves. See Fetters and gyves.

Ha-lieh. 哈烈. See Herat.

Ha-mei-li K. (near Kansuh). 哈梅里 VIII, 85.

Hai. 醢. See Meat, salted and hashed.

*Hai*² (*b*). 孩姓 XIV, 115.

*Hai*³ (*b*). 海姓 XIV, 420.

*Hai*¹ (*b*). 亥姓 XIV, 420.

Hai-ch'a. 海蛇. See Jelly-fish.

Hai-chin-sha plant. 海金沙 XX, 176.

Hai-ching. 海鏡. See Bivalve.

Hai-hung-tou tree. 海紅豆 XX, 311.

Hai-kén plant. 海根 XX, 140.

Hai-tai. 海帶. See Seaweed, edible.

Hai-lang. 海棠. See Cherry-apple.

Hai-yao-yü. 海鰲魚. See Ray and skate.

Hai-yen. 海燕. See Marine animal, etc.

Hai-yü. 海芋. See *Alocasia*.

Hai-yüeh. 海月. See Univalves, various.

Hai-yün. 海蘊. See Seaweed, species of.

Hail-storms, disastrous. 雹災 IV, 83-85.

Hainan, island of. See Ch'üing-chou F.

—— aboriginal tribes of (Li-jên and Ch'i-jên). 廣東黎人岐人 VI, 1389-1392.

Hair. 髮 XV, 10.

—— pathology of. See Beard and hair.

Halberds. See Flag and halberd insignia.

Hall of the Supreme Being, sacrifice in the. 明堂祀典 XXVIII, 170-178.

Halls and noted buildings. 堂 XXXII, 81-86.

Hami. 哈密 VIII, 72.

Han. 蚌. See Bivalve.

*Han*² (*b*). 寒姓 XIV, 159.

—— 韓姓 XIV, 159-162.

—— 邢姓 XIV, 168.

—— 函姓 XIV, 374.

*Han*². 邯姓 XIV, 168.

—— 含姓 XIV, 369.

*Han*³ (*b*). 罕姓 XIV, 424.

*Han*⁴ (*b*). 翰姓 XIV, 479.

—— 漢姓 XIV, 480.

—— 汗姓 XIV, 480.

—— 犴姓 XIV, 480.

*Han*⁴. 驛姓 XIV, 480.

Han plant. 蔞 XX, 64.

—— R., branch of the Yang-tsze R., which it joins at Hankow.

漢水 VII, 261, 262.

*Han*²-chi²*. 韓籍姓 XIV, 575.

*Han*³-ching². 罕井姓 XIV, 600.

*Han*²-ch'iu¹ (*b*). 咸丘姓 XIV, 594.

*Han*²-chüeh²*. 韓厥姓 XIV, 575.

Han-chung F. 漢中府 VI, 529-536.

'Han Fei Tzū.' See 'Han Tzū.'

*Han*³-fu⁴ (*b*). 罕父姓 XIV, 600.

*Han*²-ho²* (*b*). 韓褐姓 XIV, 572.

*Han*²-hou². 韓侯姓 XIV, 575.

Han-hsiao. 含笑. See *Magnolia fuscata*.

Han-hu, district of. 韓胡. See *Tung-pu* and *Han-hu*.

Han-jên. 含忍. See Forbearance.

Han-lin College. 翰林院 XI, 261-282 [*b.* 266-276].

—— See also Examination of graduates for the Han-lin College.

Han Shu. 漢書. See 'History of the Former Han dynasty.'

*Han*²-tan¹ (*b*). 邯鄲姓 XIV, 593.

'Han Tzū.' 韓子 XXI, 442.

Han-yang F. 漢陽府 VI, 1127-1134.

*Han*²-yeh³ (*b*). 函冶姓 XIV, 594.

*Han*²-yen². 韓言姓 XIV, 575.

Han²-ying¹. 韓嬰姓 XIV, 575.
 Han²-yü². 韓餘姓 XIV, 575.
 Han²-yü⁴. 函與姓 XIV, 594.
 Hand, the. 手 XV, 17, 18.
 — See also Infantile diseases.
 Handbells. 鐃 XXIX, 99.
 Handcuffs. See Fetters and gyves.
 Hand-grenades. See Attack by fire, XXX, 95.
 Handicrafts in general. 考工總部 XXXII, 1-4.
 Handwriting. See also Script.
 — art of. 書法 XXIV, 83-91.
 Hang³. 許姓 XIV, 442.
 Hang tree. 杭 XX, 272.
 Hang-chou F. 杭州府 VI, 935-956.
 Hanging. See Deaths from hanging, etc.
 Hao. 蒿. See Artemisia.
 Hao¹ (b). 蒿姓 XIV, 212.
 Hao² (b). 毫姓 XIV, 212.
 — 豪姓 XIV, 212.
 — 昊姓 XIV, 434.
 Hao³ (b). 郝姓 XIV, 525.
 Hao⁴ (b). 鄒姓 XIV, 200.
 — 浩姓 XIV, 434.
 — 皓姓 XIV, 434.
 — 好姓 XIV, 485.
 Hao⁴. 姍姓 XIV, 434.
 — 政姓 XIV, 434.
 — 妞姓 XIV, 434.
 — 號姓 XIV, 212.
 — 顥姓 XIV, 434.
 — 鎬姓 XIV, 434.
 — 耗姓 XIV, 485.
 Hao or fancy names. See Names, fancy.
 Hao⁴-hsing¹ (b). 浩星姓 XIV, 610.
 Hao⁴-shêng¹ (b). 浩生姓 XIV, 610.
 Hao⁴-yang² (b). 浩羊姓 XIV, 610.
 Hao-yü. 豪魚. See Swordfish.
 Happiness. See Grief and happiness; Fortune and misfortune.
 Hardness and softness. 剛柔 XXII, 73.
 Hare. 兔 XIX, 78.
 Harmony in the soul, principle of. See Li [a comprehensive ethical term, etc.].
 — moral. See Golden mean.
 Harpsichord. 箏 XXIX, 116.
 Hate. See Love and hate.
 Hats. See Caps and hats.
 Haw. 榲桲 XX, 284.
 Hawfinch, bullfinch, Java sparrow, etc. 桑扈 XIX, 49.
 Hawk. 鷹 XIX, 12-14.
 Hawthorn (*Crataegus pinnatifida*, Bge.). 山楂 XX, 284.
 Hazel (*Corylus heterophylla*, Fisch.). 榛 XX, 225.
 Head, the. 頭 XV, 9.
 — pathology of. 頭門. See Medical science, XVII, 142-149.

Head, pathology of. See also Infantile diseases.
 Health, care of. 頤養補益門. See Medical science, XVII, 350-352.
 — — See also Life, prolongation of.
 Heart. See Viscera.
 Heat. See Cold and heat.
 — god of. See Cold and heat, gods of.
 — in the system. 火門. See Medical science, XVII, 256, 257.
 — — See also Infantile heats, etc.
 Heaven. 天 I, 9-14.
 — personified. See God Almighty.
 — and earth in general (including the 天間略 of Emmanuel Diaz). 天地總部 I, 1-8.
 — — sacrifice to. 天地祀典 XXVIII, 147-169.
 Hedgehog, Chinese (*Erinaceus dealbatus*). 蝟 XIX, 80.
 Hei M. 黑山 VII, 80.
 Hei¹ (b). 黑姓 XIV, 547.
 Hei R. 黑水. See Black Water.
 Hei-ch'ih K. 黑齒 VIII, 27.
 Hei¹-ch'ih³ (b). 黑齒姓 XIV, 631.
 Hei-ch'ü-tzü. 黑車子. See 'Black Carts' tribe.
 Hei¹-kung¹. 黑肱姓 XIV, 631.
 Hei-lou. 黑婁. See Herat.
 Hei¹-t'ai¹. 黑台姓 XIV, 631.
 Heir-Apparent. 東宮 X, 57-76.
 — household of the. 宮僚 XI, 283-288 [b. 285, 286].
 Hellebore (*Veratrum nigrum*, L., and *V. album*, L.). 藜蘆 XX, 146.
 Helmets. See Buffcoats and helmets.
 Hemerocallis *flava*, L. 鹿葱 XX, 71.
 Hemp (*Cannabis sativa*, L.). 麻 XX, 38, 39.
 Hempen cloth. 帛 XXVII, 311.
 Henbane (*Hyoscyamus niger*, L.). 莨菪 XX, 146.
 Hêng² (b). 衡姓 XIV, 317.
 — 恆姓 XIV, 325.
 Hêng². 橫姓 XIV, 317.
 Hêng³ (b). 荇姓 XIV, 444.
 Hêng⁴ (b). 行姓 XIV, 317.
 Hêng M. (northern sacred) in Chihli. 恆山 VII, 41-44.
 — — See also Five sacred mountains of China.
 — — genius of the. 北嶽恆山之神 XVIII, 24, 25.
 — (southern sacred) in Hunan. 衡山 VII, 163-168.
 — — See also Five sacred mountains of China.
 — — genius of the. 南嶽衡山之神 XVIII, 23.
 Hêng-chou F. 衡州府 VI, 1241-1254.
 Hêng-ch'ui. 橫吹. See Fife.
 Hêng-ch'ün plant. 恆春 XX, 136.
 Hêng-mu. 橫目. See Trailing plant.
 Henna (*Lawsonia inermis*, L.). 指甲 XX, 121.
 Herat (*Ha-lieh*). 哈烈 VIII, 85.
 — (Hei-lou). 黑婁 VIII, 86.
 Herbs, medicinal. 藥 XX, 17-22.
 Herdsman (β γ Aquilae). See Festival of the magpies' bridge over the Milky Way.

Hereditary official rank conferred for public services. 廕襲 XXV, 109-114.
Hermits and recluses, famous. See Retirement from the world, XXII, 257-272.
Heron. 鵠 XIX, 10.
 — crested. 鸕鶿 XIX, 47.
Herpes. See Skin diseases.
Heterodoxy (non-conformity with Confucianism). See Orthodoxy and heterodoxy.
Hibiscus, sp. See also Mallow.
 — *mutabilis*, L. 芙蓉 XX, 294.
 — *rosa-sinensis*, L. 扶桑 XX, 295.
 — *syriacus*, L. 木槿 XX, 295.
Hiccoughs. 呃門. See Medical science, XVII, 345.
High rank and humble station. 貴賤 XV, 68.
Hill abodes. See Mountain homes.
Hill-censers. See Stoves and braziers.
'Hill and River Classic.' 山經 XXI, 430.
 — and stream, spirits of. 山川諸神 XVIII, 28-31.
 — — — sacrifice to. 山川祀典 XXVIII, 189-196.
Himatala. 呬摩咀邏 VIII, 77.
Hiranya Parvata. 伊爛拏鉢伐多 VIII, 75.
'Historical Record' (of Ssü-ma Ch'ien). 史記 XXI, 371-374.
 — studies. 史學 XXI, 405-418.
'History of the Ch'ên dynasty.' 陳書 XXI, 384.
 — of the Chin dynasty. 晉書 XXI, 382.
 — — — or Golden Tartar dynasty. 金史 XXI, 395.
 — — — See also Liao, Chin, and Sung dynastic histories.
 — of the Contending States. 戰國策 XXI, 370.
 — of the Five Dynasties. 五伐史 XXI, 390.
 — of the Former Han Dynasty. 漢書 XXI, 375-378.
 — of the Later Han dynasty. 後漢書 XXI, 379, 380.
 — of the Liang dynasty. 梁書 XXI, 384.
 — of the Liao dynasty. 遼史 XXI, 390.
 — — — See also Liao, Chin, and Sung dynastic histories.
 — of the Liu Sung dynasty. 宋書 XXI, 383.
 — of the Ming dynasty. 明史 XXI, 397, 398.
 — of the Northern Ch'i dynasty. 北齊書 XXI, 386.
 — of the Northern Chou dynasty. 北周書 XXI, 386.
 — of the Northern Wei dynasty. 北魏書 XXI, 385.
 — of the Southern Ch'i dynasty. 南齊書 XXI, 383.
 — of the Sui dynasty. 隋書 XXI, 386.
 — of the Sung dynasty. 宋史 XXI, 391-394.
 — — — See also Liao, Chin, and Sung dynastic histories.
 — of the T'ang dynasty. 唐書 XXI, 387-389.
 — of the Three Kingdoms. 三國志 XXI, 381.
 — of the Yüan dynasty. 元史 XXI, 396.
Hiung-nu. See Hsiung-nu.
Ho. 貉. See Marmot.
 — 褐. See Serge.
Ho² (b). 何姓 XIV, 213-215.
 — 河姓 XIV, 220.
 — 苛姓 XIV, 220.
 — 禾姓 XIV, 220.

Ho² (b). 和姓 XIV, 216.

Ho^{2*} (b). 褐姓 XIV, 517.

— 黑姓 XIV, 547.

— 合姓 XIV, 548.

— 盍姓 XIV, 548.

— 闔姓 XIV, 548.

Ho^{2*}. 屨姓 XIV, 548.

Ho⁴ (b). 賀姓 XIV, 486.

Ho^{4*} (b). 郝姓 XIV, 525.

— 霍姓 XIV, 535.

— 鶴姓 XIV, 535.

— 貉姓 XIV, 535.

— 赫姓 XIV, 542.

Ho^{4*}. 紇姓 XIV, 517.

— 佻姓 XIV, 535.

— 郃姓 XIV, 548.

— 頡姓 XIV, 548.

Ho C. L. C. in Anhui. 和州 VI, 839, 840.

Ho K. (part of Sogdiana). 何國 VIII, 68.

— M. (central guardian). 霍山 VII, 40.

— — — genius of the. 中鎮霍山之神 XVIII, 26.

Ho-chien F. 河間府 VI, 83-92.

Ho-ch'ing F. 鶴慶府 VI, 1499, 1500.

Ho²-ch'iu¹ (b). 何丘姓 XIV, 578.

Ho⁴-êrh². 賀兒姓 XIV, 611.

Ho^{4*}-hsi¹ (b). 紇奚姓 XIV, 620.

Ho-huan. 合歡. See *Acacia*.

Ho⁴-jo^{4*} (b). 賀若姓 XIV, 610.

Ho^{4*}-kan¹ (b). 紇干姓 XIV, 620.

Ho⁴-ko^{2*}. 賀葛姓 XIV, 611.

Ho^{4*}-ku^{3*}. 紇骨姓 XIV, 620.

Ho^{2*}-kuan⁴ (b). 褐冠姓 XIV, 621.

Ho⁴-lai⁴. 賀賴姓 XIV, 611.

Ho-lan. 和蘭. See Dutch.

Ho⁴-lan² (b). 賀蘭姓 XIV, 610.

Ho-lan M. 賀蘭山 VII, 79.

Ho^{4*}-li³ (b). 霍里姓 XIV, 628.

Ho-li-lo. 訶黎勒. See *Terminalia*.

Ho^{4*}-lien² (b). 赫連姓 XIV, 628.

Ho-lo-hu. 曷邏胡. See *Tukhâra*.

Ho-lo-shê-pu-lo. 曷邏闐補羅. See *Rajauri*.

Ho-lo-f'o K. 訶羅陁 VIII, 66.

Ho⁴-lou² (b). 賀婁姓 XIV, 611.

Ho⁴-lu³. 賀魯姓 XIV, 611.

Ho-lu-hsi-min-chien. 紇露悉泯健. See *Hrosminkan*.

Ho-mao-li K. (? one of the Philippines). 合猫里 VIII, 105.

Ho²-nai⁴ (b). 何奈姓 XIV, 578.

Ho-nan F. 河南府 VI, 427-446.

Honan, province of, in general. 河南總部 VI, 369.

Ho⁴-pa^{2*} (b). 賀拔姓 XIV, 610.
 Ho-p'i-shih K. 訶毗施 VIII, 78.
 Ho^{2*}-po^{4*} (b). 合博姓 XIV, 632.
 Ho-po-lan K. 呵跋檀 VIII, 66.
 Ho^{4*}-shan⁴ (b). 紇單姓 XIV, 620.
 Ho-shih. 河使. See Keeper of waterways.
 Ho^{4*}-shih^{2*}-lieh^{1*}. 紇石烈姓 XIV, 639.
 Ho-shou-*tsu*. 何首烏. See *Polygonum multiflorum*.
 Ho⁴-shu^{4*}. 賀術姓 XIV, 611.
 Ho²-su^{2*}-chia¹ (b). 和速嘉姓 XIV, 636.
 Ho-su-kuan K. 曷蘇館 VIII, 41.
 Ho⁴-sui¹ (b). 賀遂姓 XIV, 611.
 Ho-tan. 鶻鶻. See Pheasant, long-tailed.
 Ho-l'ao. 核桃. See Walnut.
 Ho^{4*}-tou⁴-ling² (b). 紇豆陵姓 XIV, 639.
 Ho T'u and Lo Shu. 河圖洛書. See 'Plan of the Yellow River' and 'Book of the River Lo.'
 Ho-fu-lin K. 紇突鄰 VIII, 127.
 Ho^{4*}-t'u^{4*}-lin². 紇突鄰姓 XIV, 640.
 Ho-l'ung M. 霍童山 VII, 186.
 Ho^{2*}-yü². 褐餘姓 XIV, 621.
 Ho⁴-yüeh^{4*}. 賀悅姓 XIV, 611.
 Hoang-ho. See Yellow river.
 Hoar-frost. 霜 I, 87.
 Hobgoblins. See Elves, sprites, and hobgoblins.
 Hoes. See Spades and hoes.
 Hog. See Pig.
 Holding fast to essentials. 守約 XXII, 111.
 Hollyhock. See Mallow.
 Honey. 蜜 XXVII, 301, 302.
 Honour and disgrace. 榮辱 XV, 73.
 Hooks. 鉤 XXXII, 238.
 Hoopoe (*Upupa epops*). 戴勝 XIX, 43.
 Hop, wild (*Humulus japonica*, S. & Z.). 葎 XX, 105.
 Horn (musical instrument). 角 XXIX, 124.
 — Tartar. 罽罽 XXIX, 125.
 Hornbill, rhinoceros (*Buceros*). 蒙鵠 XIX, 42.
 Hornet. See Bee.
 Horoscopy. See Astrology.
 Horse. 馬 XIX, 89-102.
 — spirits. 馬神 XVIII, 34.
 Horses, gods of, sacrifices to. 先牧祀典 XXVIII, 247.
 — strange phenomena connected with. 馬異 IV, 172.
 — supply of, for military purposes. 馬政 XXX, 249-257.
 Hose. 襪 XXVIII, 346.
 Hospitality. See Staying with friends.
 Host. See Guest and host.
 Hou² (b). 侯姓 XIV, 352.
 Hou⁴ (b). 厚姓 XIV, 446.
 — 後姓 XIV, 447.
 — 后姓 XIV, 447.
 — 廬姓 XIV, 447.

Hou⁴ (b). 邱姓 XIV, 446.
 Hou⁴. 邵姓 XIV, 447.
 — 邨姓 XIV, 447.
 — 詒姓 XIV, 500.
 — 候姓 XIV, 500.
 Hou Chi. 后稷. See Agriculture, gods of.
 Hou⁴-ch'iu¹. 厚丘姓 XIV, 603.
 Hou²-fu^{2*}-hou² (b). 侯伏侯姓 XIV, 636.
 Hou Han Shu. 後漢書. See 'History of the Later Han dynasty.'
 Hou²-kang¹. 侯岡姓 XIV, 593.
 Hou-lü-lin K. 侯呂鄰 VIII, 128.
 Hou²-mo^{4*}-ch'ên² (b). 侯莫陳姓 XIV, 636.
 Hou-p'o. 厚朴. See *Magnolia hypoleuca*.
 Hou²-shih³ (b). 侯史姓 XIV, 589.
 House-fly. 蠅 XIX, 173, 174.
 Houses in general. See Buildings.
 — private. See Dwelling-houses.
 Houltynia cordata, Thbg. 蕞 XX, 64.
 Hovenia dulcis, Thbg. 枳椇 XX, 281.
 Hrosminkan. 紇露悉泯健 VIII, 73.
 Hsi. 洗. See Bowls to hold water for rinsing wine-cups.
 — 杲. See Hempen cloth.
 Hsi¹ (b). 義姓 XIV, 47.
 — 犧姓 XIV, 51.
 — 釐姓 XIV, 49.
 — 熙姓 XIV, 50.
 — 僖姓 XIV, 51.
 — 希姓 XIV, 54.
 — 西姓 XIV, 101.
 — 嵇姓 XIV, 103.
 — 奚姓 XIV, 103.
 — 犀姓 XIV, 103.
 Hsi¹. 瞿姓 XIV, 51.
 — 憙姓 XIV, 51.
 — 稀姓 XIV, 54.
 Hsi^{1*} (b). 昔姓 XIV, 544.
 — 隰姓 XIV, 548.
 Hsi^{1*}. 皙姓 XIV, 545.
 Hsi² (b). 嚮姓 XIV, 103.
 Hsi². 僖姓 XIV, 103.
 Hsi^{2*} (b). 悉姓 XIV, 515.
 — 席姓 XIV, 541.
 — 夕姓 XIV, 543.
 — 錫姓 XIV, 545.
 — 息姓 XIV, 547.
 — 襲姓 XIV, 548.
 — 習姓 XIV, 548.
 Hsi^{2*}. 諶姓 XIV, 547.
 Hsi³ (b). 喜姓 XIV, 401.
 — 璽姓 XIV, 419.
 — 洗姓 XIV, 419.

- Hsi¹ (b). 戲姓 XIV, 457.
 — 系姓 XIV, 468.
 — 係姓 XIV, 468.
 Hsi^{1*} (b). 跣姓 XIV, 515.
 — 析姓 XIV, 545.
 Hsi M. (in Ch'ang-chou F., Kiangsu). 錫山 VII, 98.
 — (in Nan-ch'ang F., Kiangsi). 西山 VII, 135.
 — (in Yung-chou F., Hunan). 西山 VII, 171.
 — (near Peking). 西山 VII, 10.
 Hsi-a-sa-pan K. 習阿薩般 VIII, 78.
 Hsi-an F. 西安府 VI, 491-522.
 Hsi^{1*}-ch'êng² (b). 析成姓 XIV, 622.
 Hsi-ch'êng M. 析城山 VII, 46.
 Hsi¹-ch'i^{1*}. 西乞姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi-ch'iao M. 西樵山 VII, 187.
 Hsi-ch'ing M. 西傾山 VII, 79.
 Hsi¹-chou¹. 西周姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi¹-ch'u² (b). 西鈕姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi^{2*}-chü¹. 悉居姓 XIV, 619.
 Hsi-ch'ü. 犀渠. See Buffalo.
 Hsi-érh lake in Yunnan. 西洱海 VII, 305.
 Hsi¹-fang¹ (b). 西方姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi^{2*}-fu¹ (b). 息夫姓 XIV, 631.
 Hsi-hsia. 西夏. See Tangut Empire.
 Hsi¹-hsiang¹ (b). 西鄉姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi-hsin. 細辛. See *Asarium Sieboldi*.
 Hsi-i. 檄移. See Despatches, official.
 — 蜥蜴. See Lizard, monitor.
 Hsi-jung K. 西戎 VIII, 123.
 Hsi¹-jung² (b). 奚容姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi¹-kung¹. 西宮姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi¹-kuo^{1*} (b). 西郭姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi-lêng. 西楞. See Mermen and mermaids.
 Hsi-li K. (S.W. of Tibet). 悉立 VIII, 77.
 Hsi-lien. 猊蒺. See *Siegesbeckia*.
 Hsi¹-ling² (b). 西陵姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi-ling Shih. 西陵氏. See Lei Tsu.
 Hsi¹-lün². 西閭姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi¹-mén² (b). 西門姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi-ming. 荇莢. See *Thlaspi*.
 Hsi-mo-ta-lo. 西摩咀邏. See Himatala.
 Hsi-nü K. 西女 VIII, 68.
 Hsi-shén K. 西申 VIII, 47.
 Hsi¹-shén¹. 西申姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi¹-shih^{2*}-lu². 奚什盧姓 XIV, 635.
 Hsi-shuai. 蟋蟀. See Cricket.
 Hsi-ssü. 犀兕. See Bovine animal, etc.
 Hsi¹-tu¹. 西都姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi-fu-chüeh. 西突厥. See Turks, western.
 Hsi¹-wang². 西王姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi¹-yang² (b). 戲陽姓 XIV, 605.
 Hsi-yang-ku-li K. 西洋古里 VIII, 85.
 Hsi-yang-so-li K. 西洋瑣里 VIII, 83.
 Hsi-yeh K. (near Kashgar). 西夜 VIII, 58.
 Hsi¹-yeh². 西野姓 XIV, 569.
 Hsi^{2*}-yün². 悉雲姓 XIV, 619.
 Hsia² (b). 瑕姓 XIV, 223.
 Hsia⁴ (b). 夏姓 XIV, 438.
 Hsia M. 峽山 VII, 187.
 Hsia²-ch'iu¹ (b). 瑕丘姓 XIV, 579.
 Hsia⁴-chün¹. 下單姓 XIV, 611.
 Hsia⁴-fu⁴ (b). 夏父姓 XIV, 602.
 Hsia⁴-hou² (b). 夏侯姓 XIV, 601, 602.
 Hsia-i. 蝦夷. See Ainu.
 Hsia-k'u. 夏枯. See *Brunella*.
 Hsia⁴-li³. 夏里姓 XIV, 602.
 Hsia²-lün³. 瑕呂姓 XIV, 582.
 Hsia li. 下第. See Degree, failure to obtain a.
 Hsia-wu M. 夏屋山 VII, 38.
 Hsiang. 橡. See Oak, chestnut.
 Hsiang¹ (b). 襄姓 XIV, 310.
 — 香姓 XIV, 310.
 Hsiang¹. 鄉姓 XIV, 310.
 Hsiang² (b). 降姓 XIV, 39.
 — 翔姓 XIV, 310.
 Hsiang². 祥姓 XIV, 310.
 Hsiang⁴ (b). 相姓 XIV, 307.
 — 項姓 XIV, 379.
 — 向姓 XIV, 490.
 Hsiang⁴. 象姓 XIV, 442.
 — 巷姓 XIV, 455.
 — 闕姓 XIV, 491.
 Hsiang M. 香山 VII, 64.
 — 象山 VII, 147.
 — R., tributary of the Yang-tze R. in Hunan. 湘水 VII, 303, 304.
 — tree. 櫟 XX, 251.
 Hsiang-ch'ü, game of. 象棋. See Chequers.
 Hsiang-ju. 香薷. See *Elsholtzia*.
 Hsiang-li. 鄉里. See Fellow-townsmen.
 Hsiang⁴-li³ (b). 相里姓 XIV, 586.
 Hsiang shih. 鄉試. See Examination, triennial, held at the provincial capitals, etc.
 Hsiang-ssü-tz'ü. 相思子. See Jequirity.
 Hsiang-yang F. 襄陽府 VI, 1151-1158.
 Hsiang yin chiu li. 鄉飲酒禮. See Drinking ceremonies, etc.
 Hsiao. 簫. See Pan-pipes, variety of.
 Hsiao¹ (b). 蕭姓 XIV, 185-191.
 Hsiao¹. 蛸姓 XIV, 199.
 — 臬姓 XIV, 199.
 — 囂姓 XIV, 199.
 Hsiao². 爻姓 XIV, 200.
 Hsiao³ (b). 曉姓 XIV, 433.
 Hsiao³. 小姓 XIV, 433.
 Hsiao⁴ (b). 肖姓 XIV, 484.

Hsiao⁴ (b). 孝姓 XIV, 484.
 Hsiao⁴. 洩姓 XIV, 200.
 — 效姓 XIV, 484.
 Hsiao fish. 鮎魚 XIX, 143.
 Hsiao-chin M. 小金山 VII, 130.
 Hsiao Ching. 孝經. See 'Book of Filial Piety.'
 Hsiao ch'uan mên. 哮喘門. See Asthma and bronchitis.
 Hsiao Hsüeh. 小學. See 'Little Learning.'
 Hsiao-ko-lan K. (conterminous with Cochin). 小葛蘭 VIII, 86.
 Hsiao-ku M. 小孤山 VII, 145.
 Hsiao-p'ò-lü K. 小勃律 VIII, 78.
 Hsiao³-wang². 小王姓 XIV, 600.
 Hsiao¹-yin³ (b). 囂尹姓 XIV, 577.
 Hsiao-yüan K. (near Shan-shan). 小宛 VIII, 52.
 Hsieh. 薤. See Scallion.
 Hsieh^{1*} (b). 薛姓 XIV, 520-523.
 Hsieh². 斜姓 XIV, 223.
 — 駭姓 XIV, 420.
 Hsieh^{3*} (b). 俠姓 XIV, 524.
 Hsieh⁴ (b). 解姓 XIV, 420.
 — 謝姓 XIV, 487, 488.
 Hsieh^{4*} (b). 俠姓 XIV, 519.
 — 變姓 XIV, 519.
 — 漂姓 XIV, 524.
 — 泄姓 XIV, 524.
 Hsieh^{4*}. 滌姓 XIV, 524.
 Hsieh-chai (fabulous beast). 獬豸 XIX, 58.
 Hsieh⁴-ch'iu¹ (b). 謝丘姓 XIV, 611.
 Hsieh-kan K. 薛干 VIII, 128.
 Hsieh^{1*}-ku¹ (b). 薛孤姓 XIV, 622.
 Hsieh²-lieh^{4*} (b). 斜烈姓 XIV, 582.
 Hsieh²-mao³ (b). 斜卯姓 XIV, 582.
 Hsieh^{1*}-po^{2*} (b). 俠伯姓 XIV, 620.
 Hsieh^{4*}-tieh^{1*} (b). 趺跌姓 XIV, 622.
 Hsien. 莧. See *Amarantus Blitum*.
 — 軒. See Arbours.
 — 蜺. See Bivalve.
 — 羸. See Tripods, highly ornamented, in two parts.
 Hsien¹ (b). 軒姓 XIV, 157.
 — 先姓 XIV, 173.
 — 鮮姓 XIV, 182.
 — 仙姓 XIV, 183.
 — 蟻姓 XIV, 373.
 — 銛姓 XIV, 373.
 Hsien¹. 巳姓 XIV, 184.
 — 僊姓 XIV, 184.
 Hsien² (b). 閒姓 XIV, 172.
 — 弦姓 XIV, 182.
 — 賢姓 XIV, 182.
 — 咸姓 XIV, 374.
 Hsien². 瞞姓 XIV, 172.
 — 嗛姓 XIV, 184.

Hsien². 瞞姓 XIV, 374.
 Hsien³ (b). 顯姓 XIV, 426.
 Hsien⁴ (b). 縣姓 XIV, 183.
 — 憲姓 XIV, 478.
 — 獻姓 XIV, 478.
 — 線姓 XIV, 482.
 Hsien⁴. 羨姓 XIV, 482.
 Hsien M. (in Hsiang-yang F., Hupeh). 峴山 VII, 154.
 — (in Hu-chou F., Chehkiang). 峴山 VII, 110.
 Hsien-chin. 蜺蜺. See Bivalve.
 Hsien¹-ch'iu¹ (b). 軒丘姓 XIV, 571.
 Hsien⁴-ch'iu¹. 獻丘姓 XIV, 609.
 Hsien¹-hsien² (b). 先賢姓 XIV, 576.
 Hsien-hua M. 仙華山 VII, 128.
 Hsien-i. 賢裔. See Descendants of the Sages, ennoblement of.
 — 嫌疑. See Odium and suspicion.
 Hsien-jên plant. 仙人 XX, 126.
 Hsien-jên-chang. 仙人掌. See Cactus.
 — plant. 仙人杖 XX, 172.
 Hsien¹-ku^{3*}. 先穀姓 XIV, 577.
 Hsien-ling. 縣令. See District Magistrates.
 Hsien-lo. 暹羅. See Siam.
 Hsien mên. 癇門. See Epileptic and other fits.
 Hsien⁴-mên² (b). 羨門姓 XIV, 609.
 Hsien mu ssü tien. 先牧祀典. See Horses, gods of, sacrifices to.
 Hsien-nü cave. 仙女洞 VII, 159.
 Hsien¹-pei¹ (b). 鮮卑姓 XIV, 576.
 Hsien-pi. 鮮卑. See Tunguses.
 Hsien-shêng. 先聖. See Sages.
 Hsien-tso. 縣佐. See Assistant District Magistrates.
 Hsien-tu M. 仙都山 VII, 134.
 Hsien¹-yang² (b). 鮮陽姓 XIV, 577.
 Hsien-yen M. 仙巖山 VII, 136.
 Hsien-yü. 縣尉. See District Gaol Master.
 Hsien¹-yü² (b). 鮮于姓 XIV, 576.
 Hsien¹-yü². 鮮虞姓 XIV, 577.
 Hsien¹-yüan² (b). 軒轅姓 XIV, 571.
 Hsin¹ (b). 辛姓 XIV, 132.
 — 莘姓 XIV, 135.
 — 新姓 XIV, 135.
 — 忻姓 XIV, 139.
 — 欣姓 XIV, 139.
 — 訢姓 XIV, 139.
 Hsin¹. 薪姓 XIV, 136.
 — 心姓 XIV, 366.
 — 聿姓 XIV, 366.
 Hsin² (b). 鐔姓 XIV, 366.
 Hsin². 颶姓 XIV, 366.
 Hsin⁴ (b). 信姓 XIV, 476.
 — 釁姓 XIV, 476.
 Hsin¹-chih⁴ (b). 新稚姓 XIV, 570.

- Hsin-fu* M. 新甫山 VII, 24.
Hsin-i. 辛夷. See *Magnolia conspicua*.
Hsin¹-liao⁵ (b). 辛蓼姓 XIV, 570.
Hsin-lo (K. in south-west of Korea). 新羅 VIII, 28, 29.
Hsin Shu (attributed to Chu-ko Liang) [text]. 心書. See War, art of, XXX, 86.
Hsin-tu. 信度. See Sindh.
Hsin⁴-tu² (b). 信都姓 XIV, 609.
Hsin¹-yüan² (b). 新垣姓 XIV, 570.
Hsing. 荇. See *Limnanthemum*.
Hsing¹ (b). 星姓 XIV, 320.
 — 興姓 XIV, 325.
Hsing¹. 星姓 XIV, 320.
Hsing² (b). 刑姓 XIV, 317.
 — 邢姓 XIV, 318.
Hsing². 陞姓 XIV, 320.
 — 陞姓 XIV, 320.
 — 陞姓 XIV, 320.
 — 陞姓 XIV, 320.
Hsing⁴ (b). 行姓 XIV, 317.
 — 幸姓 XIV, 443.
 — 姓姓 XIV, 493.
Hsing⁴. 杏姓 XIV, 444.
 — 性姓 XIV, 496.
Hsing-an F., formerly C. 興安州 VI, 537-540.
Hsing⁴-ch'i². 行其姓 XIV, 588.
Hsing chuang. 行狀. See Biographical notices and appreciations.
Hsing-hsing. 猩猩. See Monkey, talking.
Hsing hsiieh. 幸學. See Imperial visits of ceremony to colleges or centres of learning.
Hsing-hua F. 興化府 VI, 1079-1086.
Hsing⁴-jên² (b). 行人姓 XIV, 587.
Hsing-jên-ssü. 行人司. See Department for arranging the ceremonial of envoys to and from other States.
Hsing mao. 形貌. See Facial expression.
Hsing shu. 行書. See Script, cursive.
Hsing-f'êng. 行膝. See Leggings.
Hsing-tu, township in Shensi. See Ephthalites.
Hsiu¹ (b). 脩姓 XIV, 355.
Hsiu¹ (b). 繡姓 XIV, 500.
 — 秀姓 XIV, 500.
Hsiu⁴. 琇姓 XIV, 500.
 — 袖姓 XIV, 500.
Hsiu-chio M. 修覺山 VII, 172.
Hsiu-ch'iu. 繡毬. See Geranium.
Hsiu-hsün K. 休循 VIII, 56.
Hsiu-lo-fên K. 修羅分 VIII, 102.
Hsiu shün. 修身. See Cultivation of one's moral nature.
Hsiu¹-yü². 脩魚姓 XIV, 593.
Hsiung² (b). 熊姓 XIV, 27.
 — 雄姓 XIV, 31.
Hsiung². 鳩姓 XIV, 31.
Hsiung¹. 負姓 XIV, 317.
Hsiung-ch'üung plant. 芎藭 XX, 145.
Hsiung-érh M. 熊耳山 VII, 54.
Hsiung²-hsiang⁴ (b). 熊相姓 XIV, 555.
Hsiung-nu (identified with the Huns). 匈奴 VIII, 117-122.
Hsiung²-shuai⁴. 熊率姓 XIV, 555.
Hsü¹ (b). 胥姓 XIV, 63.
 — 虛姓 XIV, 64.
 — 須姓 XIV, 99.
 — 吁姓 XIV, 100.
 — 盱姓 XIV, 100.
Hsü¹. 昌姓 XIV, 64.
 — 彤姓 XIV, 64.
 — 冀姓 XIV, 64.
 — 姁姓 XIV, 100.
 — 需姓 XIV, 100.
Hsü² (b). 徐姓 XIV, 55-60.
Hsü³ (b). 許姓 XIV, 407-409.
Hsü⁴ (b). 絮姓 XIV, 64.
 — 序姓 XIV, 410.
 — 緒姓 XIV, 410.
Hsü⁴. 敘姓 XIV, 410.
*Hsü⁴** (b). 續姓 XIV, 509.
 — 恤姓 XIV, 512.
*Hsü⁴**. 旭姓 XIV, 510.
Hsü-ch'ang-ch'ing. 徐長卿. See *Pycnostelma*.
Hsü⁴-ch'i². 續祁姓 XIV, 617.
Hsü-chou F., formerly C., in Kiangsu. 徐州 VI, 769-772.
 — F. in Ssü-ch'uan. 叙州府 VI, 603-606.
Hsü¹-chü⁴. 須句姓 XIV, 568.
Hsü²-lü². 徐廬姓 XIV, 565.
Hsü¹-mên² (b). 胥門姓 XIV, 565.
Hsü¹-pu³. 須卜姓 XIV, 568.
Hsü¹-sui⁴. 須遂姓 XIV, 568.
Hsü-sui-tzü. 續隨子. See *Euphorbia Lathyris*.
Hsü tien. 卹典. See Compassionate grants and allowances.
Hsü-tuan. 續斷. See *Dipsacus*.
Hsü²-wu². 徐吾姓 XIV, 565.
Hsü-yü. 魴魚. See Tench.
Hsü¹-yü² (b). 胥餘姓 XIV, 568.
Hsüan. 堦. See Ocarina.
Hsüan¹ (b). 宣姓 XIV, 179.
 — 烜姓 XIV, 424.
Hsüan¹. 墳姓 XIV, 158.
 — 萱姓 XIV, 158.
Hsüan² (b). 玄姓. See *Yüan²* (b). 元姓.
 — 旋姓 XIV, 184.
Hsüan³. 選姓 XIV, 426.
Hsüan tree. 梭 XX, 272.
Hsüan-chü. 選舉. See Examination system.
Hsüan-hua F. 宣化府 VI, 149-164.
Hsüan-kou-tzü. 懸鉤子. See *Rubus corchorifolius*.
Hsüan²-p'an¹. 懸潘姓 XIV, 577.

Hsüan-tsê. 選擇. See Choosing lucky days.
Hsüan-lu K. 懸渡 VIII, 59.
Hsüan¹-yü² (b). 宣于姓 XIV, 577.
Hsüeh^{2}*. 學姓 XIV, 512.
Hsüeh^{3}* (b). 雪姓 XIV, 519.
Hsüeh M. (in Li-chiang F., Yunnan). 雪山 VII, 196.
 — (in W. Shensi). 雪山 VII, 79.
Hsüeh-tou M. 雪竇山 VII, 111.
Hsün. 薰. See *Ocimum*.
Hsün¹ (b). 薰姓 XIV, 139.
Hsün¹. 勳姓 XIV, 139.
Hsün² (b). 荀姓 XIV, 133.
 — 郇姓 XIV, 135.
 — 循姓 XIV, 136.
 — 尋姓 XIV, 366.
 — 鄧姓 XIV, 366.
Hsün². 暱姓 XIV, 366.
 — 馴姓 XIV, 136.
Hsün⁴ (b). 訓姓 XIV, 477.
 — 遜姓 XIV, 478.
Hsün-chien. 巡檢. See Sub-District Deputy Magistrates.
Hsün-chio. 勳爵. See Rank conferred for merit.
Hsün-chou F. 潯州府 VI, 1437-1440.
Hsün-ch'ü. 筍簾. See Bell-frames.
Hsün-huang-yü. 鱈魚. See Sturgeon.
Hsün shou. 巡狩. See Imperial tours of inspection.
 'Hsün Tzū.' 荀子 XXI, 443.
Hu. 笏. See Ceremonial tablets of ivory, jade, etc.
 — 瓠. See Gourd.
 — 鵠. See Heron.
 — 壺. See Kettles.
 — 櫟. See Oak, large-leaved.
 — 斛. See Orchidaceous plant.
 — 桔. See Thorn.
Hu¹ (b). 呼姓 XIV, 100.
Hu¹. 呼姓 XIV, 100.
 — 雥姓 XIV, 100.
 — 嘑姓 XIV, 100.
Hu^{1}* (b). 忽姓 XIV, 517.
Hu² (b). 胡姓 XIV, 83-86.
 — 湖姓 XIV, 100.
 — 狐姓 XIV, 99.
 — 瓠姓 XIV, 99.
 — 壺姓 XIV, 99.
Hu^{2}* (b). 斛姓 XIV, 509.
Hu³ (b). 虎姓 XIV, 417.
Hu³. 琥姓 XIV, 418.
Hu⁴ (b). 戶姓 XIV, 418.
 — 扈姓 XIV, 491.
 — 扈姓 XIV, 417.
Hu⁴. 霽姓 XIV, 418.

Hu⁴. 节姓 XIV, 489.
Hu-chang. 虎杖. See *Polygonum cuspidatum*.
Hu²-ch'iu¹ (b). 壺丘姓 XIV, 567.
Hu²-ch'iu¹. 狐丘姓 XIV, 568.
Hu-ch'iu M. 虎丘山 VII, 95.
Hu-chou F. 湖州府 VI, 967-974.
Hu-érh. 虎耳. See *Saxifraga*.
Hu²-fei¹ (b). 胡非姓 XIV, 566.
Hu-hu K. 狐胡 VIII, 58.
Hu-k'ou M. 壺口山 VII, 36.
Hu-kuang, province of (comprising Hunan and Hupeh), in general.
 湖廣總部 VI, 1111-1114.
Hu-kung M. 壺公山 VII, 180.
Hu-lin. 忽憐. See Khulm.
Hu-lo. 獲落. See Glutton.
Hu-lu-mo. 忽露摩. See Chadumân.
Hu-lu-pa plant. 胡盧巴 XX, 178.
Hu^{2}-lü^{4*}* (b). 斛律姓 XIV, 614.
Hu-mi-lan K. 胡蜜丹 VIII, 66.
Hu²-mu³ (b). 胡母姓 XIV, 566.
Hunan, province of, in general. See *Hu-kuang*.
Hupei, province of, in general. See *Hu-kuang*.
Hu-p'o. 琥珀. See Amber.
Hu^{2}-sé^{4*}-lo²*. 斛瑟羅姓 XIV, 638.
Hu²-sha¹ (b). 胡沙姓 XIV, 568.
Hu-shih-chien. 胡實健. See Jüskan.
Hu^{2}-ssü¹* (b). 斛斯姓 XIV, 614.
Hu-ssü-mi K. 呼似密 VIII, 67.
Hu-sui. 胡荽. See *Coriandrum*.
Hu-t'ê K. 呼得 VIII, 61.
Hu⁴-ti¹-kan¹. 扈地干姓 XIV, 637.
Hu-t'o R., affluent of the Pei-ho. 滹沱河 VII, 210.
Hu¹-tu^{2}*. 呼毒姓 XIV, 568.
Hu-t'ui-tzü. 胡頹子. See *Elaeagnus*.
Hu-tzü R. 瓠子河 VII, 208.
Hu²-yeh^{4}*. 胡掖姓 XIV, 568.
Hu¹-yen² (b). 呼延姓 XIV, 567.
Hua. 樺. See Birch.
Hua¹ (b). 花姓 XIV, 221.
Hua² (b). 華姓 XIV, 489.
Hua². 華姓 XIV, 223.
 — 莘姓 XIV, 223.
Hua^{2}* (b). 滑姓 XIV, 519.
Hua⁴ (b). 畫姓 XIV, 473.
 — 化姓 XIV, 489.
Hua⁴. 華姓 XIV, 489.
Hua (fabulous beast). 猾 XIX, 123.
 — K. 滑國 VIII, 66.
 — M. (western sacred) in Shensi. 華山 VII, 67-74.
 — — See also Five sacred mountains of China.
 — — genius of the. 西嶽華山之神 XVIII, 23, 24.
Hua-chao. 花朝. See Flower Festival.
Hua-ch'êng M. 化成巖 VII, 152.

Hua-kai M. (in Fu-chou F., Kiangsi). 華蓋山 VII, 148.
 — (in Wên-chou F., Chehkiang). 華蓋山 VII, 131.
Hua¹-kan¹ (b). 叱干姓 XIV, 618.
Hua¹-li³ (b). 叱李姓 XIV, 618.
Hua¹-li⁴ (b). 叱利姓 XIV, 618.
Hua¹-lieh^{4}* (b). 叱列姓 XIV, 619.
Hua¹-ling². 叱靈姓 XIV, 619.
Hua¹-lo² (b). 叱羅姓 XIV, 618.
Hua¹-lu² (b). 叱盧姓 XIV, 618.
Hua¹-lü³. 叱呂姓 XIV, 619.
Hua-mei. 畫眉. See Thrush.
Hua¹-mên². 叱門姓 XIV, 619.
Hua¹-nu² (b). 叱奴姓 XIV, 618.
Hua^{2}-po^{2*}*. 滑伯姓 XIV, 621.
Hua-pu-chu M. 華不注 VII, 23.
Hua²-yang² (b). 華陽姓 XIV, 611.
Hua-yü. 滑魚. See Conger eel.
Huai. 槐. See *Sophora japonica*.
Huai² (b). 淮姓 XIV, 104.
 — 懷姓 XIV, 104.
 — 槐 XIV, 115.
Huai R. in Honan and Anhui. 淮水 VII, 251-253.
 — See also Four great watercourses of ancient China.
 — (eastern watercourse), spirit of the. 東瀆淮水之神 XVIII, 26.
Huai tree. 淮木 XX, 272.
Huai-an F. 淮安府 VI, 741-752.
Huai-ch'ing F. 懷慶府 VI, 418-426.
Huai-hsiang. 懷香. See *Foeniculum*.
 — (fennel-leaf) insect. 懷香蟲 XIX, 177.
Huai²-i². 淮夷姓 XIV, 569.
 'Huai-nan Tzü.' 淮南子 XXI, 444.
Huai-yü M. 懷玉山 VII, 147.
Huan. 獾. See Badger.
Huan¹ (b). 歡姓 XIV, 168.
Huan¹. 讌姓 XIV, 168.
Huan² (b). 桓姓 XIV, 163.
 — 丸姓 XIV, 168.
 — 環姓 XIV, 172.
 — 還姓 XIV, 172.
Huan³ (b). 爰姓 XIV, 424.
Huan³. 緩姓 XIV, 424.
Huan⁴ (b). 宦姓 XIV, 481.
 — 喚姓 XIV, 480.
Huan⁴. 患姓 XIV, 481.
Huan-lan. 茺蘭. See *Metaplexis*.
Huan⁴-lung². 袞龍姓 XIV, 609.
Huan-shu. 幻術. See Conjuring, etc.
Huan-ssü. 宦寺. See Eunuchs of the Imperial Palace.
Huan-yü. 鯢魚. See Tench.
Huang¹. 荒姓 XIV, 310.
Huang² (b). 黃姓 XIV, 283-288.

Huang² (b). 皇姓 XIV, 308.
Huang³ (b). 晃姓 XIV, 491.
Huang⁴ (b). 況姓 XIV, 491.
Huang M. 黃山 VII, 87, 88.
Huang-chéng. 荒政. See Privileged administration, etc.
Huang-ch'í. 黃耆. See *Astragalus*.
Huang-chih K. 黃支 VIII, 96.
Huang-ch'in. 黃芩. See *Berberis*.
Huang-ching. 黃精. See *Polygonatum macropodum*.
Huang-chou F. 黃州府 VI, 1173-1186.
Huang²-fu³ (b). 皇甫姓 XIV, 583, 584.
Huang-huan. 黃環. See Leguminous plant.
Huang-ku-yü. 黃鯛魚. See *Pseudoculter exiguus*.
Huang-kua-ts'ai. 黃瓜菜. See *Crepis*.
Huang-kung-yü. 黃魴魚. See Skate.
Huang²-kuo^{1}* (b). 黃摑姓 XIV, 587.
Huang-lien. 黃連. See *Coptis*.
Huang-lu. 黃櫨. See Sumach tree.
Huang-p'í-kuo. 黃皮果. See Whampee.
Huang-po. 黃蘗. See *Phellodendron*.
 — M. 黃蘗山 VII, 136.
Huang T'ien. 皇天. See God Almighty.
Huang²-tzü³ (b). 皇子姓 XIV, 587.
Huang-yao-shou (fabulous beast). 黃腰獸 XIX, 123.
Huang-yao-tzü. 黃藥子 XX, 170.
Hui. 蕙. See Orchidaceous plant.
Hui¹. 徽姓 XIV, 54.
 — 暉姓 XIV, 54.
Hui² (b). 蜀姓 XIV, 51.
 — 崖姓 XIV, 103.
 — 回姓 XIV, 115.
Hui². 毒姓 XIV, 51.
Hui³. 虺姓 XIV, 403.
Hui⁴ (b). 惠姓 XIV, 466.
 — 會姓 XIV, 470.
Hui⁴. 卉姓 XIV, 460.
Hui M. 惠山 VII, 98.
Hui-chou F. in Anhui. 徽州府 VI, 787-794.
 — F. in Kuangtung. 惠州府 VI, 1325-1332.
Hui-ch'uan Mil. Dist. 會川. See Chien-ch'ang, five military districts of.
Hui-ch'ung. 蚘蟲. See Tapeworm.
Hui-ho. 回紇. See Ouigours.
Hui²-ho^{4}* (b). 回紇姓 XIV, 569.
Hui-shih. 會試. See Examination, triennial, held at Peking, etc.
Hui⁴-shu^{2}* (b). 惠叔姓 XIV, 608.
Hui⁴-ya³. 會庠姓 XIV, 608.
Human affairs, ups and downs in. See Vicissitudes of life.
 — freaks and prodigies. 人異 IV, 140-142.
 — phenomena, strange. 人事異 IV, 136-139.

Humanity (the virtue). *See* Charity.

— in general. *See* Mankind in general.

Humble station. *See* High rank and humble station; Poverty and humble station; Wealth, rank, poverty, and humble station.

Humours in the system. 厥門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 312-314.

Hun¹. 閩姓 XIV, 158.

— 僊姓 XIV, 158.

Hun² (b). 渾姓 XIV, 157.

Hun⁴ (b). 園姓 XIV, 478.

Hun⁴. 混姓 XIV, 424.

Hun-f'o. 云魄魄. *See* Soul.

Hun²-tun⁴. 渾沌姓 XIV, 609.

Hun-fung R. 混同江 VII, 200.

Hung¹ (b). 匈姓 XIV, 317.

Hung² (b). 洪姓 XIV, 26.

— 紅姓 XIV, 29.

— 鴻姓 XIV, 30.

— 宏姓 XIV, 325.

— 閔姓 XIV, 316.

— 弘姓 XIV, 325.

Hung². 邨姓 XIV, 317.

Hung-lan. 紅藍. *See* Safflower.

Hung-lu-ssü. 鴻臚寺. *See* Court of State ceremonial.

Hung-yai M. 洪崖山 VII, 136.

Hung²-yang² (b). 紅陽姓 XIV, 555.

Hung-yang cave. 洪陽洞 VII, 151.

Hung-yen. 鴻鴈. *See* Goose, wild.

Huns. *See* Hsiung-nu.

Hunting as a sport. 獵 XVII, 20.

— expeditions of the Emperor and Court. 田獵 XXX, 75-80.

Huo. 樸. *See* Birch.

— 盃. *See* Vessels on three legs, with handle and spout.

Huo³ (b). 火姓 XIV, 435.

Huo⁴. 貨姓 XIV, 486.

Huo^{4*}. 獲姓 XIV, 535.

— 獲姓 XIV, 510.

Huo K. 活國. *See* Ghûr.

Huo-chou. 火州. *See* Karakhojo.

Huo-hsiang. 藿香. *See* Bishopwort.

Huo-hsiün. 火尋. *See* Khorazm.

Huo-la-cha K. 火刺札 VIII, 106.

Huo-lo. 獲落. *See* Glutton.

Huo³-pa^{2*} (b). 火拔姓 XIV, 601.

Huo-sha. 鑊沙 VIII, 73.

Huo-shan K. 火山 VIII, 101.

Huo-t'an-mu plant. 火炭母 XX, 174.

Huo-tz'ü-mi K. 火辭彌 VIII, 77.

Husband and wife. 夫婦 XII, 81-93.

Husband's younger brother. *See* Elder brother's wife and husband's younger brother.

Hyaena. 意夜納. *See* Beasts, strange, XIX, 125.

Hydropyrum latifolium, Ledeb. 蕪 XX, 40.

Hyperbole and meiosis. 大小言 XXIII, 258.

Hypericum, sp. 連翹 XX, 131.

Hypocrisy. *See* Sincerity and falsity.

I. 椅. *See* Catalpa.

— 義. *See* Duty to one's neighbour.

— 匱. *See* Wash-basins.

I¹ (b). 伊姓 XIV, 44.

— 猗姓 XIV, 47.

— 衣姓 XIV, 54.

I¹. 依姓 XIV, 54.

— 繫姓 XIV, 103.

— 翳姓 XIV, 468.

— 禕姓 XIV, 470.

I^{1*} (b). 一姓 XIV, 513.

— 壹姓 XIV, 515.

I² (b). 儀姓 XIV, 45.

— 夷姓 XIV, 48.

— 遺姓 XIV, 48.

— 移姓 XIV, 48.

— 宜姓 XIV, 49.

— 頤姓 XIV, 50.

— 怡姓 XIV, 50.

— 貽姓 XIV, 51.

— 沂姓 XIV, 103.

— 兒姓 XIV, 46.

— 倪姓 XIV, 102.

— 霓姓 XIV, 103.

I². 郕姓 XIV, 51.

— 异姓 XIV, 51.

— 彝姓 XIV, 51.

I³ (b). 以姓 XIV, 401.

— 倚姓 XIV, 401.

— 錡姓 XIV, 48.

— 展姓 XIV, 403.

— 蟻姓 XIV, 403.

I³. 狎姓 XIV, 403.

I⁴ (b). 義姓 XIV, 456.

— 刈姓 XIV, 457.

— 意姓 XIV, 457.

— 懿姓 XIV, 457.

— 裔姓 XIV, 468.

— 羿姓 XIV, 468.

— 藝姓 XIV, 468.

— 易姓 XIV, 541.

I⁴. 芾姓 XIV, 51.

— 異姓 XIV, 457.

— 毅姓 XIV, 460.

I^{4*} (b). 乙姓 XIV, 512.

— 佚姓 XIV, 515.

— 亦姓 XIV, 544.

I⁴·(b). 液姓 XIV, 544.
 — 弋姓 XIV, 546.
 — 翼姓 XIV, 546.
 — 浥姓 XIV, 548.
 I⁴·. 邑姓 XIV, 548.
 — 逸姓 XIV, 515.
 — 億姓 XIV, 547.
 — 翊姓 XIV, 547.
 — 虞姓 XIV, 547.
 I fish. 鯢魚 XIX, 144.
 — M. 嶧山 VII, 26.
 — 沂山 VII, 27.
 — (eastern guardian) genius of the. 東鎮沂山之神 XVIII, 26.
 I R., branch of the Lo River in Honan. 伊水 VII, 250.
 — in Shantung. 沂水 VII, 207.
 — in Honan. 潁水 VII, 240.
 — in Chihli. 易水 VII, 201.
 I⁴·chan¹ (b). 乙旄姓 XIV, 618.
 I-chang. 儀仗. See Insignia carried before the Emperor.
 I-ch'êng. 驛丞. See Post-masters.
 I ch'i mén. 噫氣門. See Eructation.
 I⁴·chih⁴·. 伊秩姓 XIV, 563.
 I-chih-tzŭ. 益智子. See Cardamom.
 I Ching. 易經. See 'Book of Changes.'
 I⁴·ch'iu²·. 邑裘姓 XIV, 619.
 I-chou K. 夷洲 VIII, 41.
 I⁴·ch'ü² (b). 義渠姓 XIV, 605.
 I-ch'üeh M. 伊闕山 VII, 52.
 I⁴·fu¹· (b). 乙弗姓 XIV, 618.
 I-fu-wu-ti K. 乙弗勿敵 VIII, 67.
 I²·hsiang¹ (b). 沂相姓 XIV, 563.
 I³·hsiang¹ (b). 倚相姓 XIV, 595.
 I-i. 薏苡. See Coix.
 I⁴·ju²·. 意如姓 XIV, 605.
 I⁴·kan¹·. 乙干姓 XIV, 619.
 I²·ku³ (b). 夷鼓姓 XIV, 561.
 I²·la²· (b). 移剌姓 XIV, 563.
 I-lan-na-po-fa-to. 伊爛拏鉢伐多. See Hiranya Parvata.
 I Li. 儀禮. See 'Decorum Ritual.'
 I⁴·li⁴·hsi¹ (b). 一利咥姓 XIV, 638.
 I⁴·lou² (b). 伊婁姓 XIV, 562.
 I-mei-tung-ch'ang-kuan, township in Ssü-ch'uan. 邑梅洞長官司 VI, 648.
 I⁴·mén²·. 弋門姓 XIV, 631.
 I-mu. 益母. See Leonurus.
 I⁴·na⁴·lou²·. 乙那婁姓 XIV, 638.
 I-nai K. 依耐 VIII, 52.
 I-nü insect. 縊女 XIX, 177.
 I-ssü-fu-han. 亦思弗罕. See Ispahan.

I⁴·su²·ku¹·. 乙速孤姓 XIV, 638.
 I-ti. 驛遞. See Courier post.
 I⁴·t'ien²·. 邑田姓 XIV, 619.
 I⁴·tou³·chüan⁴·. 壹斗眷姓 XIV, 638.
 I-wei. 儀衛. See Department of Imperial chariots and processional regalia.
 I²·wu²·. 夷吾姓 XIV, 563.
 I-wu-lü M. 醫巫閭山 VII, 9.
 — (northern guardian), genius of the. 北鎮醫無閭山之神 XVIII, 26.
 I-yeh-na. 意夜納. See Hyaena.
 I-yü. 衣魚. See Lepisma.
 Ibis, glossy (*Plegadis falcinellus*). 竹鷄. See Fowl, barndoor, XIX, 33.
 — Japanese (*Ibis Nippon*). 秧鷄. See Fowl, barndoor, XIX, 33.
 Ice. See also Snow and ice.
 — 冰 V, 29, 30.
 — strange phenomena relating to. 冰異 IV, 135.
 Iguana. See Turtle, marine, I⁴·o.
 Ilex sp., kou. 枸 XX, 251.
 — cornuta, Lindl. See *Xylosma*.
 Ill-luck. See Fortune and misfortune.
 Images, Buddhist. 佛像 XVIII, 90-94.
 — and pictures of gods. 神像 XVIII, 47, 48.
 'Immortals' of Taoism. See Gods and 'Immortals.'
 Impartiality and freedom from prejudice. 虛心 XXII, 113.
Impatiens Balsamina, L. 鳳仙 XX, 122.
 Impeachment. See Promotion and impeachment of officials.
Imperata arundinacea, Cyr., and other sp. See Reeds and rushes.
 Imperial Academy of Learning. 國子監 XI, 386-390 [b. 388, 389].
 — Board of Astronomy. 欽天監 XI, 412-414 [b. 413, 414].
 — Body-guard. 侍衛 XI, 417-422 [b. 421].
 — bounty. 賞賜 XXVIII, 313-316.
 — calligraphy (and other fine arts). 宸翰 IX, 239, 240.
 — Clan Court. 宗人府 XI, 289-296 [b. 290-295].
 — College of Medicine at Peking. 太醫院 XI, 415, 416 [b. 416].
 — decrees. 詔命 XXIII, 137-139.
 — functions. See Sovereignty.
 — Household in general. 宮闈總部 X, 1-6.
 — — officers of the. 內府 XI, 425-428 [b. 428].
 — imitation of ancestors. 法祖 IX, 251.
 — legislation. 法令 IX, 270.
 — mandates. 教令 XXIII, 145.
 — Princesses and their husbands. 公主駙馬 X, 81-100 [b. 83-96].
 — proclamations. 制誥 XXIII, 141-144.
 — rescripts. 批答 XXIII, 145.
 — reverence for God. 敬天 IX, 250.
 — sovereignty in general. 皇極總部 IX, 1.
 — studies. 聖學 IX, 233-235.

Imperial tombs, sacrifice at the. *See* Emperor's sacrifice at the tombs, *etc.*; Tombs of ancient Emperors, *etc.*
 — tours of inspection. 巡狩 XXVIII, 293-300.
 — 'virtue.' 君德 IX, 225-232.
 — visits of ceremony to Colleges or centres of learning. 幸學 XXVIII, 303, 304.
Imperially edited or executed works of literature. 御製 IX, 236-238.
Implements in general. *See* Utensils and implements in general.
 — for food, miscellaneous. 雜食器 XXXII, 213.
 — of war, various. *See* Engines and implements, *etc.*
Imprisonment. *See* Prisons, *etc.*
Incense and perfumes. 香 XX, 315-318.
Incense-burners. *See* Stoves and braziers.
Incrimination. 構陷 XIII, 114, 115.
India. 天竺 VIII, 58.
Indian corn. *See* Maize.
Indictments. *See* Litigation.
Indigo plant. 藍 XX, 105.
Indo-Scythians. *See* Ephthalites.
Inducements to enter an official career. 徵聘 XXV, 42-45.
Industries in general. *See* Handicrafts.
Industry and intelligence. 勤敏 XXII, 283.
Infantile chills. 小兒風寒門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 437, 438.
 — convulsions. 小兒驚癇門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 445-453.
 — defaecation and urination. 小兒二便門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 458.
 — disease of the privates. 小兒陰病門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 471.
 — diseases, miscellaneous. 小兒雜病門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 472.
 — diseases of the breast, back, hands and feet. 小兒曾背手足病門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 436.
 — diseases of the head, face, ear, eye and nose. 小兒頭面耳目鼻病門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 431-434.
 — diseases of the internal organs, visible symptoms of. 小兒臟腑形證門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 426.
 — diseases of the lips, mouth, teeth, tongue and throat. 小兒唇口齒舌喉病門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 435, 436.
 — dysentery. 小兒痢門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 468, 469.
 — feeding, diseases resulting from. 小兒食癆門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 461, 462.
 — fevers of various kinds. 小兒瘧門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 470.
 — heats in the system. 小兒諸熱門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 439-441.
 — laryngeal and bronchial diseases. 小兒嗽喘門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 442, 443.
 — pains in the chest and abdomen. 小兒心腹痛門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 459.
 — sores and skin diseases. 小兒瘡瘍門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 473-478.
 — sweats. 小兒諸汗門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 471.
 — swellings or dropsy. 小兒腫脹門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 460.

Infantile ulcers, internal and external. 小兒諸疳門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 463-467.
 — vomiting and diarrhoea. 小兒吐瀉門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 454-457.
Infernal regions, judge of the. 冥司 XVIII, 36.
Injury. *See* Profit and injury.
Ink. 墨 XXIV, 149-151.
Ink-slabs. 硯 XXIV, 154-159.
Inns and lodging-houses. 旅邸 XXXII, 132.
Insanity. 癲狂門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 315-317.
Inscriptions. 銘 XXIII, 156.
 — on stone tablets. 碑碣 XXIII, 167-170.
 — on tombstones. 墓誌 XXIII, 177, 178.
Insect, corpse-eating. 啖臘蟲 XIX, 178.
Insects and reptiles in general. 蟲 XIX, 165.
 — — miscellaneous. 雜蟲 XIX, 192.
 — — strange. 異蟲 XIX, 192.
 — — and other monsters, unusual phenomena relating to. 蟲豸異 IV, 178.
Insignia carried before the Emperor. 儀仗 XXXII, 148-162.
Insomnia. 不得臥門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 343.
Inspection of troops. *See* Reviews, *etc.*
Instrument used in music, and composed of bamboo slips bound by a strap. 牘 XXIX, 135.
 — — wooden, shaped like an elongated barrel. 雅 XXIX, 135.
Intelligence. *See* Industry and intelligence.
Intercalary months. 閏月 II, 96, 97.
Interdictions, written. *See* Warnings and interdictions.
Internal organs. *See* Viscera; Infantile diseases of the internal organs.
Interpretation of difficult passages. 難釋 XXIII, 173.
Interpreters, official. 四譯館 XI, 380.
Intestines. *See* Viscera.
Introductions to books. *See* Prefaces and introductions.
Ipula, sp., *chin-ch'ien*. 金錢 XX, 120.
Invakan (S.E. of Badakhshan). 淫薄健 VIII, 77.
Inventors and persons who practise clever tricks. *See* Clever contrivances, XXXII, 5.
Investigation of causes and motives. 審幾 XXII, 115, 116.
Invitations to join the service of a feudal State. 聘問 XXVIII, 275-279.
Ipomœa aquatica, Forsk. 蘿 XX, 64.
 — *hederacca*, Jacq. 牽牛子 XX, 170.
Iris ensata, Thbg. 馬蘭 XX, 165.
 — *lectorum*, Max. 鳶尾 XX, 168.
Iron. 鐵 XXVII, 343, 344.
Irons. *See* Flat-irons.
Irrigation. *See* Water-wheels.
Irritability. 煩躁門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 342.
Ish-Keshm. *See* *Chi-li-sé-mo* K.
Iskardu. *See* *Chieh-ch'ia* K.
Ispahan. 亦思弗罕 VIII, 86.
Itch. *See* Skin diseases.
Ixora stricta, Roxb. 賣子木 XX, 308.
Jackal. *See* Wolf and jackal.

Jackdaw. 鵲 *See* Magpie.
 Jack-fruit (*Artocarpus integrifolia*, L.). 波羅蜜 XX, 311.
 Jade. 玉 XXVII, 325-332.
 Jālandhara. 閼爛達羅 VIII, 74.
 Jan² (b). 然姓 XIV, 182.
 Jan². 燃姓 XIV, 500.
 Jan³ (b). 冉姓 XIV, 450.
 — 染姓 XIV, 450.
 Jan³. 再姓 XIV, 450.
 Jan⁴. 燃姓 XIV, 480.
 Jan⁵-hsiang⁴ (b). 冉相姓 XIV, 603.
 Jang. 壤. *See* Musical instrument, beaten like a drum.
 Jang². 穰姓 XIV, 310.
 — 鄴姓 XIV, 310.
 Jang³ (b). 壤姓 XIV, 442.
 Jang-ho. 蕤荷. *See* *Lilium giganteum*.
 Jang³-ssü⁴ (b). 壤駟姓 XIV, 586.
 Jao² (b). 饒姓 XIV, 195.
 Jao⁴ (b). 繞姓 XIV, 433.
 Jao-chou F. 饒州府 VI, 855-860.
 Jao-hua. 蕤花. *See* *Wickstramia*.
 Jao³-lung² (b). 擾龍姓 XIV, 600.
 Japan. 日本 VIII, 33-40.
 Jars for containing spirits, with cover and handles. 甗 XXXII, 187, 188.
 — round, squat, pot-bellied. 甗 XXXII, 192.
 — squat, with lip and ear. 甗 XXXII, 191.
 — tall. 甗 XXXII, 191.
Jasminum grandiflorum, L. 素馨 XX, 123.
 — *nudiflorum*, Lindl. 迎春 XX, 119.
 — *Sambae*, Ait. 茉莉 XX, 123.
 Java. 瓜哇 VIII, 97.
 Javelins. *See* Spears and lances.
 Jay. 鵲. *See* Magpie.
 Jelly-fish and medusa. 海蛇 XIX, 163.
 Jên² (b). 人姓 XIV, 136.
 — 仁姓 XIV, 135.
 — 壬姓 XIV, 366.
 — 任姓 XIV, 363.
 Jên-mien-tzū tree. 人面子 XX, 309.
 Jên-tung. 忍冬. *See* *Lonicera*.
 Jêng² (b). 仍姓 XIV, 325.
 Jequirity (*Abrus precatorius*, L.). 相思子 XX, 309.
 Jerboa, Siberian (*Dipus annulatus*). 跳兔 XIX, 78.
 Jest and mockery. 嘲謔 XIII, 96-102.
 Jih². 濡姓 XIV, 51.
 Jih-lo K. 日落 VIII, 86.
 Jih-lo-hsia-chih K. (near Java). 日羅夏治 VIII, 105.
 Jo. 箬. *See* Bamboo, broad-leaved.
 Jo⁴ (b). 熱姓 XIV, 524.
 — 若姓 XIV, 534.
 Jo⁴-ao² (b). 若敖姓 XIV, 622.
 Jo⁴-chui³ (b). 若久姓 XIV, 622.

Jo ch'uang ts'o fei mên. 熱瘡痲門. *See* Boils and prickly heat.
 Jo⁴-kan¹ (b). 若干姓 XIV, 622.
 Jo⁴-k'ou³-yin³. 若口引姓 XIV, 640.
 Jo-yeh R. 若耶溪 VII, 294.
 Job's-tears. *See* *Coix lachryma*.
 Johore. 柔佛 VIII, 86.
 Jonquil. *See* *Narcissus*.
 Jottings. *See* Notes and jottings.
 Jou². 柔姓 XIV, 356.
 Jou-fu. 柔佛. *See* Johore.
 Jou-ts'ung-jung. 肉蓯蓉. *See* *Phelypæa*.
 Joy and anger. 喜怒 XV, 51.
 Ju² (b). 如姓 XIV, 64.
 — 茹姓 XIV, 63.
 — 儒姓 XIV, 100.
 — 孺姓 XIV, 465.
 Ju³ (b). 汝姓 XIV, 410.
 Ju⁴. 蓐姓 XIV, 212.
 Ju⁴. 辱姓 XIV, 510.
 — 蓐姓 XIV, 510.
 — 辱姓 XIV, 510.
 Ju C.L.C. in Honan. 汝州 VI, 481-488.
 Ju R. in Chihli. 濡水 VII, 203.
 — tributary of the Huai R. 汝水 VII, 254.
 Ju²-chi¹. 如稽姓 XIV, 565.
 Ju-ch'ung. 乳蟲. *See* Larvae of beetle.
 Ju-i (ceremonial sceptres). 如意 XXXII, 237.
 Ju²-ju² (b). 茹茹姓 XIV, 565.
 Ju²-lien² (b). 茹連姓 XIV, 565.
 Ju²-lo². 如羅姓 XIV, 565.
 Ju-ning F. 汝寧府 VI, 467-480.
 Juan-juan K. 蠕蠕 VIII, 128.
 Jubo (on the coast of Africa). 竹步 VIII, 106.
 Judas tree (*Cercis chinensis*, Bge.). 紫荊 XX, 304.
 Judges of prefectures or chün. 郡判 XI, 629, 630 [b. 629].
 Judges, provincial. 臬司 XI, 599, 600 [b. 599].
 Judgments of Heaven. *See* Rewards and punishments from Heaven.
 Judicial Commissioners. 監司 XI, 601-606 [b. 602-605].
 — decisions. 判 XXIII, 160.
 — — *See also* Trials.
 Juggling and acrobatic feats. 技戲 XVII, 805.
 — with balls. 弄丸 XVII, 803.
 Jui³ (b). 芮姓 XIV, 466.
 Jui⁴ (b). 銳姓 XIV, 467.
 Jui⁴. 瑞姓 XIV, 457.
 Jui R., branch of the Ching R. in Kansu. 洩水 VII, 257.
 Jui-chou F. 瑞州府 VI, 905-910.
 Jui-hsiang (evergreen tree). 瑞香 XX, 301.
 Jui-mo-f'o. 銳秣陀. *See* Jumadha.
 Jujube (*Zizyphus vulgaris*, Lam.). 棗 XX, 223, 224.

- Jujube, thorny (*Zizyphus*, sp.). 棘 XX, 271.
 Jumadha. 銳秣陀 VIII, 73.
 Jun¹ (b). 閏姓 XIV, 476.
Juncus balticus, Deth., or *Graminea*, sp. 石龍芻 XX, 176.
 — *communis*, E. Mey., var. *effusus*, L. 燈心草 XX, 162.
 Jung. 狻. See Ape, large long-haired.
 — 榕. See Banyan.
 Jung² (b). 戎 XIV, 29.
 — 容姓 XIV, 32.
 — 榮姓 XIV, 316.
 Jung². 狻姓 XIV, 31.
 — 茂姓 XIV, 31.
 — 茸姓 XIV, 37.
 Jung²-ch'êng² (b). 容成姓 XIV, 556.
 — 榮成姓 XIV, 588.
 Jung²-chüan⁴. 茂眷姓 XIV, 555.
 Jung-lu K. 戎盧 VIII, 56.
 Jung²-shu^{2*} (b). 榮叔姓 XIV, 587.
 Jung²-tzü³. 戎子姓 XIV, 555.
Juniperus chinensis, L. 檜 XX, 258.
 Jupiter, planet. See Seven Regulators.
 Jūskan [Watters]. 胡實健 VIII, 73.
 Justice. See Duty to one's neighbour.
 — administration of, in general. 祥刑總部 XXXI, 1-14.
 Juvenile cleverness. 幼慧 XXII, 291, 292.
 Jwen-jwen. See Juan-juan K.

- K'a-shih-ka-êrh. 哈實哈兒. See Kashgar.
 K'a-shih-ka-li. 哈失哈力. See Kashgar.
 Kabûd. 伽不單 VIII, 67.
 Kabul. 罽賓 VIII, 53.
 Kach. 契吒 VIII, 76.
 Kai¹. 該姓 XIV, 115.
 Kai³ (b). 改姓 XIV, 420.
 Kai⁴ (b). 蓋姓 XIV, 470.
 — 槩姓 XIV, 473.
 Kai-chu M. 蓋竹山 VII, 120.
 K'ai¹ (b). 開姓 XIV, 114.
 K'ai-fêng F. 開封府 VI, 370-390.
 K'ai-hua F. 開化府 VI, 1513.
 K'ai shu. 楷書. See Script, clerkly.
 Kajughira or Kajeri. See Kankjol.
 Kalingapatam [Fergusson]. 羯陵伽 VIII, 76.
 Kamul. See Hami.
 Kan. 柑. See Orange, mandarin.
 Kan¹ (b). 干姓 XIV, 167.
 — 奸姓 XIV, 168.
 — 杆姓 XIV, 480.
 — 甘姓 XIV, 368.
 Kan³ (b). 潑姓 XIV, 450.
 Kan⁴ (b). 幹姓 XIV, 480.

- Kan⁴ (b). 淦姓 XIV, 500.
 — 贛姓 XIV, 500.
 Kan⁴. 罕姓 XIV, 425.
 Kan fish. 鰻魚 XIX, 141.
 — R. (rising in Ho-nan F.). 甘水 VII, 250.
 — R. (in Kiangsi). 潏水 VII, 296.
 Kan-chê. 甘蔗. See Sugar-cane.
 Kan¹-chi³ (b). 干己姓 XIV, 572.
 Kan¹-chiang¹. 干將姓 XIV, 575.
 Kan-chih. 干支. See Cyclical system of reckoning time.
 Kan-chou F. 贛州府 VI, 919-924.
 Kan⁴-hsien⁴. 幹獻姓 XIV, 609.
 Kan-lan. 橄欖. See Olive.
 Kan⁴-lou² (b). 贛婁姓 XIV, 613.
 Kan Lu Tzū Shu [text]. 干祿字書. See Philology and linguistics, XXIV, 34.
 Kan-pa-li K. 甘巴里 VIII, 86.
 Kan-pi K. 甘畢 VIII, 102.
 Kan¹-shih⁴. 甘士姓 XIV, 593.
 Kan-sui. 甘遂. See *Euphorbia Sieboldi*.
 Kan-t'ang K. 甘棠 VIII, 102.
 Kan-ts'ao. 甘草. See Licorice plant.
 K'an¹. 堪姓 XIV, 369.
 — 看姓 XIV, 480.
 K'an³ (b). 坎姓 XIV, 425.
 K'an⁴ (b). 闕姓 XIV, 500.
 K'an⁴. 衍姓 XIV, 425.
 Kanauj. 羯若鞠闍 VIII, 75.
 Kang¹. 剛姓 XIV, 310.
 Kang Mu. 綱目. See 'Condensation of the Mirror of History.'
 K'ang¹ (b). 康姓 XIV, 306.
 K'ang⁴ (b). 亢姓 XIV, 491.
 — 伉姓 XIV, 491.
 — 抗姓 XIV, 491.
 K'ang-chü. 康居. See Samarkand.
 Kankalis. See Ti-li.
 Kankjol [Cunningham]. 羯朱嚙祇羅 VIII, 75.
 Kansu, province of, in general. See Shensi.
 Kao. 糕. See Dumplings, steamed.
 Kao¹ (b). 高姓 XIV, 201-206.
 — 皐姓 XIV, 212.
 Kao¹. 咎姓 XIV, 212.
 — 羔姓 XIV, 212.
 Kao³ (b). 杲姓 XIV, 434.
 Kao⁴ (b). 郛姓 XIV, 485.
 Kao⁴. 告姓 XIV, 485.
 Kao¹-ch'ê¹ (b). 高車姓 XIV, 577.
 Kao¹-ch'iu¹ (b). 高丘姓 XIV, 578.
 Kao-chou F. 高州府 VI, 1355-1360.
 Kao-fu K. 高附 VIII, 60.
 Kao-kai M. 高蓋 VII, 179.

Kao-liang-chiang. 高良薑 *See* Galangal.
 Kao¹-ling² (b). 高陵姓 XIV, 577.
 Kao¹-lo⁴*. 阜落姓 XIV, 578.
Kao-lu. 阜蘆. *See* *Camellia theifera*.
Kao mei ssü tien. 高禡祀典. *See* Emperor's sacrifice to obtain the birth of a son.
 Kao¹-o¹-na⁴ (b). 高阿那姓 XIV, 635.
K'ao-pén. 藁本. *See* *Ligusticum sinense*.
 Kao¹-t'ang² (b). 高堂姓 XIV, 577.
 — 高唐姓 XIV, 578.
 Kao¹-yang² (b). 高陽姓 XIV, 577.
 K'ao². 考姓 XIV, 434.
 K'ao²-ch'êng². 考成姓 XIV, 600.
K'ao-k'o. 考課. *See* Examinations, public.
Kapilavastu (*Chia-p'i-li*). 迦毗黎 VIII, 66.
 — (*Chia-wei-lo-wei*). 迦維羅衛 VIII, 64.
Kapisa. 迦畢試 VIII, 73.
Kapitha. 劫比他 VIII, 74.
Kapôtana. *See* Kabûd.
Karakhojo (*Chü-shih*). 車師 VIII, 59.
 — (*Huo-chou*). 火州 VIII, 86.
Karashahr. 焉耆 VIII, 51.
Karghalik. 加異勒 VIII, 86.
Karlûks. 葛邏祿 VIII, 134.
Karṇasuvarṇa. 羯羅拏蘇伐剌那 VIII, 75.
Karsana. 毗羅刪拏 VIII, 74.
 — *See also* *Chieh-ch'a*.
Kash. 渴石 VIII, 83.
Kashgar (*K'a-shih-ka-êrh*). 哈實哈兒 VIII, 86.
 — (*K'a-shih-ka-lî*). 哈失哈力 VIII, 86.
 — (*Su-lo*). 疏勒 VIII, 56.
Kashmir. *See* *Chieh-ch'a* K.
Kâsi. 迦尸 VIII, 66.
 Keepers of the City Gates at Peking. 司城 XI, 429.
 — of the Public Granaries. 司倉 XI, 663.
 — of Waterways. 河使 XI, 591, 592 [*b.* 592].
 Kên¹ (b). 根姓 XIV, 158.
 Kên⁴ (b). 艮姓 XIV, 478.
 Kên¹-shui³. 根水姓 XIV, 571.
 K'ên³. 肯姓 XIV, 444.
 Kêng¹ (b). 庚姓 XIV, 311.
 — 更姓 XIV, 317.
 Kêng³ (b). 耿姓 XIV, 443.
 Kêng¹ (b). 互姓 XIV, 477.
 Kêng¹-sang¹ (b). 庚桑姓 XIV, 587.
 Kêng¹-yang² (b). 梗陽姓 XIV, 603.
 K'êng¹ (b). 坑姓 XIV, 317.
 K'êng¹. 鏗姓 XIV, 317.
Kerchiefs. *See* Napkins and kerchiefs.
Kettles (for wine, tea, etc.). 壺 XXXII, 189, 190.
Keys and padlocks. 管鑰 XXXII, 240.
Khalifas, realm of the. *See* Arabs.
Khavandha. 渴盤陀 VIII, 67.

Khitans. 契丹 VIII, 129.
Khorazm. 火尋 VIII, 73.
Khotan. 于闐 VIII, 55.
Khulm. 忽懷 VIII, 73.
Khusta. 闊悉多 VIII, 77.
Kiangnan, province of (comprising Anhui and Kiangsu), in general. 江南總部 VI, 649-652.
Kiangsi, province of, in general. 江西總部 VI, 845, 846.
Kiangsu, province of, in general. *See* *Kiangnan*.
Kidneys. *See* Viscera.
Kindness. *See* Charity.
 — and malice. 恩讎 XIII, 116-120.
Kindred. 宗族 XII, 99-104.
Kingfisher (*Halcyon smyrnensis*). 翡翠 XIX, 46.
Kiosques. 亭 XXXII, 103-110.
Kipchaks. 欽察 VIII, 138.
Kirghiz. 堅昆 VIII, 61.
Kirin, Manchurian province. *See* Ula and Ninguta.
Kirman. 乞力麻兒 VIII, 86.
Kishm. *See* *Chi-li-sê-mo* K.
Kitans. *See* *Khitans*.
Kitchens and cooking-stoves. 廚竈 XXXII, 133.
Kite (*Milvus govinda*). 鳶 XIX, 27.
Kite-flying. 風箏 XVII, 804.
 — festival (9th day of the 9th moon). 重陽 II, 76-79.
Kiukiang F. 九江府 VI, 873-878.
Knife and tweezers (for toilet purposes). 刀鑷 XVII, 813.
Knives. *See* Swords and knives.
Knowing what to do and practising it. 知行 XXII, 91.
Knowledge of general principles. 致知 XXII, 89, 90.
K'o. 葛. *See* Bean, creeping; also, Summer cloth.
 — 蛤. *See* Bivalves, various.
 — 閣. *See* Pavilions.
 — 鬲. *See* Tripods, usually with handles.
 Ko¹ (b). 戈姓 XIV, 219.
 — 柯姓 XIV, 219.
 Ko¹. 歌姓 XIV, 220.
 Ko²* (b). 葛姓 XIV, 518.
 — 革姓 XIV, 543.
 — 格姓 XIV, 543.
 — 閣姓 XIV, 534.
 Ko². 鬲姓 XIV, 544.
 Ko¹. 箇姓 XIV, 486.
 Ko⁴*. 鬲姓 XIV, 510.
K'o tree. 柯 XX, 252.
K'o chieh. 蛤蚧. *See* Gecko.
K'o-chih. 柯枝. *See* Cochinchina.
K'o-chu plant. 格注 XX, 132.
K'o-hua-ts'ai plant. 葛花菜 XX, 73.
K'o-lo-lu. 葛邏祿. *See* *Karlûks*.
K'o-lo-shê-fên K. 哥羅舍分 VIII, 102.
 Ko¹-pa²*. 柯拔姓 XIV, 578.

Ko^{2*}.po^{2*}. 葛伯姓 XIV, 621.
 Ko¹.shu¹ (b). 哥舒姓 XIV, 578.
 Ko-tsao M. 閣皂山 VII, 150.
 Ko yen. 格言. See Proverbs and maxims.
 K'o. 珂. See Univalve, gasteropod.
 K'o¹ (b). 苛姓 XIV, 220.
 — 柯姓 XIV, 220.
 K'o¹. 科姓 XIV, 220.
 K'o³ (b). 可姓 XIV, 435.
 K'o^{3*}. 渴姓 XIV, 518.
 K'o^{4*} (b). 客姓 XIV, 544.
 — 急姓 XIV, 534.
 — 恪姓 XIV, 535.
 — 克姓 XIV, 547.
 K'o³.chu¹.hun² (b). 可朱渾姓 XIV, 637.
 K'o^{3*}.chu^{2*}.hun². 渴燭渾姓 XIV, 640.
 A'o chü. 科舉. See Examinations for master's and doctor's degree.
 A'o-p'an-f'o. 渴盤陀. See Khavandha.
 K'o³.p'in² (b). 可頻姓 XIV, 601.
 K'o^{3*}.shan⁴. 渴單姓 XIV, 621.
 K'o-shih. 渴石. See Kash.
 K'o^{3*}.ssü⁴. 渴俟姓 XIV, 621.
 K'o³.ta^{2*}. 可達姓 XIV, 601.
 K'o³.t'a^{4*} (b). 可沓姓 XIV, 601.
 A'o-f'eng-tzü. 榼藤子. See Creeping plant.
 K'o³.ti⁴. 可地姓 XIV, 601.
 K'o³.ti⁴.yen². 可地延姓 XIV, 637.
 K'o³.tsu^{2*}.hun² (b). 可足渾姓 XIV, 637.
 Kochchi. See Cochín.
 Kochia scoparia, Schrad. 地膚 XX, 138.
 Kæhreuteria paniculata, Lam. 欒華 XX, 308.
 Kokand. 大宛 VIII, 59.
 Konkani (Konkanapura). 恭建那補羅 VIII, 76.
 Korea. 朝鮮 VIII, 13-26.
 — kingdom in south-west of. 新羅. See Hsin-lo.
 Koreans, northern. 扶餘 VIII, 32.
 Kośala. 拘薩羅 VIII, 64.
 Kotow-bug. 叩頭蟲 XIX, 177.
 Kou. 構. See Broussonetia.
 — 枸. See Ilex, sp.
 Kou¹ (b). 綏姓 XIV, 354.
 — 勾姓 XIV, 354.
 Kou³ (b). 狗姓 XIV, 447.
 — 苟姓 XIV, 446.
 Kou³. 耆姓 XIV, 447.
 Kou M. 緱山 VII, 63.
 Kou-chi. 狗脊. See Woodwardia.
 Kou-ch'i. 枸杞. See Lycium.
 Kou-chü. 枸橘. See Ægle.
 Kou-hsien. 構陷. See Incrimination.
 Kou¹.i⁴. 鉤弋姓 XIV, 593.

Kou kuo. 狗國. See Dog-headed nation.
 Kou-lou M. 勾漏山 VII, 194.
 Kou¹.lung² (b). 勾龍姓 XIV, 589.
 Kou-shé. 狗舌. See Senecio campestris.
 Kou-wén. 鉤吻. See Gelsemium.
 Kou-yü. 狗魚. See Flying-fish.
 K'ou³ (b). 口姓 XIV, 446.
 K'ou⁴ (b). 寇姓 XIV, 500.
 K'ou R., affluent of the Yellow River. 涇水 VII, 213.
 K'ou-f'o. 寇脫. See Aralia papyrifera.
 K'ou-fou-ch'ung. 叩頭蟲. See Kotow-bug.
 Koumiss. See Cream, etc.
 Kovalam. See Covelong.
 Ku. 觚. See Cups with handle.
 — 菰. See Hydrophyrum.
 — 鵠. See Heron.
 — 蠱. See Worms, intestinal.
 Ku¹ (b). 辜姓 XIV, 99.
 — 孤姓 XIV, 100.
 Ku¹. 菴姓 XIV, 100.
 — 觚姓 XIV, 100.
 Ku^{1*} (b). 谷姓 XIV, 507.
 — 姑姓 XIV, 513.
 Ku³ (b). 古姓 XIV, 414.
 Ku³. 鼓姓 XIV, 418.
 Ku^{3*} (b). 穀姓 XIV, 506.
 — 骨姓 XIV, 517.
 — 鵠姓 XIV, 510.
 Ku⁴ (b). 顧姓 XIV, 462.
 — 固姓 XIV, 464.
 — 故姓 XIV, 465.
 Ku M. 鼓山 VII, 179.
 — R. (in Chihli). 沽水 VII, 201.
 — R. (in Honan, affluent of the Huai). 穀水 VII, 249.
 Ku³.ch'êng² (b). 古成姓 XIV, 599.
 Ku-ching. 穀精. See Eriocaulon.
 Ku¹.chu^{2*}. 孤竹姓 XIV, 568.
 Ku-hu bird. 姑獲鳥 XIX, 51.
 Ku^{1*}.hui⁴. 谷會姓 XIV, 617.
 Ku^{1*}.hun². 谷渾姓 XIV, 617.
 Ku³.k'ou³ (b). 古口姓 XIV, 599.
 Ku-li. 古里. See Hsi-yang-ku-li.
 Ku³.li³.chia^{3*} (b). 古里甲姓 XIV, 637.
 Ku-li-pan-tsu K. 古里班卒 VIII, 105.
 Ku^{3*}.liang² (b). 穀梁姓 XIV, 614.
 Ku-ma-la-lang K. (an island in the south-eastern sea). 古麻刺朗 VIII, 106.
 Ku-mo. 姑墨. See Kumok.
 Ku¹.pu⁴ (b). 姑布姓 XIV, 567.
 Ku-shé M. 姑射山 VII, 36.
 Ku-sui-pu plant. 骨碎補 XX, 171.
 Ku³.sun¹. 古孫姓 XIV, 599.

Ku-lu K. 骨咄 VIII, 73.
Ku³.tu⁴*.lu⁴**. 骨咄祿姓 XIV, 640.
Ku-tu-shu tree. 古度樹 XX, 286.
Ku-tzŭ. 鼓子. See *Calystegia japonica*.
Ku³.yeh³ (b). 古冶姓 XIV, 599.
K'u¹. 𪛗姓 XIV, 100.
K'u² (b). 苦姓 XIV, 417.
K'u¹ (b). 庫姓 XIV, 465.
K'u plant. 苦 XX, 105.
K'u¹.ch'êng² (b). 古成姓 XIV, 599.
K'u³.ch'êng² (b). 苦成姓 XIV, 599.
K'u⁴.ch'êng² (b). 庫成姓 XIV, 607.
K'u-chih. 苦藏. See *Physalis*.
K'u⁴.han⁴ (b). 庫汗姓 XIV, 607.
K'u¹.jo⁴.kan¹*. 庫若干姓 XIV, 637.
K'u⁴.ju⁴.kuan¹* (b). 庫僇官姓 XIV, 637.
K'u¹.mên². 庫門姓 XIV, 607.
K'u-shén. 苦參. See *Sophora flavescens*.
*K'u⁴.ti²** (b). 庫狄姓 XIV, 607.
K'u-ts'ao. 苦草. See *Vallisneria*.
K'u-yao. 苦茺. See *Cnicus*.
Kua¹. 媯姓 XIV, 223.
—— 媯姓 XIV, 223.
—— 𪛗姓 XIV, 223.
Kua³ (b). 閼姓 XIV, 440.
*Kua⁴**. 适姓 XIV, 518.
Kua-lou. 栝樓. See *Bryonia*.
Kua-sha K. (ancient territory of 敦煌 Tun-huang). 瓜沙 VIII, 83.
Kua-t'ien² (b). 瓜田姓 XIV, 579.
Kua-ts'ang M. 括蒼山 VII, 120.
Kua-wa. 瓜哇. See Java.
Kua-ying. 卦影. See Game of guessing by shadows.
K'ua¹ (b). 夸姓 XIV, 223.
Kuai⁴ (b). 怪姓 XIV, 473.
K'uai³ (b). 蒯姓 XIV, 473.
K'uai⁴ (b). 噲姓 XIV, 473.
—— 璫姓 XIV, 473.
K'uai¹. 苟姓 XIV, 470.
Kuan. 管. See Pan-pipes.
Kuan¹ (b). 官姓 XIV, 167.
—— 莞姓 XIV, 168.
—— 關姓 XIV, 172.
Kuan³ (b). 管姓 XIV, 425.
Kuan³. 琯姓 XIV, 425.
Kuan⁴ (b). 冠姓 XIV, 168.
—— 貫姓 XIV, 479.
—— 灌姓 XIV, 479.
—— 瞿姓 XIV, 480.
—— 觀姓 XIV, 168.
Kuan¹.ch'i² (b). 關其姓 XIV, 575.

Kuan⁴.chün¹ (b). 冠軍姓 XIV, 609.
Kuan-chung. 貫衆. See Fern, various sp.
Kuan-hsiung K. (fabulous country). 貫魯 VIII, 90.
Kuan¹.lung². 關龍姓 XIV, 575.
Kuan Ti, God of War. 關聖帝君 XVIII, 37, 38.
'Kuan Tzŭ.' 管子 XXI, 441.
Kuan-yai. 關隘. See Frontier-gates and passes.
K'uan¹ (b). 寬姓 XIV, 168.
K'uan-tung. 款冬. See *Senecio Kämpferi*.
Kuang. 觥. See Drinking-vessels of rhinoceros horn.
Kuang¹ (b). 光姓 XIV, 307.
Kuang³ (b). 廣姓 XIV, 442.
—— 鄺姓 XIV, 491.
Kuang³.ch'êng² (b). 廣成姓 XIV, 603.
Kuang-chou F. 廣州府 VI, 1299-1314.
Kuang-hsi C.L.C., formerly F. 廣西府 VI, 1491, 1492.
Kuang-hsin F. 廣信府 VI, 861-866.
Kuang-lang tree. 桃榔. See *Caryota*.
Kuang-lu-ssŭ. 光祿寺. See Court of Imperial Entertainment at Peking.
Kuang-nan F. 廣南府 VI, 1490.
Kuang-p'ing F. 廣平府 VI, 121-132.
Kuang-tê C.L.C. in Anhui. 廣德州 VI, 843, 844.
Kuang-wén. 廣文. See Director of Studies, attached to a Prefecture.
Kuang³.wu³. 廣武姓 XIV, 603.
Kuang-wu M. 廣武山 VII, 51.
K'uang¹ (b). 匡姓 XIV, 306.
K'uang² (b). 狂姓 XIV, 310.
K'uang⁴ (b). 曠姓 XIV, 491.
K'uang bird. 狂鳥 XIX, 49.
—— M. 匡山 VII, 150.
K'uang-ta. 曠達. See Far-sightedness.
Kuangsi, province of, in general. 廣西總部 VI, 1395-1398.
Kuangtung, province of, in general. 廣東總部 VI, 1295-1298.
—— savage tribes of (Yao, T'ung, Man and Liao). 廣東獠
獠蠻獠 VI, 1393, 1394.
Kucha. 龜茲 VIII, 51.
Kuei. 桂. See Cassia tree.
—— 檜. See *Juniperus*.
—— 膾. See Meat, minced.
Kuei¹ (b). 規姓 XIV, 49.
—— 嬌姓 XIV, 49.
—— 歸姓 XIV, 54.
—— 洼姓 XIV, 103.
—— 邾姓 XIV, 103.
—— 鮭姓 XIV, 104.
Kuei³ (b). 軌姓 XIV, 401.
—— 癸姓 XIV, 402.
—— 鬼姓 XIV, 403.
Kuei³. 駸姓 XIV, 403.
—— 駸姓 XIV, 403.

Kuei⁴ (b). 貴姓 XIV, 460.

——桂姓 XIV, 466.

——睦姓 XIV, 47.

——炅姓 XIV, 467.

——香姓 XIV, 467.

——鄮姓 XIV, 470.

——快姓 XIV, 473.

Kuei M. 龜山 VII, 25.

——R. (in Shansi). 澮水 VII, 215.

——(in Kuangsi). 桂江. See Li R.

——tree. 槻 XX, 252.

Kuei-chén. 鬼針. See *Bidens pilosa*.

Kuei-ch'êng. 歸誠. See Allegiance, returning to.

Kuei-chi M. 會稽山 VII, 112.

——(southern guardian), genius of the. 南鎮會稽山之神 XVIII, 26.

Kuei-chiu. 鬼白. See *Podophyllum*.

Kuei-chü K. 規矩 VIII, 47.

——(fabulous bird). 鬼車 XIX, 51.

Kuei-ku M. 鬼谷山 VII, 148.

Kuei-lin F. 桂林府 VI, 1399-1406.

Kuei-lin M. 桂林山 VII, 193.

Kuei³-pei³. 癸北姓 XIV, 597.

Kuei-tê F. 歸德府 VI, 391-400.

Kuei ts'an yü. 鱸殘魚. See Whitebait, Chinese.

Kuei-lu-yu. 鬼督郵. See *Macrocladidum*.

Kuei-tzü. 龜茲. See Kucha.

Kuei¹-yang² (b). 鮭陽姓 XIV, 569.

Kuei-yang F. 貴陽府 VI, 1523-1526.

Kuei-yü. 鰱魚. See Perch.

K'uei. 葵. See Mallow.

K'uei² (b). 瓊姓 XIV, 45.

——葵姓 XIV, 51.

——魁姓 XIV, 115.

K'uei². 逵姓 XIV, 51.

——鄴姓 XIV, 51.

——魁姓 XIV, 51.

K'uei⁴ (b). 媿姓 XIV, 457.

——蕢姓 XIV, 473.

K'uei⁴. 匱姓 XIV, 457.

——餽姓 XIV, 457.

K'uei²-ch'iu¹ (b). 葵丘姓 XIV, 561.

K'uei-chou F. 瓊州府 VI, 613-618.

K'uei-i. 餽遺. See Presents of food, etc.

Kueichou, province of, in general. 貴州總部 VI, 1521, 1522.

Kuldja, nomads of. See Wu-sun K.

Kullu [Cunningham]. 屈露多 VIII, 74.

Kumidha. 拘謎陀 VIII, 73.

Kumok or Aksu [Chavannes]. 姑墨 VIII, 52.

K'un¹ (b). 昆姓 XIV, 158.

K'un³ (b). 閩姓 XIV, 422.

K'un-ch'êng K. 坤城 VIII, 86.

K'un-lun M. 崑崙山 VII, 80.

K'un-ming lake (the modern 滇 Tien lake in Yunnan Fu). 昆明池 VII, 305.

K'un⁴-mo^{4*}-ch'ang² (b). 困沒長姓 XIV, 637.

K'un-pu. 昆布. See *Laminaria*.

K'un¹-wu². 昆吾姓 XIV, 571.

Kunduz. See Hrosminkan.

Kūṇḍya (perhaps the modern Ganjam). 恭御陀 VIII, 76.

Kung¹ (b). 公姓 XIV, 22.

——宮姓 XIV, 30.

——弓姓 XIV, 30.

——工姓 XIV, 31.

——功姓 XIV, 31.

——攻姓 XIV, 31.

——共姓 XIV, 36.

——供姓 XIV, 37.

——恭姓 XIV, 37.

——龔姓 XIV, 35.

Kung¹. 躬姓 XIV, 31.

——邛姓 XIV, 37.

Kung² (b). 拱姓 XIV, 379.

——鞏姓 XIV, 379.

Kung⁴ (b). 貢姓 XIV, 453.

Kung-ch'ang F. 鞏昌府 VI, 557-566.

Kung¹-ch'êng⁴ (b). 公正姓 XIV, 554.

Kung¹-ch'êng² (b). 公乘姓 XIV, 554.

Kung¹-ch'i² (b). 公綦姓 XIV, 555.

K'ung-ch'iao. 工巧. See Clever contrivances.

Kung¹-chien¹ (b). 公堅姓 XIV, 555.

——公肩姓 XIV, 555.

K'ung-chien-na-pu-lo. 恭建那補羅. See Konkan.

Kung¹-chih¹ (b). 公之姓 XIV, 552.

——宮之姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-chung⁴ (b). 公仲姓 XIV, 554.

K'ung-fu. 公輔. See Ministers of State.

Kung¹-fu⁴ (b). 公父姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-hsi¹ (b). 公西姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-hsi^{1*} (b). 公皙姓 XIV, 554.

Kung¹-hsia⁴ (b). 公夏姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-hsing⁴ (b). 公行姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-hsü⁴ (b). 公緒姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-hu⁴ (b). 公戶姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-i² (b). 公儀姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-jan³ (b). 公冉姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-jo^{4*} (b). 公若姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-li³ (b). 弓里姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-liang² (b). 公良姓 XIV, 552.

K'ung-liao. 宮僚. See Heir-Apparent, household of the.

Kung¹-lien⁴ (b). 公斂姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-lou² (b). 工婁姓 XIV, 554.

Kung¹-mêng⁴ (b). 公孟姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-ming² (b). 公明姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-nan². 公南姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-niu² (b). 公牛姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-pin¹ (b). 公賓姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-po^{2*} (b). 公伯姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-sha¹ (b). 公沙姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-shan¹ (b). 公山姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-shang⁴ (b). 公上姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-shên⁴. 公慎姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-shih¹ (b). 工師姓 XIV, 555.

— 公師姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-shih^{2*}. 公石姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-shih⁴. 公士姓 XIV, 555.

K'ung shou chu ch'i. 攻守諸器. See Engines and implements of war.

Kung¹-shu¹. 公輸姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-shu^{2*} (b). 公叔姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-shu^{2*}. 共叔姓 XIV, 556.

Kung¹-so^{3*}. 公索姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-sun¹ (b). 公孫姓 XIV, 553.

— 宮孫姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-t'ao² (b). 公壽姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-tsu^{2*} (b). 公族姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-tsu³ (b). 公祖 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-tu¹ (b). 公都姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-tzü³ (b). 公子姓 XIV, 554.

Kung¹-wang³ (b). 公岡姓 XIV, 554.

Kung¹-wên² (b). 公文姓 XIV, 555.

Kung¹-yang² (b). 公羊姓 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-yeh³ (b). 公冶 XIV, 552.

Kung¹-yin³ (b). 工尹姓 XIV, 554.

Kung¹-yü^{4*} (b). 公玉姓 XIV, 552.

K'ung-yü-f'o. 恭御陀. See Kūṇḍya.

Kung¹-yüeh^{4*} (b). 公閱姓 XIV, 555.

K'ung¹. 空姓 XIV, 31.

K'ung³ (b). 孔姓 XIV, 377, 378.

K'ung-hou. 筊篲. See Zither.

K'ung¹-hsiang⁴ (b). 空相姓 XIV, 554.

K'ung¹-sang¹. 空桑姓 XIV, 555.

K'ung¹-t'ung². 空同姓 XIV, 555.

K'ung-f'ung M. 崧峒山 VII, 78.

Kuo¹ (b). 曷姓 XIV, 320.

— 過姓 XIV, 219.

Kuo^{1*} (b). 郭姓 XIV, 528-533.

Kuo^{2*} (b). 號姓 XIV, 543.

— 國姓 XIV, 546.

Kuo³ (b). 果姓 XIV, 435.

Kuo^{4*} (b). 瞿姓 XIV, 535.

Kuo^{4*}-hsiang⁴. 瞿相姓 XIV, 628.

K'uo-jan. 猓獾. See Monkey, long-nosed.

Kuo^{2*}-shé⁴ (b). 號射姓 XIV, 628.

K'uo-tzū-chien. 國子監. See Imperial Academy of Learning.

K'uo Yü. 國語. See 'Notes on the Feudal States.'

K'uo-hsi-to. 闊悉多. See Khusta.

Kuśinagara (Chü-i-na-chieh). 拘夷那竭 VIII, 64.

— (Chü-shih-na-chieh-lo). 拘尸那揭羅 VIII, 75.

La^{2*}. 刺姓 XIV, 518.

La jih. 臘日. See Winter sacrifice.

La-ni K. 刺尼 VIII, 105.

La-sa. 刺撒. See L'Ahsa.

Lacquer work. 漆工 XXXII, 10.

Lactatory diseases. 婦人諸乳疾門. See Medical science, XVII, 419.

Lactuca, sp. See Sonchus.

Ladakh. See Fū-hui K.

Ladies of the Imperial Palace. 宮女 X, 53, 54 [b. 53].

Ladles, etc. 斗 XXXII, 196.

L'Ahsa (on the Persian Gulf). 刺撒 VIII, 106.

Lai² (b). 來姓 XIV, 114.

— 萊姓 XIV, 114.

Lai². 涿姓 XIV, 115.

Lai⁴ (b). 賴姓 XIV, 469.

— 頤姓 XIV, 470.

Lai R. in Chihli. 涿水 VII, 203.

Lai-chou F. 萊州府 VI, 281-288.

Lakes, ornamental. See Water, ornamental.

Lamas of Tibet. 番僧 VIII, 84.

Lamentations. 感歎 XV, 61, 62.

Lamghân [Cunningham]. 濫波 VIII, 73.

Laminaria saccharina, L. 昆布 XX, 74.

Lamps. See Lanterns and candles.

Lan. 藍. See Indigo plant.

— 蘭. See Orchid, fragrant sp.

Lan² (b). 蘭姓 XIV, 167.

— 藍姓 XIV, 369.

Lan². 闌姓 XIV, 168.

Lan³. 覽姓 XIV, 450.

Lan-ko M. 爛柯山 VII, 129.

Lan-mo. 藍莫. See Râma.

Lan-pang K. (in south-western sea). 覽邦 VIII, 105.

Lan-po. 濫波. See Lamghân.

Lan²-yin³ (b). 藍尹姓 XIV, 593.

Lances. See Spears and lances.

Land and grain, spirits of. 社稷之神 XVIII, 31, 32.

— — — sacrifice to. 社稷祀典 XXVIII, 184-188.

— regulations. 田制 XXVII, 41-63.

— tax and personal service to the State. 賦役 XXVII, 111-154.

Lang. 稂. See Gymnothrix.

Lang² (b). 狼姓 XIV, 309.

— 琅姓 XIV, 309.

— 郎姓 XIV, 304.

Lang². 闌姓 XIV, 310.

Lang³ (b). 朗姓 XIV, 442.
 Lang⁴ (b). 浪姓 XIV, 491.
 Lang⁴. 閻姓 XIV, 491.
 Lang M. 狼山 VII, 94.
 Lang-chieh-lo. 狼揭羅. See Laṅgala.
 Lang-chün-tzū. 郎君子. See Univalve, spiral.
 Lang-kan (precious stone). 琅玕 XXVII, 333.
 Lang-pa. 郎罷. See *Bidens tripartita*.
 Ling-lang. 茛苢. See Henbane.
 Lang-tu. 狼毒. See *Solanea*, sp.
 Lang-ya. 狼牙. See *Potentilla cryptocnia*.
 Lang-ya-hsiu K. (in southern sea). 狼牙修 VIII, 99.
 Lang-yeh M. (in Ch'ing-chou F., Shantung). 琅琊山 VII, 28.
 — (in Ch'u C.L.C., Anhui). 瑯琊山 VII, 92.
 Laṅgala. 狼揭羅 VIII, 77.
 Lanterns. See also Cages, bamboo.
 — and candles. 燈燭 XXXII, 229-231.
 Lao² (b). 勞姓 XIV, 212.
 — 牢姓 XIV, 212.
 Lao³ (b). 老姓 XIV, 434.
 Lao³. 姥姓 XIV, 418.
 Lao⁴ (b). 嫪姓 XIV, 485.
 Lao M. 勞山 VII, 29.
 Lao³-ch'êng² (b). 老成姓 XIV, 600.
 Lao³-lai² (b). 老萊姓 XIV, 600.
 Lao³-lung² (b). 老龍姓 XIV, 600.
 Lao³-shang¹ (b). 老商姓 XIV, 600.
 'Lao Tzū.' 老子 XXI, 431-434.
 — See also Religions of China, the two.
 Laos tribes, found in Kueichou and Ssü-ch'uan. 四川諸獠 VI, 648.
 Large-mindedness. See Moral capacity.
 Lark. 鴿 XIX, 30.
 Larvae of beetle. 乳蟲 XIX, 179.
 — of mosquito. 蚊蚋 XIX, 191.
 Laryngeal diseases of children. See Infantile laryngeal and bronchial diseases.
 Lassitude. See Drowsiness and lassitude.
 Laver (*Purpura laciniata*, Ag.). 紫菜 XX, 74.
 Laws and regulations. 律令 XXXI, 15-94.
 Lawsuits. See Litigation.
 Lead. 鉛 XXVII, 342.
 Leaf insects. 天牛 XIX, 179.
 Learning. See also Wide learning and powerful memory.
 — 學門 XXII, 83-88.
 — Imperial patronage of. See Imperial visits of ceremony to colleges or centres of learning.
 — and meditation. 學思 XXII, 105.
 — wide and well-selected. 博約 XXII, 111.
 Leather. 皮革 XXVII, 319, 320.
 Leave of absence for officials. 給假 XXVI, 109, 110.
 Leaves. 葉 XX, 9.
 Lectures and expositions. 講學 XXII, 97-104.

Leech. 水蛭 XIX, 192.
 Leek (*Allium odorum*, L.). 韭 XX, 55.
 Leg-rests, bamboo. 竹夫人 XXXII, 237.
 Leggings (composed of strips of cloth wound round the calf). 行膝 XXVIII, 348.
 Legs, pathology of. See Limbs, the four.
 Leguminous plant, poisonous, *huang-huan*. 黃環 XX, 154.
 Lei² (b). 雷姓 XIV, 108.
 — 靄姓 XIV, 115.
 Lei³ (b). 纍姓 XIV, 402.
 Lei³. 僇姓 XIV, 457.
 Lei⁴ (b). 類姓 XIV, 457.
 Lei R., affluent of the Hsiang R. in Hunan. 耒水 VII, 300.
 Lei-chou F. 雷州府 VI, 1367-1372.
 Lei⁴-han⁴ (b). 類犴姓 XIV, 609.
 Lei Shu. 類書. See Encyclopaedias.
 Lei Tsu. 嫫祖. See Sericulture, goddess of.
 Lei-wan. 雷丸. See *Mylitta*.
 Lending. See Borrowing and lending.
 Lêng³ (b). 冷姓 XIV, 444.
 Leniency and severity, Imperial. 寬嚴 IX, 272.
Leonurus macranthus, Max. 益母 XX, 129.
 Leopard. 豹 XIX, 66.
Lepisma sp. (a pisciform insect which destroys books, clothes, etc.). 衣魚 XIX, 179.
 Leprosy and other skin-diseases. 癘瘍癰風門. See Medical science, XVII, 390, 391.
 Lethargy and trance. 懈惰門. See Medical science, XVII, 346.
 Letters. 書札 XXIII, 161-163.
 — of conventional congratulation. 箋啟 XXIII, 149.
 — patent. See Credentials and letters patent.
 Lettuce. 萵苣 XX, 72.
 Lew-chew islands. See Loo-choo.
 Li. 藜. See *Chenopodium*.
 Li² (b). 麗姓 XIV, 49.
 — 釐姓 XIV, 49.
 — 離姓 XIV, 50.
 — 犁姓 XIV, 51.
 — 黎姓 XIV, 102.
 — 梨姓 XIV, 103.
 Li². 荔姓 XIV, 103.
 — 藜姓 XIV, 51.
 — 狸姓 XIV, 51.
 — 郿姓 XIV, 51.
 — 驪姓 XIV, 51.
 — 劓姓 XIV, 103.
 Li³ (b). 李姓 XIV, 381-398.
 — 里姓 XIV, 401.
 — 理姓 XIV, 401.
 — 履姓 XIV, 402.
 — 禮姓 XIV, 419.

Li³. 禮姓 XIV, 419.
 Li⁴ (b). 利姓 XIV, 456.
 — 吏姓 XIV, 461.
 — 隸姓 XIV, 457.
 — 隸姓 XIV, 467.
 — 厲姓 XIV, 467.
 — 勵姓 XIV, 468.
 — 麗姓 XIV, 468.
 Li⁴. 荔姓 XIV, 457.
 — 戾姓 XIV, 457.
 — 例姓 XIV, 468.
 Li⁴* (b). 栗姓 XIV, 512.
 — 麗姓 XIV, 545.
 — 力姓 XIV, 546.
 — 立姓 XIV, 548.
 Li⁴*. 歷姓 XIV, 545.
 Li [a comprehensive ethical term, ranging from external propriety, ceremony and etiquette, to an inner principle of harmony in the soul]. 禮 XXII, 58.
 — See also Virtues, the five.
 — M. (in Chi-nan F., Shantung, and seven others, of which two are in Shantung, three in Chehkiang, and one each in Chihli and Shansi). 歷山 VII, 23.
 — (in Hsi-an F., Shensi). 驪山 VII, 66.
 — R. (the modern *Kuei* R., rising in Kuei-lin F., Kuangsi). 瀕江 VII, 302.
 — in Hunan. 澧水 VII, 299.
 — tree. 緇木 XX, 272.
 Li-ch'ang. 鱧腸. See *Forsythia*.
 Li Chi. 禮記. See 'Book of Rites.'
 Li ch'i. 理氣. See Cosmogonical action, etc.
 Li-chiang F. 麗江府 VI, 1505.
 Li-chih. 荔枝. See Lichee.
 Li-ch'ün plant. 麗春 XX, 119.
 Li-fa K. 黎伐 VIII, 86.
 Li⁴-fei³ (b). 荔菲姓 XIV, 605.
 Li-i. 隸役. See Official underlings.
 Li-jén. 黎人. See Hainan, aboriginal tribes of.
 Li⁴*-ju² (b). 立如姓 XIV, 631.
 Li-li plant. 離鬘 XX, 132.
 Li-lu. 藜蘆. See Hellebore.
 Li-p'ing F. 黎平府 VI, 1534.
 Li²-po²* (b). 黎伯姓 XIV, 563.
 Li-shu. 隸書. See Script, official.
 — 理數. See Universe and its phenomena, etc.
 Li⁴-sun¹. 利孫姓 XIV, 605.
 Li²-tzü³ (b). 釐子姓 XIV, 561.
 Li Wei Kung Wen Tui [text]. 李衛公問對. See War, art of, XXX, 87.
 Li-yü. 鱧魚. See Snake-fish.
 Li-yüan. 吏員. See Officials who have risen from clerkships.
 Lianas. 藤 XX, 112.
 Liang. 棕. See *Cornus*.

Liang² (b). 梁姓 XIV, 301-303.
 — 涼姓 XIV, 307.
 — 良姓 XIV, 310.
 Liang². 目姓 XIV, 310.
 — 莧姓 XIV, 310.
 Liang⁴ (b). 諒姓 XIV, 491.
 Liang⁴. 量姓 XIV, 491.
 — 亮姓 XIV, 491.
 Liang M. 梁山 VII, 76.
 Liang²-ch'i² (b). 梁其姓 XIV, 586.
 Liang²-ch'iu¹ (b). 梁丘姓 XIV, 586.
 Liang-ch'ü. 梁渠. See Cat, wild.
 Liang²-k'o³ (b). 梁可姓 XIV, 586.
 Liang²-shih²* (b). 梁石姓 XIV, 587.
 Liang Shu. 梁書. See 'History of the Liang dynasty.'
 Liang²-yu² (b). 梁由姓 XIV, 586.
 Liang²-yü² (b). 梁餘姓 XIV, 586.
 Liang²-yüan² (b). 梁垣姓 XIV, 586.
 Liao. 蓼. See *Polygonum hydropiper*.
 Liao² (b). 聊姓 XIV, 198.
 — 僚姓 XIV, 198.
 — 寥姓 XIV, 199.
 Liao². 遼姓 XIV, 199.
 Liao³ (b). 蓼姓 XIV, 507.
 Liao³. 寥姓 XIV, 433.
 Liao⁴ (b). 奈姓 XIV, 199.
 — 廖姓 XIV, 484.
 Liao C.L.C. in Shansi. 遼州 VI, 365-368.
 Liao R. in Shingking. 遼河 VII, 200.
 — tribe. See Kuangtung, savage tribes of.
 Liao, Chin and Sung dynastic histories. 遼金宋三史 XXI, 395.
 Liao Shih. 遼史. See 'History of the Liao dynasty.'
 Liao-shu. 僚屬. See Official colleagues.
 Liao⁴-shu²* (b). 廖叔姓 XIV, 609.
 Liao-tung. See Shêng-ching.
 Liberality and meanness. 厚薄 XXII, 75.
 Library, various implements of the. 文房雜器 XXIV, 160.
 Lice. See Bugs and lice.
 Lichee (*Nephelium litchi*, Camb.). 荔枝 XX, 273-277.
 Lichen. See also Moss.
 — sp., *shih-jui*. 石蕊 XX, 139.
 Lich. 蒺. See *Orobanchacea*, sp.
 — 柳. See *Quercus cornea*.
 Lieh⁴* (b). 列姓 XIV, 519.
 — 烈姓 XIV, 524.
 — 裂姓 XIV, 524.
 Lieh-tang. 列當. See *Egnetia*.
 Lieh⁴*-tsung¹. 列宗姓 XIV, 622.
 'Lieh Tzū.' 列子 XXI, 439.
 Lien. 蓮. See Lotus.
 — 棟. See Pride of India.
 Lien² (b). 連姓 XIV, 181.

Lien² (*b*). 聯姓 XIV, 184.
 — 廉姓 XIV, 373.
 — 濂姓 XIV, 373.
 Lien³. 輦姓 XIV, 426.
 Lien⁴ (*b*). 斂姓 XIV, 450.
 — 練姓 XIV, 481.
 Lien R. (rising in Pao-ch'ing F., Hunan). 漣水 VII, 299.
 — (rising in Yung-chou F., Hunan). 濂溪 VII, 300.
 Lien-chia. 連枷. See Flails.
 Lien-chiang plant. 廉薑 XX, 150.
 Lien-ch'iao. 連翹. See *Hypericum*.
 — 練鵲. See Paradise flycatcher.
 Lien-chou F. 廉州府 VI, 1361-1366.
 Lien-chu. 連珠. See Stanzas with a thread of connecting sense.
 Lien-feng M. 蓮峰山 VII, 186.
 Lien-po. 簾泊. See Door-screens, etc.
 Lien².yin³ (*b*). 連尹姓 XIV, 577.
 Life in relation to its environment. 性情 XXII, 46.
 — the principle of. 性命 XXII, 45.
 — prolongation of. 養生 XV, 109-112.
 — and death. 生死 XV, 89-92.
 Life-buoys. See Naval warfare, XXX, 98.
 Light, remarkable phenomena of. 光異 IV, 102.
 Lightning. See Thunder and lightning.
 Ligusticum, sp., *mi-wu*. 藤蕪 XX, 143.
 — *acutilobum*, S. & Z. [Bretschneider], or *Angelica polymorpha*, var. *sinensis*, Oliv. [Henry]. 當歸 XX, 132.
 — *sinense*, Oliver. 藁本 XX, 149.
 Ligustrum lucidum, Ait. 女貞 XX, 307.
 — *sinense*, Lour. 梔 XX, 272.
 Lilium coucolor, Salisb., var. *pulchellum*, Fisch. 山丹 XX, 123.
 — *giganteum*, Wall. [Henry] or *Zingiber Mioga*, Rosc. [Bretschneider]. 蘘荷 XX, 143.
 Lily (*Lilium japonicum*, Thbg., *L. tigrinum*, Ker, etc.). 百合 XX, 123.
 Limbs, the four, pathology of. 四肢門. See Medical science, XVII, 209-219.
 Lime tree (*Tilia*, sp.)? 梔 XX, 271.
 Limnanthemum nymphoides, Link. 荇 XX, 66.
 Lin² (*b*). 林姓 XIV, 357-360.
 — 鱗姓 XIV, 135.
 — 臨姓 XIV, 365.
 Lin³. 潸姓 XIV, 136.
 — 鄰姓 XIV, 136.
 Lin⁴ (*b*). 藺姓 XIV, 476.
 Lin⁴. 遴姓 XIV, 476.
 — 遴姓 XIV, 476.
 Lin tree. 檣 XX, 251.
 Lin-an F. 臨安府 VI, 1471-1478.
 Lin-chiang F. 臨江府 VI, 891-896.
 Lin-ch'in. 林檎. See *Pyrus malus*.
 Lin³.ch'iu¹ (*b*). 廩丘姓 XIV, 603.
 Lin-i. 林邑. See Cochinchina.

Lin².lü² (*b*). 林閭姓 XIV, 593.
 Lin-lü M. 林慮山 VII, 49, 50.
 Lin-t'ao F. (now Ti-tao C. in Kansu). 臨洮府 VI, 567-570.
 Linderia sericea, Blume. 榆 XX, 259.
 — *strychnifolia*, Villar. 烏藥 XX, 305.
 — *tzü-mu*, Hemsl., and *Catalpa*, sp. 梓 XX, 240.
 Line of battle, formation of. See Military tactics.
 Ling. 綾. See Damask.
 — 鴿. See Lark.
 — 菱. See Water-caltrop.
 Ling² (*b*). 伶姓 XIV, 317.
 — 洽姓 XIV, 316.
 — 零姓 XIV, 320.
 — 靈姓 XIV, 320.
 — 凌姓 XIV, 323.
 — 陵姓 XIV, 325.
 Ling². 俊姓 XIV, 325.
 — 器姓 XIV, 320.
 — 鄺姓 XIV, 320.
 Ling⁴ (*b*). 令姓 XIV, 496.
 Ling fish. 鯉魚 XIX, 148.
 — M. 靈山 VII, 146.
 Ling ch'in ssü tien. 陵寢祀典. See Emperor's sacrifice at the tombs of his own dynasty.
 Ling².chou¹ (*b*). 伶州姓 XIV, 589.
 Ling².chung¹. 陵終姓 XIV, 589.
 Ling⁴.hu² (*b*). 令狐姓 XIV, 612.
 Ling².ku¹ (*b*). 靈姑姓 XIV, 589.
 Ling-ku M. 靈谷山 VII, 148.
 Ling-li. 鯪鯉. See Pangolin.
 Ling².lun². 洽倫姓 XIV, 589.
 Ling-shu-ching (medical treatise). 靈樞經. See Medical science, XVII, 67-88.
 Ling².yang² (*b*). 陵陽姓 XIV, 589.
 Ling-yen M. 靈巖山 VII, 97.
 Ling².yin³ (*b*). 陵尹姓 XIV, 589.
 Ling-yin M. 靈隱山 VII, 105.
 Linguistics. See Philology and linguistics.
 Lion. 獅 XIX, 59.
 Lips and mouth, pathology of. 唇口門. See Medical science, XVII, 173, 174; also, Infantile diseases.
 Liquidambar formosana, Hance. 楓柳 XX, 302.
 Liquorice plant (*Glycyrrhiza glabra*, L.). 甘草 XX, 160.
 — — Indian. See Jequirity.
 Listening to counsels or reproofs of Ministers (on the part of the Emperor). 聽言 IX, 263-269.
 Literary Chancellor. See Director of Education.
 — composition in alternate sections of four and six characters each. 四六 XXIII, 179.
 'Literary Expositor.' 爾雅 XXI, 305, 306.
 — — [text]. See Philology and linguistics, XXIV, 11, 12.
 — memoranda. 冊書 XXIII, 140.
 — names. See Names, official and literary.
 — works, miscellaneous. 雜著 XXI, 499, 500.

Literature, branches of, in general. 文學總部 XXIII, 1-136
[b. 13-118].

— God of. See *Wén-ch'ang*.

— in general. See Canonical and other literature in general.

— miscellaneous forms of. 雜文 XXIII, 260.

— selections from. See Selections from literature.

Lithospermum officinale, L., var. *erythrorhizon*. 紫草 XX, 159.

Litigation. 訟訴 XXXI, 133, 134.

'Little Learning.' 小學 XXI, 307-310.

Liu² (b). 劉姓 XIV, 327-343.

— 摎姓 XIV, 355.

— 留姓 XIV, 353.

— 溜姓 XIV, 356.

Liu². 璫姓 XIV, 356.

— 旒姓 XIV, 356.

Liu³ (b). 柳姓 XIV, 445.

Liu⁴*. 六姓 XIV, 509.

Liu An, writings of. See 'Huai-nan Tzū.'

Liu-ch'eng. 柳城. See Lukchak.

Liu-chi-nu. 劉寄奴. See *Solidago*.

Liu-ch'iu. 琉球. See Loo-choo islands.

Liu-chou F. 柳州府 VI, 1407-1412.

Liu-hsi. 流徙. See Banishment for life.

Liu-jén (cosmogonical term). 六壬. See Prognostication and magic, XVII, 715-744.

Liu-kuei K. (Eskimo?). 流鬼 VIII, 134.

Liu-k'un K. 留昆 VIII, 50.

Liu-li. 璫璫. See Strass.

Liu-shan K. 溜山 VIII, 106.

Liu-shou. 留守. See Governors of important cities.

Liu Shu Ch'eng O [text]. 六書正譌. See Philology and linguistics, XXIV, 37-41.

Liu T'ao [text]. 六韜. See War, art of, XXX, 81.

Liver. See Viscera.

Living in the world (as opposed to a monastic life). 處世 XXII, 139.

Lizard, sp., *yen-lung*. 鹽龍 XIX, 185.

— monitor. 蜥蜴 XIX, 184.

Lo. 酪. See Cream, etc.

— 羅. See Gauze.

— 螺. See Univalve, spiral.

Lo² (b). 羅姓 XIV, 217, 218.

Lo⁴* (b). 洛姓 XIV, 534.

— 落姓 XIV, 534.

— 雒姓 XIV, 535.

— 駱姓 XIV, 526.

— 勒姓 XIV, 547.

Lo⁴*. 灤姓 XIV, 535.

— 素洛姓 XIV, 544.

Lo fish. 勒魚 XIX, 145.

— R., tributary of the Yellow River, rising in Shensi. 洛水 VII, 247, 248.

Lo-ch'ia. 羅刹. See Rakhas.

Lo-fou M. near Canton. 羅浮山 VII, 189-191.

Lo²-hou². 羅侯姓 XIV, 578.

Lo⁴*-hsia⁴ (b). 洛下姓 XIV, 628.

Lo-hsin M. 羅秀山 VII, 194.

Lo-i. 羅夷. See Afghanistan.

Lo⁴*-ku¹ (b). 落姑姓 XIV, 622.

Lo-li-chih K. 羅利支 VIII, 78.

Lo-lo. 羅勒. See *Eupatorium chinense*.

Lo-po [a generic term including carrots, turnips, radishes, etc.]. 蘿蔔 XX, 70.

Lo-shih. 絡石. See Climbing plant, evergreen.

Lo Shu. 洛書. See 'Plan of the Yellow River,' etc.

Lo-ting C.L.C. in Kuangtung. 羅定州 VI, 1385-1388.

Lo-yen-mu shrub. 落鴈木 XX, 179.

Lo-yen-ts'ao [plant]. 螺髻草 XX, 168.

Loach (*Cobitis anguillicaudatus*, Günth.). 鱖魚 XIX, 144.

Lobelia radicans, Thbg. 半邊蓮 XX, 177.

Locust. 蝗 XIX, 176.

Locusts, plagues of. 蝗災 IV, 179-182.

Lodging-houses. See Inns and lodging-houses.

Lofty conduct. 篤行 XXII, 233-256 [b. 233-255].

Loins, pathology of. 腰門. See Medical science, XVII, 206-208.

Long-armed nation. 長肱 VIII, 96.

Long-legged nation. 長股 VIII, 45.

Longevity and early death. 壽夭 XV, 65, 66.

Lonicera japonica, Thbg. 忍冬 XX, 119.

Loo-choo (or Lew-chew) islands. 琉球 VIII, 100.

Loom and shuttle. 機杼 XXXII, 218.

Loquat (*Eriobotrya japonica*, Ldl.). 枇杷 XX, 278.

Loranthus, sp. See also Parasitic plant.

— *Kämpferi*, Maxim., or *Viscum Kämpferi*, DC. 松蘿 XX, 150.

Lotus (*Nelumbium speciosum*, Willd.). 蓮 XX, 93-98.

Lou. 樓. See Belvederes.

Lou² (b). 婁姓 XIV, 351.

— 樓姓 XIV, 351.

Lou². 婁姓 XIV, 100.

— 鏐姓 XIV, 500.

Lou⁴ (b). 漏姓 XIV, 498.

Lou⁴. 陋姓 XIV, 500.

Lou²-chi⁴. 樓季姓 XIV, 593.

Lou-fan K. 樓煩 VIII, 125.

Lou-k'o. 漏刻. See Clepsydra.

Lou-ku. 蝮蛄. See Mole-cricket.

Lou-lan-tzū plant. 漏藍子 XX, 169.

Lou-lu. 漏盧. See *Echinops*.

Lou-fu. 露布. See Proclamations of victory and manifestoes.

Love and hate. 好惡 XIII, 79.

— of good. 好善 XXII, 127.

Loyalty and truth. 忠信 XXII, 290.

Lu. 鷺. See Egret.

— 萊. See *Phalaris*.

— 蘆. See Reed, common.

Lu² (b). 盧姓 XIV, 87-89.

Lu² (b). 廬姓 XIV, 62.

— 蘆姓 XIV, 100.

Lu². 鑪姓 XIV, 100.

— 旅姓 XIV, 100.

Lu³ (b). 魯姓 XIV, 414.

— 鹵姓 XIV, 418.

Lu³. 虜姓 XIV, 418.

Lu⁴ (b). 路姓 XIV, 464.

— 露姓 XIV, 464.

Lu^{4*} (b). 鹿姓 XIV, 506.

— 蓼姓 XIV, 507.

— 奎姓 XIV, 509.

— 陸姓 XIV, 501-503.

— 淥姓 XIV, 510.

— 祿姓 XIV, 506.

— 遂姓 XIV, 510.

Lu^{4*}. 隣姓 XIV, 509.

Lu C.L.C. 瀘州 VI, 635, 636.

Lu M. near Kiukiang in Kiangsi. 廬山 VII, 137-144.

Lu-an F. 潞安府 VI, 331-336.

Lu-chiang R. 廬江水 VII, 296.

Lu-chio-ts'ai. 鹿角菜. See Seaweed, sp.

Lu⁴-chung¹. 路中姓 XIV, 607.

Lu^{4*}-chung¹. 陸終姓 XIV, 617.

Lu-hui. 盧會. See Aloe.

Lu-jén (a tribe of Eastern barbarians). 路人 VIII, 96.

Lu^{4*}-li³. 祿里姓 XIV, 617.

Lu⁴-lo^{4*}. 路洛姓 XIV, 607.

Lu-mén M. 鹿門山 VII, 154.

Lu-mi K. (identified by Bretschneider with Rüm, the Roman or Byzantine Empire). 魯迷 VIII, 86.

Lu³-pu⁴. 魯步姓 XIV, 599.

Lu²-p'u² (b). 盧蒲姓 XIV, 567.

Lu-shu. 鹿蜀. See Zebra.

Lu-t'i. 鹿蹄. See Pyrola.

Lu-ts'ung. 鹿葱. See Hemerocallis.

Lu-tz'ü. 鷗鷀. See Cormorant.

Lu³-yang². 魯陽姓 XIV, 599.

Lu-ying. 陸英. See Sambucus chinensis.

Lu-yü. 鱸魚. See Perch, sea.

Lü. 閭. See Antelope.

— 蓐. See Hop.

— 櫚. See Palm, sp.

Lü² (b). 閭姓 XIV, 64.

Lü². 慮姓 XIV, 64.

Lü³ (b). 僂姓 XIV, 351.

— 呂姓 XIV, 405, 406.

— 旅姓 XIV, 410.

Lü³. 𡗗姓 XIV, 410.

Lü⁴ (b). 慮姓 XIV, 461.

— 鑪姓 XIV, 461.

Lü^{4*} (b). 律姓 XIV, 513.

Lü²-ch'iu¹ (b). 閭丘姓 XIV, 565.

Lü-chou F. 廬州府 VI, 817-826.

Lü-fén. 驢分. See Nicephorium.

Lü³-hsiang⁴. 呂相姓 XIV, 597.

Lü-ju. 藺茹. See Euphorbia Rochebruni.

Lü³-kuan³ (b). 呂管姓 XIV, 597.

Lü-liang M. 呂梁山 VII, 45.

Lü-sung. 呂宋. See Philippine Islands.

Lü-ti. 旅邸. See Inns, etc.

Luan² (b). 爨姓 XIV, 166.

— 鸞姓 XIV, 168.

Luan bird (fabulous, founded on Argus pheasant). 鸞鳥 XIX, 7.

— R. in Chihli. 灤河 VII, 203.

Luan-hua. 爨華. See Kalreutria.

Lüan¹ (b). 綠姓 XIV, 482.

Lucern (*Medicago sativa*, L.). 苜蓿 XX, 73.

Luck. See Fortune and misfortune.

Lucky days. See Choosing lucky days.

Lucrabau seeds. See *Gynocardia odorata*.

Lüeh^{4*} (b). 略姓 XIV, 534.

Lukchak. 柳城 VIII, 86.

Lun. 論. See Disquisitions.

— 檮. See *Lindera sericea*.

Lun² (b). 倫姓 XIV, 135.

— 綸姓 XIV, 136.

— 論姓 XIV, 157.

— 輪姓 XIV, 136.

Lun Yü. 論語. See 'Confucian Analects.'

Lunar phenomena, strange. 月異 IV, 25, 26.

Lung. 籠. See Cages, bamboo.

Lung² (b). 隆姓 XIV, 30.

— 龍姓 XIV, 36.

Lung². 瓏姓 XIV, 31.

— 筴姓 XIV, 37.

Lung³. 隴姓 XIV, 379.

Lung M. (in Ching-chou F., Hupeh). 龍山 VII, 159.

— (in Fêng-hsiang F., Shensi). 隴山 VII, 77.

Lung-an. 龍眼. See *Nephelium*.

Lung-an F. 龍安府 VI, 620.

Lung-ch'ang. 龍常. See Graminea, sp.

Lung²-ch'iu¹ (b). 龍丘姓 XIV, 556.

Lung-chu. 龍珠. See *Capsicum*.

Lung-ch'üan M. 龍泉山 VII, 116.

Lung-hsü-ts'ai. 龍鬚菜. See Seaweed, sp.

Lung-hu M. 龍虎山 VII, 147.

Lung-k'uei. 龍葵. See *Solanum nigrum*.

Lung-mén M. 龍門山 VII, 38.

Lung-shé plant. 龍舌 XX, 164.

Lung-shén. 龍神. See Dragon spirits.

Lung-tan. 龍膽. See Gentian.

Lungs. See Viscera.

Lute. 琴 XXIX, 103-112.

Lute, thirteen-stringed. 筑 XXIX, 134.

Luzon. See Philippine Islands.

Lycium chinense, Mill. 枸杞 XX, 283.

Lycopodon, sp. See *Polysaccum*.

Lycopodium clavatum, L. 石松 XX, 139.

— *japonicum*, Thbg. 玉柏 XX, 163.

Lynx. 猊狼. See Beasts, strange, XIX, 124.

Lyrics. See Poetry in standard verse.

Ma² (b). 麻姓 XIV, 221.

Ma³ (b). 馬姓 XIV, 436, 437.

Ma-chi M. 馬跡山 VII, 136.

Ma-hu F. (obs.). 馬湖府 VI, 619.

Ma-huang. 麻黃. See *Ephedra*.

Ma-ka-ma K. 馬哈麻 VIII, 86.

Ma-ku M. 麻姑山 VII, 149.

Ma-lin. 馬蘭. See *Iris ensata*.

— K. 麻林 VIII, 106.

Ma-liu-jén (a barbarian tribe in Cochin China). 馬留人 VIII, 102.

Ma-lu. 馬陸. See *Scolopendra*.

Ma-nao. 瑪瑙. See Agate and cornelian.

Ma-pa-érh. 馬八兒. See Coromandel.

Ma-pien. 馬鞭. See *Verbena*.

Ma-p'o. 馬勃. See *Polysaccum*.

Ma-shén. 馬神. See Horse spirits.

Ma³-shih¹ (b). 馬師姓 XIV, 602.

Ma³-shih³ (b). 馬矢姓 XIV, 602.

Ma³-shih⁴* (b). 馬適姓 XIV, 602.

Ma-lang M. 馬當山 VII, 146.

Ma-tou-ling. 馬兜鈴. See *Aristolochia Kämpferi*.

Ma-fui M. 馬退山 VII, 194.

Ma-yeh-wéng K. (near Java). 麻葉甕 VIII, 105.

Maces. See Bludgeons and clubs.

Macheri (in Rajputana). 摩醯濕伐羅補羅 VIII, 77.

Machilus nanmu, Hemsl. 楠 XX, 259.

Mackerel. 青魚 XIX, 144.

Macroclidium verticillatum, Fr. & Sav. 鬼督郵 XX, 171.

Madness. See Insanity.

Magadha. 摩竭提 VIII, 65.

Maggots. 蛆 XIX, 189.

Magic. See Conjuring, magic and sleight of hand; Prognostication and magic.

Magical tricks. 方術 XVIII, 305-309.

Magicians, famous. See Necromancers; also Prognostication and magic, XVII, 745, 746.

Magnolia conspicua, Salisb. 辛夷 XX, 293.

— *fuscata*, Andr. 含笑 XX, 118.

— *hypoleuca*, S. & Z. 厚朴 XX, 308.

— *obovata*, Thbg. 木蘭 XX, 293.

Magpie. 鵲 XIX, 20, 21.

Maheśvarapura. See Macheri.

Mahrattas. 摩訶剌佗 VIII, 76.

Mai¹ (b). 買姓 XIV, 420.

Mai⁴ (b). 賣姓 XIV, 473.

— 邁姓 XIV, 473.

— 麥姓 XIV, 543.

Mai⁴-ch'iu¹ (b). 麥丘姓 XIV, 630.

Mai-mén-tung. 麥門冬. See *Ophiopogon*.

Mai-tzü-mu. 賣子木. See *Ixora*.

Maiden-hair (*Adiantum monochlamys*, Eaton). 石長生 XX, 175.

Maids-of-honour. See Ladies of the Imperial Palace.

Maize. 粟 XX, 31.

Malacca. 滿刺加 VIII, 96.

Mâlâkûta. 秣羅矩吒 VIII, 76.

Male and Female Principles of Chinese cosmogony. See Positive and Negative Principles, etc.

Malice. See Kindness and malice.

Mallets and awls. 椎鑿 XXXII, 239.

Mallow (*Malva verticillata*, L.), hollyhock, hibiscus, etc. 葵 XX, 85, 86.

Malva. 摩臘婆 VIII, 76.

Man² (b). 瞞姓 XIV, 168.

Man². 蠻姓 XIV, 172.

Man³ (b). 滿姓 XIV, 425.

Man⁴ (b). 漫姓 XIV, 478.

— 蔓姓 XIV, 478.

Man⁴. 曼姓 XIV, 478.

Man at birth. 初生 XV, 31-34.

— in his first year. 週歲 XV, 34.

— — second year. 三歲 XV, 35.

— — third year. 四歲 XV, 35.

— — fourth year. 五歲 XV, 35.

— — fifth year. 六歲 XV, 35.

— — sixth year. 七歲 XV, 36.

— — seventh year. 八歲 XV, 36.

— — eighth year. 九歲 XV, 36.

— — ninth year. 十歲 XV, 36.

— — tenth year. 十一歲 XV, 37.

— — eleventh year. 十二歲 XV, 37.

— — twelfth year. 十三歲 XV, 37.

— — thirteenth year. 十四歲 XV, 37.

— — fourteenth year. 十五歲 XV, 37.

— — fifteenth year. 十六歲 XV, 38.

— — sixteenth year. 十七歲 XV, 38.

— — seventeenth year. 十八歲 XV, 38.

— — eighteenth year. 十九歲 XV, 38.

— — nineteenth year. 二十歲 XV, 38.

— from his 20th to his 29th year. 二十一歲至三十歲 XV, 39.

— — 30th to his 39th year. 三十一歲至四十歲 XV, 39.

— — 40th to his 49th year. 四十一歲至五十歲 XV, 39.

— — 50th to his 59th year. 五十一歲至六十歲 XV, 39.

— — 60th to his 69th year. 六十一歲至七十歲 XV, 40.

Man from his 70th to his 79th year. 七十一歲至八十歲 XV, 40.

—— 80th to his 89th year. 八十一歲至九十歲 XV, 40.

—— 90th to his 99th year. 九十一歲至百歲 XV, 40.

—— at the age of 100 and upwards. 百歲以上 XV, 40.

—— strange phenomena connected with. See Human phenomena.

Man's day (7th of the 1st moon). 人日 II, 25.

Man tribe. 蠻. See Kuangtung, savage tribes of.

Man-ching. 蔓菁. See Rape turnip.

Man⁴-ch'iu¹ (b). 曼丘姓 XIV, 609.

Man-la-chia. 滿刺加. See Malacca.

Man-li-yü. 鰻鱺魚. See Eel, Peking.

Man-f'o-lo. 曼陀羅. See Datura.

Mandates. See Imperial mandates.

Mang. 莽. See Bamboo, close-jointed.

—— 蟒. See Boa constrictor.

—— 芒. See Erianthus.

Mang² (b). 尨姓 XIV, 40.

—— 忙姓 XIV, 310.

—— 芒姓 XIV, 310.

—— 邙姓 XIV, 309.

—— 茫姓 XIV, 310.

Mang³ (b). 莽姓 XIV, 418.

Mango (*Mangifera indica*). 菴羅果 XX, 311.

Mango-bird. See Oriole.

Manifestoes. See Proclamations of victory and manifestoes.

Manis. See Pangolin.

Mankind in general. 人事總部 XV, 1-5.

Manners and customs as influenced through Imperial decrees. 風俗 IX, 273.

Mantis, praying. 螳螂 XIX, 174.

Manufactured articles. See Articles of manufacture.

Mao. 茅. See Imperata.

Mao² (b). 茅姓 XIV, 200.

—— 毛姓 XIV, 211.

Mao². 髦姓 XIV, 212.

Mao³ (b). 茆姓 XIV, 433.

Mao⁴ (b). 昌姓 XIV, 485.

Mao⁴. 貌姓 XIV, 484.

—— 鄚姓 XIV, 500.

Mao M. 茅山 VII, 83.

Mao²-i² (b). 茅夷姓 XIV, 577.

Mao-lang. 毛茛. See Ranunculus.

Mao-lo-san-pu-lu. 茂羅三部盧. See Multan.

Maple and sycamore. 楓 XX, 260.

Marine animal, small, flat and round. 海燕 XIX, 164.

Market-places. 市肆 V, 126-128.

Marking-line. See Compasses, square, etc.

Marmot (or badger?). 貉 XIX, 79.

Marriage. 婚禮 XXVIII, 20-36.

Marrow. See Bones and marrow.

Mars, planet. See Seven Regulators.

Marsilea quadrifolia, L. 蘋 XX, 67.

Martin. 燕. See Swallow.

Masonry, bricklaying, etc. 土工 XXXII, 7.

Maternal relatives in general. 母黨 XII, 107.

Mathematics. See Astronomy and Mathematical sciences in general.

Mathura. See Muttra.

Matipur (in the modern Bijnor district). 秣底補羅 VIII, 74.

Mats. 席 XXXII, 224.

Maxims. See Proverbs and maxims.

Mean man, the. See Superior man and mean man.

Meanness. See Liberality and meanness.

Measles. See Fevers, infectious.

Measurement, instruments of. See Compasses, square, etc.

Measures. See Weights and measures.

Meat. 肉 XXVII, 303, 304.

—— broiled. 炙 XXVII, 306.

—— dried. 脯 XXVII, 305.

—— minced. 膾 XXVII, 306.

—— salted and hashed. 醢 XXVII, 307.

Mecca. See Arabia.

Mechanical contrivances, strange. 奇器 XXXII, 249, 250.

—— instruments. See Astronomical and mechanical instruments.

Medical science. 醫 XVII, 21-540 [b. 524-537].

—— treatises. See Medical Science, XVII, 21-112.

Medicine, gods of, sacrifices to. 先醫祀典 XXVIII, 247.

Medina. 默德那 VIII, 86.

Meditation. See Learning and meditation.

Medusa. See Jelly-fish and medusa.

Mei² (b). 眉姓 XIV, 51.

—— 梅姓 XIV, 107.

—— 枚姓 XIV, 108.

Mei². 媒姓 XIV, 115.

Mei³ (b). 每姓 XIV, 420.

Mei³. 羨姓 XIV, 403.

Mei C.L.C. 眉州 VI, 625, 626.

Mei-ling pass in Kiangsi. 梅嶺. See Ta-yü M.

Mei-kuei. 玫瑰. See Rosa rugosa.

Mei-lo-chü. 美洛居. See Moluccas.

Meiosis. See Hyperbole and meiosis.

Melancholy. See Grief and happiness; Sorrow and delight.

Melon, pumpkin, cucumber, and other cucurbitaceous plants. 瓜 XX, 44-46.

Memorials. See also Addresses to the Emperor.

—— to the throne. 奏議 XXIII, 150-152.

—— presentation of. 上書 XXV, 59.

Memory, loss of. See Nervous diseases.

—— powerful. See Wide learning and powerful memory.

Mén. 楸. See Elm.

Mên² (b). 門姓 XIV, 157.

Men ennobled on account of merit, famous cases of. See Rank conferred for merit, XI, 170-172.

—— of high principle. See Lofty conduct, XXII, 233-255.

—— of letters, famous. See Authors and men of letters.

Mên²-yin³ (b). 門尹姓 XIV, 571.

'Mencius.' 孟子 XXI, 287-292.

— See also 'Four Books.'

Méng. 蠚. See Gadfly.

— 蠚. See Midges and gnats.

Méng² (b). 蒙姓 XIV, 21.

— 萌姓 XIV, 317.

— 黽姓 XIV, 422.

Méng². 夢姓 XIV, 31.

Méng³ (b). 猛姓 XIV, 444.

Méng⁴ (b). 夢姓 XIV, 453.

— 孟姓 XIV, 493.

Méng M. 蒙山 VII, 25.

Méng-chí K. 蒙奇 VIII, 60.

Méng-chien K. 蒙健 VIII, 77.

Méng-hua C. L. T., formerly F. 蒙化府 VI, 1507, 1508.

Méng⁴-huo⁴*. 孟獲姓 XIV, 612.

Méng-ku. 蒙古. See Mongols.

Méng²-ku³ (b). 蒙古姓 XIV, 555.

Méng²-kua⁴* (b). 蒙括姓 XIV, 555.

Méng-mén M. 孟門山 VII, 39.

Méng-sung. 蒙頌. See Monkey, small.

Méng-ting T. F. 孟定府 VI, 1514.

Méng-t'ung. 蒙鵠. See Hornbill.

Méng Tzu. 孟子. See 'Mencius.'

Menstruation. 婦人經脈門. See Medical science, XVII, 401-403.

— See also Defaecation, etc.

Mensuration. 測量 III, 100-108.

Merchants, famous. See Trading, XVII, 808.

Mercury, planet. See Seven Regulators.

Mermen and mermaids. 西榜. See Fishes, strange, XIX, 150.

Metal. See also Five elements.

Metallic salts. 礬 V, 23.

Metals, strange manifestations in regard to. 金鐵異 IV, 161.

Metal-work. 金工 XXXII, 8.

Metaplexis *Stauntoni*, Roem. & Sch. 茺蘭 XX, 141.

Metempsychosis. See Re-incarnation of disembodied spirits.

Meteoric showers. See Star phenomena.

Mi² (b). 麋姓 XIV, 46.

— 麋姓 XIV, 51.

— 麋姓 XIV, 46.

— 彌姓 XIV, 47.

Mi³ (b). 芈姓 XIV, 401.

— 弭姓 XIV, 401.

— 米姓 XIV, 419.

Mi⁴* (b). 宓姓 XIV, 506.

— 密姓 XIV, 513.

— 汭姓 XIV, 515.

Mi K. (in Sogdiana). 米國 VIII, 68.

— R., affluent of the *Hsiang* R. in Hunan. 沱水 VII, 299.

Mi²-chieh³ (b). 彌姐姓 XIV, 562.

Mi³-fu⁴ (b). 靡父姓 XIV, 596.

Mi-hsi-érh. 米昔兒. See Egypt.

Mi⁴*-hsü¹. 密須姓 XIV, 619.

Mi-lu. 麋鹿. See Deer, tailed.

Mi⁴*-mao². 密茅姓 XIV, 619.

Mi-méng. 密蒙. See *Buddleia officinalis*.

Mi-mi K. 迷密 VIII, 67.

Mi-wu. 蕪蕪. See *Ligusticum*, sp.

Mi³-yin³ (b). 芈尹姓 XIV, 596.

Miao² (b). 苗姓 XIV, 196.

Miao⁴ (b). 妙姓 XIV, 484.

— 繆姓 XIV, 498.

Mice, strange phenomena connected with. See Rats and mice.

Mid-autumn festival (15th day of the 8th moon). 中秋 II, 71-73.

Middlemen. See Brokers.

Midges and gnats. 蠚 XIX, 173.

Mieh³. 乜姓 XIV, 515.

Mieh⁴*. 蔑姓 XIV, 524.

Mien² (b). 縣姓 XIV, 183.

Mien². 眠姓 XIV, 184.

Mien³ (b). 免姓 XIV, 426.

— 勉姓 XIV, 426.

Mien³. 冕姓 XIV, 426.

— 緬姓 XIV, 426.

Mien K. 緬國. See Burma.

— R. (another name for the *Han* R.). 沔水 VII, 263, 264.

Military administration in general. 戎政總部 XXX, 1-14.

— appointments. 武舉 XXV, 117-119.

— ceremonial and etiquette. 軍禮 XXVIII, 309-312.

— colonies and settlements. 屯田 XXX, 241-248.

— history. 兵略 XXX, 103-234.

— organisation. 兵制 XXX, 15-66 [b. 66].

— pay and commissariat. 兵餉 XXX, 235-240.

— science. See War, art of.

— tactics and evolutions. 陣法 XXX, 91-94.

— treatises. See War, art of, XXX, 81-89.

Milky Way. 天河 I, 64.

Millet, common (*Panicum miliaceum*, L.). 稷 XX, 29.

— — (glutinous variety, *shu*). 黍 XX, 30.

— spiked (*Setaria italica*, Kth.). 粱 XX, 29.

— — (glutinous variety, *shu*). 秠 XX, 31.

Mills of various kinds. 磨磴 XXXII, 245.

Min² (b). 緡姓 XIV, 136.

Min². 旻姓 XIV, 136.

— 民姓 XIV, 136.

— 閔姓 XIV, 136.

Min³ (b). 黽姓 XIV, 422.

— 閔姓 XIV, 422.

Min³. 澠姓 XIV, 422.

— 敏姓 XIV, 422.

Min M. 岷山 VII, 172.

Min-chén K. 敏眞 VIII, 86.

Mind and body. 心身 XXII, 61.

Ming. 銘. See Inscriptions.

Ming² (*l*). 明姓 XIV, 315.
 — 名姓 XIV, 316.
 — 鳴 XIV, 317.
 — 冥姓 XIV, 320.
 Ming². 冥姓 XIV, 320.
 — 茗姓 XIV, 444.
 Ming⁴. 命姓 XIV, 496.
 Ming R. 洛水 VII, 204.
 Ming-mieh K. 名蔑 VIII, 102.
 Ming Shih. 明史. See 'History of the Ming dynasty.'
 Ming-ssü. 冥司. See Infernal regions, judge of the.
 Ming tang ssü tien. 明堂祀典. See Hall of the Supreme Being, etc.
 Ming-yün. 命運. See Fate and destiny.
 Ministers of State. 公輔 XI, 177-258 [*l*. 181-248].
 — loyal and devoted. 忠烈 XI, 705-764 [*l*. 706-763].
 — meritorious, admitted to membership in the Confucian temple, sacrifices to. 配享功臣祀典 XXVIII, 232.
 'Mirror of History' (by Ssü-ma Kuang). 通鑑 XXI, 399-403.
 — re-arrangement of, by Chu Hsi. See 'Condensation of the Mirror of History.'
 Mirrors. 鏡 XXXII, 225-228.
 Misfortune. See Fortune and misfortune.
 Mist. See Fog and mist.
 Mistakes. See Blunders and mistakes.
 Miu⁴ (*l*). 謬姓 XIV, 498.
 Mo. 莫. See Sorrel.
 — 獬. See Tapir.
 Mo¹. 麼姓 XIV, 435.
 Mo⁴. 磨姓 XIV, 486.
 Mo⁴* (*l*). 沒姓 XIV, 517.
 — 莫姓 XIV, 526.
 — 貌姓 XIV, 544.
 — 墨姓 XIV, 546.
 — 默姓 XIV, 547.
 Mo⁴*. 末姓 XIV, 518.
 — 抹姓 XIV, 518.
 — 陌姓 XIV, 544.
 — 寨姓 XIV, 547.
 Mo⁴*.ché²* (*l*). 莫折姓 XIV, 622.
 Mo⁴*.ché³ (*l*). 莫者姓 XIV, 622.
 Mo⁴*.ch'i² (*l*). 万俟姓 XIV, 614.
 Mo-chich-f'i. 摩竭提. See Magadha.
 Mo⁴*.ch'ieh³.lou². 莫且婁姓 XIV, 640.
 Mo-ch'u-tzü tree. 摩廚子 XX, 309.
 Mo-fa. 脈法. See Pulse.
 Mo-ho-la-ch'a. 摩訶剌佉. See Mahrattas.
 Mo⁴*.hou² (*l*). 莫侯姓 XIV, 622.
 Mo⁴*.hou².lu². 莫侯盧姓 XIV, 640.
 Mo-hsi-shih-fa-lo-pu-lo. 摩醯濕伐羅補羅. See Macheri.
 Mo⁴*.hu².lu². 莫胡盧姓 XIV, 640.
 Mo⁴*.i² (*l*). 墨夷姓 XIV, 630.
 Mo-la-p'o. 摩臘婆. See Malva.

Mo-li. 茉莉. See *Jasminum Sambac*.
 — K. 邈黎 VIII, 104.
 Mo-lo-chü-ch'a. 秣羅矩吒. See *Málákūṭa*.
 Mo⁴*.lu² (*l*). 沒盧姓 XIV, 620.
 Mo⁴*.lu². 莫盧姓 XIV, 628.
 Mo-lu K. (east of Arabia). 末祿 VIII, 78.
 Mo⁴*.lu⁴.chên¹. 沒路真姓 XIV, 640.
 Mo⁴*.lu⁴*.hui². 沒鹿回姓 XIV, 640.
 Mo⁴*.na⁴.lou² (*l*). 莫那婁姓 XIV, 640.
 — 末那樓姓 XIV, 640.
 Mo⁴*.nien³ (*l*). 抹撚姓 XIV, 621.
 Mo⁴*.t'ai¹ (*l*). 墨台姓 XIV, 630.
 — 默台姓 XIV, 631.
 Mo-té-na. 默德那. See Medina.
 Mo-ti-pu-lo. 秣底補羅. See Matipur.
 Mo⁴*.to¹.lou² (*l*). 莫多婁姓 XIV, 640.
 Mo-t'o-f'i K. 末陀提 VIII, 78.
 Mo-t'ou-lo. 摩頭羅. See Muttra.
 'Mo Tzü.' 墨子 XXI, 440.
 Mo-wei. 磨磴. See Mills.
 Mo⁴*.yen². 抹顏姓 XIV, 621.
 Mo⁴*.yü². 莫輿姓 XIV, 628.
 Mockery. See Jest and mockery.
 Modesty and sense of shame. 廉恥 XXII, 82.
 Mogedoxu (on the east coast of Africa). 木骨都束 VIII, 106.
 Moisture in the system. 濕門. See Medical science, XVII, 253, 254.
 Mole-cricket (*Gryllotalpa*). 螻蛄 XIX, 172.
 Moles on the skin. See Goitres, wens, tumours, and moles.
 Moluccas. 美洛居 VIII, 106.
 Momordica cochinchinensis, Spreng. 木鼈子 XX, 170.
 Monasteries, Buddhist. 僧寺 XVIII, 107-119.
 — Taoist. 道觀 XVIII, 279-282.
 Money as a circulating medium. 錢鈔 XXVII, 345-360.
 Mongols. 蒙古 VIII, 135-138.
 Monkey, long-nosed (*Simnopithecus larvatus*). 獼猴 XIX, 87.
 — long-tailed. 雌 XIX, 87.
 — small. 蒙頌 XIX, 87.
 — talking. 猩猩 XIX, 88.
 Monkeys. See also Apes and monkeys.
 Monographs. See Essays and monographs.
 Moon. 月 I, 36-43.
 — See also Lunar phenomena; Seven Regulators; Sun and moon.
 — personified. 夜明之神 XVIII, 13, 14.
 — phases of the. 晦朔弦望 II, 105, 106.
 Moorhen. 鸕鶿 XIX, 46.
 Moral capacity. 器度 XXII, 82.
 Morning, evening, day and night. 晨昏晝夜 II, 107-116.
 Mortars (for pounding substances). See Pestles and mortars.
 — (ordnance). See Engines and implements of war.
 Mosla punctata, Maxim., order Labiales. 爵牀 XX, 168.
 Mosquito. 蚊 XIX, 173.
 — larvae of. See Larvae, etc.

Moss, sp., *ai-na*. 艾納 XX, 148.
 — sp., *yüan-i*. 垣衣 XX, 140.
 — various sp. 諸苔 XX, 74.
 Moth. 蛾 XIX, 167.
 Mother. *See also* Father and mother.
 — and son. 母子 XII, 29-38.
 Mother's family in general. *See* Maternal relatives.
 Mothers blessed with many and distinguished sons. *See* Women, fortunate.
 Mothers' brothers and sisters' sons. 甥舅 XII, 106-107.
 Mothers-in-law and daughters-in-law. 姑媳 XII, 57, 58.
 Motion and rest. 動靜 XXII, 72.
 Motives. *See* Investigation of causes and motives.
 Mou² (*b*). 牟姓 XIV, 353.
 Mou². 謀姓 XIV, 356.
 Mou⁴ (*b*). 懋姓 XIV, 500.
 — 賀姓 XIV, 500.
 — 茂姓 XIV, 500.
 Mou⁴. 鄧姓 XIV, 500.
 Mou-chih K. 牟知 VIII, 67.
 Mou-nu K. 牟奴 VIII, 41.
 Moukden (or Fêng-t'ien F.). 奉天府 VI, 169-174.
 Mountain homes. 山居 XXXII, 129, 130.
 — phenomena, strange. 山異 IV, 122.
 Mountains and rivers of China, in general. *See* China, physical geography of.
 — of China. *See* VII, 9-196.
 — in general. 山總部 VII, 4-6.
 — guardian. *See* Five guardian mountains.
 — sacred. *See* Five sacred mountains.
 Mourning, public. *See* Days of public mourning.
 — and funeral rites. 喪葬 XXVIII, 37-104.
 Mouse. *See* Rat; Rats and mice.
 Moustache. *See* Beard, whiskers and moustache.
 Mouth, the. 口 XV, 14.
 — pathology of. *See* Lips and mouth; *also* Infantile diseases of the lips, mouth, etc.
 Mu² (*b*). 模姓 XIV, 100.
 Mu⁴ (*b*). 慕姓 XIV, 465.
 Mu⁴. 慕姓 XIV, 465.
 Mu^{4*} (*b*). 木姓 XIV, 504.
 — 沐姓 XIV, 504.
 — 牧姓 XIV, 504.
 — 睦姓 XIV, 505.
 — 目姓 XIV, 508.
 — 穆姓 XIV, 508.
 Mu^{4*}. 幕姓 XIV, 535.
 Mu K. (in Parthia). 穆國 VIII, 68.
 Mu^{4*}-chien³. 沐簡姓 XIV, 617.
 Mu chih. 墓誌. *See* Inscriptions on tombstones.
 Mu-chin. 木槿. *See* *Hibiscus syriacus*.
 Mu-érh. 木耳. *See* Mushroom growing on trees.
 Mu-hsueg. 木香. *See* *Aristolochia*, sp.
 Mu^{4*}-i². 目夷姓 XIV, 617.

Mu^{4*}-i⁴ (*b*). 木易姓 XIV, 615.
 Mu^{4*}-jung² (*b*). 慕容姓 XIV, 606.
 Mu-k'o bird. 木客鳥 XIX, 49.
 Mu-ku-tu-shu. 木骨都束. *See* Mogedoxu.
 Mu-kua. 木瓜. *See* Quince.
 Mu-lai. 牡蠣. *See* Bivalve.
 Mu-lan. 木蘭. *See* *Magnolia obovata*.
 Mu^{4*}-lan². 沐蘭姓 XIV, 617.
 Mu^{4*}-li⁴ (*b*). 慕利姓 XIV, 607.
 Mu-ma plant. 木麻 XX, 308.
 Mu^{4*}-mên² (*b*). 木門姓 XIV, 615.
 Mu-mien. 木綿. *See* Cotton tree.
 Mu-pieh-tzŭ. 木鼈子. *See* *Momordica*.
 Mu^{4*}-shih¹. 牧師姓 XIV, 617.
 Mu-shu. 幕屬. *See* Secretaries, private.
 Mu-su. 苜蓿. *See* Lucern.
 Mu-tan. 牡丹. *See* Peony, tree-.
 Mu-t'ien-liao. 木天蓼. *See* Creeping plant.
 Mu-tsei. 木賊. *See* *Equisetum*.
 Mu-wei-tzŭ shrub. 木威子 XX, 310.
 Mu-yo. 沒藥. *See* Myrrh-tree.
 Mu^{4*}-yü² (*b*). 慕輿姓 XIV, 607.
 Mud and clay. 泥 V, 6.
 Mugwort. *See* *Artemisia vulgaris*.
 Mulberry (*Morus alba*, L.). 桑 XX, 245-248.
 — paper- (*Broussonetia papyrifera*, Vent.). 楮 XX, 262.
 — trees. *See* Silkworms and mulberry trees.
 Mule. 騾 XIX, 103.
 Mullet. 鱖魚 XIX, 142.
 Multan [St. Martin]. 茂羅三部盧 VIII, 77.
 Munition of war. 器械 XXX, 265, 266.
 Muntjak (*Cervulus Reevesii*). 麝 XIX, 76.
 Mushroom. 菌 XX, 52.
 — growing on trees (*Hirneola polytricha*, Fr., and *Exidia auricula judae*). 木耳 XX, 52.
 Music in general. 樂律總部 XXIX, 1-46.
 — — *See also* Ceremonies and music.
 Musical instrument, beaten like a drum. 壤 XXIX, 135.
 — — bowl-shaped. 缶 XXIX, 128.
 — — composed of iron plaques suspended from a frame. 方響 XXIX, 100.
 — — small bowl-shaped. 甌 XXIX, 128.
 Musical instruments, miscellaneous. 雜樂器 XXIX, 136.
 — pieces. *See* Ballads, etc.; Songs, collections of.
 — scale. *See* Pitch-pipes and musical scale.
 — stone. 磬 XXIX, 101, 102.
 Mussel (and other shellfish). 淡菜 XIX, 164.
 Mustard plant. 芥 XX, 60.
 Mutilation, punishment of, in general. 肉刑 XXXI, 149.
 Muttra. 摩頭羅 VIII, 64.
 Mylitta lapidescens, Horan. 雷九 XX, 136.
 Mynah (*Acridotheres cristatellus*). 翟鳥 XIX, 44.
 Myriophyllum spicatum, L., and Potamogeton crispus, L. 藻 XX, 66.

Myrrh-tree (*Balsamodendron kephet*). 沒藥 XX, 311.

Na⁴ (b). 那姓 XIV, 220.

Na^{4*} (b). 納姓 XIV, 548.

Na-chieh. 那揭. See Nâgara.

Nā-fu. 那父. See Buffalo.

Na^{4*}-ho^{2*} (b). 納合姓 XIV, 632.

Na-ku-êrh K. 那孤兒 VIII, 86.

Na^{1*}-la^{2*}. 納刺姓 XIV, 632.

Na^{4*}-lan² (b). 納蘭姓 XIV, 632.

Na-p'i-ch'ieh K. (near Kapilavastu). 那毗伽 VIII, 64.

Na-shih-chê-han K. 納失者罕 VIII, 86.

Na⁴-yüan²-chên¹. 那原甄姓 XIV, 636.

Nâgara. 那揭 VIII, 63.

Nai. 奈. See Apple, crab-.

Nai³ (b). 迺姓 XIV, 420.

Nai⁴ (b). 奈姓 XIV, 470.

— 能姓 XIV, 475.

— 佁姓 XIV, 475.

Names, fancy (bestowed with reference to particular circumstances).

稱號 XV, 45-50.

— official and literary (the latter adopted for general use). 名字 XV, 41-44.

Nan. 楠. See *Machilus*.

Nan² (b). 難姓 XIV, 167.

— 弇姓 XIV, 369.

— 南姓 XIV, 369.

Nan². 湍姓 XIV, 450.

— 男姓 XIV, 369.

Nan-an F. 南安府 VI, 925-930.

Nan-ch'ang F. 南昌府 VI, 847-854.

Nan Ch'i Shu. 南齊書. See 'History of the Southern Ch'i dynasty.'

Nan-ching (medical treatise). 難經. See Medical science, XVII, 89, 90.

Nan-chu. 南燭. See *Pieris*.

Nan²-hsiang¹ (b). 南鄉姓 XIV, 593.

Nan-hsiung C.L.C., formerly F. 南雄府 VI, 1321-1324.

Nan Hua Chên Ching. 南華真經. See 'Chuang Tzû.'

Nan²-jung² (b). 南榮姓 XIV, 593.

Nan-k'ang F. 南康府 VI, 867-872.

Nan²-kung¹ (b). 南宮姓 XIV, 593.

— 南公姓 XIV, 593.

Nan²-kuo^{1*} (b). 南郭姓 XIV, 593.

Nan-ning F. 南寧府 VI, 1441-1446.

Nan²-po^{2*} (b). 南伯姓 XIV, 593.

Nan-p'o-li K. 南勃利 VIII, 106.

Nan shih. 難釋. See Interpretation of difficult passages.

Nan Shih. 南史. See 'Southern History.'

Nan²-shih³. 南史姓 XIV, 593.

Nan-tou K. 難兜 VIII, 52.

Nan-wu-li K. (in south-western sea). 南巫里 VIII, 105.

Nan-yang F. 南陽府 VI, 447-466.

Nan²-yeh³. 南野姓 XIV, 593.

Nan-yen-tang M. 南鴈蕩山 VII, 132.

Nang² (b). 囊姓 XIV, 309.

Nang². 𪛗姓 XIV, 310.

Nang³ (b). 囊姓 XIV, 310.

Nao. 鐃. See Handbells.

Nao³ (b). 腦姓 XIV, 434.

Nao³. 徯姓 XIV, 184.

Nao¹ (b). 淖姓 XIV, 484.

Napkins and kerchiefs. 巾 XXVIII, 344.

Narcissus. 水仙 XX, 121.

Nasturtium palustre, DC. 葶蔞 XX, 141.

National expenditure. 國用 XXVII, 241-256.

Nations, eastern, in general. 東方諸國總部 VIII, 12.

— — little known. 東方未詳諸國 VIII, 42.

— miscellaneous, little known. 四方未詳諸國 VIII, 140.

— northern, in general. 北方諸國總部 VIII, 109-116.

— — little known. 北方未詳諸國 VIII, 139.

— southern, in general. 南方諸國總部 VIII, 89.

— — little known. 南方未詳諸國 VIII, 107, 108.

— western, in general. 西方諸國總部 VIII, 43, 44.

— — little known. 西方未詳諸國 VIII, 87, 88.

Natural phenomena in general. 庶徵總部 IV, 1-16.

Nature and disposition. 性 XXII, 47-52.

Naval warfare. 水戰 XXX, 97-100.

Neck, the. 頸 XV, 9.

— pathology of. 頸項門. See Medical science, XVII, 186-189.

Necromancers (usually Taoist priests). 方士 XVIII, 283-291 [b. 283-288].

— See also Witches and wizards.

Needles. 針 XXXII, 238.

Negative Principle. See Positive and Negative Principles.

Nei⁴ (b). 內姓 XIV, 475.

Nei-fang M. 內方山 VII, 159.

Nei-fu. 內府. See Imperial Household, officers of the.

Nei⁴-shih³. 內史姓 XIV, 609.

Nepaul (Ni-pa-la). 尼八刺 VIII, 85.

— (Ni-p'o-lo). 泥婆羅 VIII, 75.

Nephelium Longana, Camb. 龍眠 XX, 278.

Nephews (sons of brothers). See Uncles and nephews.

— (sons of sisters). See Mothers' brothers and sisters' sons.

Nervous diseases. 驚悸怔忡健忘門. See Medical science, XVII, 339, 340.

New Year, fixing the first month of the. 正朔 IX, 205, 206.

New Year's day. 元旦 II, 21-24.

— — eve. 除夕 II, 95.

Newt. 溪狗 XIX, 186.

Ni² (b). 尼姓 XIV, 50.

— 倪姓 XIV, 102.

Ni². 泥姓 XIV, 103.

Ni³ (b). 禰姓 XIV, 419.

Ni³. 徐姓 XIV, 403.

Ni^{4*}. 佻姓 XIV, 544.

Ní M. 尼山 VII, 25.
 Ní-chí. 溺器. See Chamber utensils.
 Ní²-mang²-ku³ (b). 尼龐古姓 XIV, 633.
 Ní-pa-la. 尼八刺. See Nepaul.
 Ní-p'o-lo. 泥婆羅. See Nepaul.
 Niao³. 鳥姓 XIV, 433.
 Niao-shu M. 鳥鼠山 VII, 79.
 Nicephorium [Hirth]. 驢分 VIII, 67.
 Nicknames. See Names, fancy.
 Nieces (daughters of brothers). See Aunts and nieces.
 Nieh¹* (b). 捏姓 XIV, 524.
 Nieh²* (b). 攝姓 XIV, 550.
 Nieh⁴* (b). 齧姓 XIV, 524.
 — 聶姓 XIV, 550.
 — 涅姓 XIV, 550.
 Nieh-ssü. 臬司. See Judges, provincial.
 Nien² (b). 年姓 XIV, 182.
 — 粘姓 XIV, 373.
 Nien⁴ (b). 念姓 XIV, 500.
 Nien-hao. See Year titles.
 Nien²-ho²* (b). 粘合姓 XIV, 594.
 Nien²-ko¹ (b). 粘哥姓 XIV, 594.
 Nien²-ko¹* (b). 粘割姓 XIV, 594.
 Nien²-ko²* (b). 粘葛姓 XIV, 594.
 Nien shu. 鼯鼠. See Squirrel.
 Nien-yü. 鮎魚. See Sheat fish.
 Night. See Morning, evening, day and night.
 Nightjar. See Goatsucker.
 Ning⁴ (b). 寧姓 XIV, 320.
 — 甯姓 XIV, 497.
 Ning-fan, Mil. Dist. 寧番. See Chien-ch'ang, five military districts of.
 Ning-hsia F., formerly Mil. Dist. 寧夏衛 VI, 576.
 Ning-kuo F. 寧國府 VI, 795-804.
 Ning-po F. 寧波府 VI, 975-982.
 Ning-yüan, district of. 寧遠. See Chang-ho-hsi, etc.
 Ninguta, Manchurian district. See Ula and Ninguta.
 Nitrraria Schöberi, Willd. 東廬 XX, 40.
 Niu. 扭. See Ligustrum sinense.
 Niu² (b). 牛姓 XIV, 350.
 Niu³ (b). 紐姓 XIV, 446.
 — 鈕姓 XIV, 446.
 Niu M. 牛山 VII, 26.
 Niu-hsi. 牛膝. See Achyranthes.
 Niu-p'ang. 牛旁. See Arctium Lappa.
 Niu-pien. 牛扁. See Aconite.
 Niu-shou M. 牛首山 VII, 82.
 Niu-t'í-tu-chüeh. 牛蹄突厥. See Turks, 'ox-hoof.'
 Niu-yü. 牛魚. See Bull-fish.
 No⁴*. 諾姓 XIV, 535.
 No-sé-po-o K. 諾色波羅 VIII, 67.
 Northern Dipper. See Great Bear.

Northern guardian mountain. See I-wu-lü M.
 'Northern History.' See 'Southern History' and 'Northern History.'
 Northern sacred mountain. See Hêng M. (in Chihli).
 — watercourse (of ancient China). See Chi R.
 Nose, the. 鼻 XV, 13.
 — pathology of. 鼻門. See Medical science, XVII, 171, 172.
 — — See also Infantile diseases of the head, etc.
 Notes and jottings. 記 XXIII, 166.
 'Notes on the Feudal States.' 國語 XXI, 368, 369.
 Nou⁴. 耨姓 XIV, 500.
 Nou⁴-wan³-wên¹-tun¹ (b). 耨溫敦姓 XIV, 640.
 Nou⁴-yang² (b). 耨姓 XIV, 565.
 Nu² (b). 奴姓 XIV, 100.
 — 拏姓 XIV, 220.
 Nu-ch'ih-chien. 筭赤建. See Nujkend.
 Nü³ (b). 女姓 XIV, 410.
 Nü K. (said to be 1000 li east of Fusang). 女國 VIII, 41.
 Nü-chéng. 女貞. See Ligustrum lucidum.
 Nü-chí M. 女几山 VII, 64.
 Nü-ch'ing. 女青. See Paderia.
 Nü³-hsi¹-lieh⁴* (b). 女奚烈姓 XIV, 636.
 Nü-wei. 女萎. See Polygonatum, sp.
 Nü-yüan. 女苑. See Aster fastigiatu.
 Nujkend (east of Tashkend). 筭赤建 VIII, 73.
 Numbers, permutations of. See Universe and its phenomena as seen in permutations of numbers.
 Numerical categories. 數目 III, 129-140.
 Nung² (b). 農姓 XIV, 37.
 — 儂姓 XIV, 37.
 Nung². 孺姓 XIV, 37.
 Nunneries. See Monasteries.
 Nuns, Buddhist. 尼 XVIII, 203-206 [b. 204-206].
 — Taoist. 女冠 XVIII, 292 [b.].
 Nutgalls. See Gall insects.
 Nutmeg plant. 豆蔻 XX, 147.
 Nux vomica plant. 番木鱈 XX, 179.
 O¹ (b). 阿姓 XIV, 219.
 O² (b). 娥姓 XIV, 220.
 — 蛾姓 XIV, 220.
 O⁴* (b). 鄢姓 XIV, 512.
 — 鄂姓 XIV, 527.
 O¹-fu²*-kan¹. 阿伏干姓 XIV, 636.
 O-hsi-ch'ê-ta-lo. 聖醯掣坦邏. See Ahikshêtra.
 O¹-i¹*-to¹. 阿逸多姓 XIV, 636.
 O¹-jo⁴*. 阿熱姓 XIV, 578.
 O¹-li³ (b). 阿里姓 XIV, 578.
 O¹-lo⁴*-kên¹ (b). 阿勒根姓 XIV, 636.
 O¹-lu³ (b). 阿魯姓 XIV, 578.
 O¹-lu⁴*-huan². 阿鹿桓姓 XIV, 636.
 O¹-mei³. 阿每姓 XIV, 578.
 O-mei M. 峨眉山. See Omi.

O-na-hsi-yo shou. 惡那西約獸. *See* Giraffe.
O'pu'han' (b). 阿不罕姓 XIV, 636.
O'shan'. 阿單姓 XIV, 578.
O'shih'na' (b). 阿史那姓 XIV, 636.
O'shih'tê' (b). 阿史德姓 XIV, 636.
O'tieh' (b). 阿跌姓 XIV, 578.
Oak, sp., chiang (? *Quercus acuta* and *Q. glauca*, Thbg.). 樞 XX, 272.
 — *sp., ju* (? *Quercus crispula*, Bl.). 櫟 XX, 272.
 — chestnut (*Quercus Bungeana*, Forbes). 橡 XX, 236.
 — evergreen (*Quercus sclerophylla*, Lindl.). 櫟 XX, 225.
 — large-leaved (*Quercus dentata*, Thbg.). 櫟 XX, 236.
Oars. *See* Boats and oars.
Oaths and covenants. 盟誓 XIII, 69, 70.
Observation and estimation of others. 觀人 XXII, 128.
Obstructions of the oesophagus, and vomiting. 噎膈反胃門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 332, 333.
Ocarina. 壎 XXIX, 128.
Ocean. *See also* Sea.
 — spirit of. 海神 XVIII, 28.
Ocimum basilicum, L. 薰 XX, 108.
Octopus. 章魚 XIX, 145.
 'Odes,' the. *See* 'Book of Poetry.'
Odium and suspicion, incurring. 嫌疑 XIII, 92.
Oenanthe, sp., ch'in. 芹 XX, 65.
 — *stolonifera*, DC. 水英 XX, 140.
Office of Transmission in Peking (for forwarding memorials, etc.). 通政司 XI, 365.
Officers in attendance on the Heir-Apparent. *See* Heir-Apparent, household of the.
Offices, public. *See* Buildings, official.
Official career, the. 銓衡總部 XXVI, 1-22.
 — colleagues. 僚屬 XIII, 30-35.
 — departments, miscellaneous. 雜流 XXV, 120.
 — institutes in general. *See* Public Service.
 — lodging-places. *See* Posting-stations.
 — salaries. *See* Salaries.
 — underlings. 隸役 XXV, 131-133.
Officials employed in the transport of grain. 漕使 XI, 593-596 [b. 594, 595].
 — high-principled. 風節 XI, 765-770 [b.].
 — meritorious, and village worthies, worship at the graves of. 名宦鄉賢祀典 XXVIII, 248.
 — regulations for. *See* Regulations.
 — titles of honour bestowed on. *See* Titles of honour.
 — who have risen from clerkships. 使員 XXV, 121-130.
Offspring. *See* Wife and offspring.
Oil. 油 XXVII, 297, 298.
Old age and youth. 老幼 XV, 29, 30.
 — pensions. *See* Pensions.
Olive, Chinese (*Canarium Pinela*, König, and *C. album*, Räusch.). 橄欖 XX, 281.
Omens, good and bad. 吉凶 XV, 82.
Omi M. 峨眉山 VII, 173-176.
One, the Great. *See* Great Monad.

Onion (*Allium fistulosum*, L.). 葱 XX, 56.
Ophiopogon spicatus, Ker-Gawl. 麥門冬 XX, 174.
Opium poppy. *See* Poppy.
Opportunism and hitting upon the right time for action. 隨時 XXII, 134.
Orange, sp., chü. 橘 XX, 227-229.
 — coolie (*Citrus Aurantium*, L.). 橙 XX, 230.
 — mandarin (*Citrus nobilis*, Lour.). 柑 XX, 226.
Orchards. *See* Gardens and groves.
Orchid, fragrant sp., lan (also used generally). 蘭 XX, 81-84.
Orchidaceous plant, hu. 斛 XX, 64.
 — — *hui.* 蕙 XX, 84.
Oriole (*Oriolus chinensis*). 鶯 XIX, 26.
Orissa. 烏秣 VIII, 54.
Ornamentals and fundamentals in reference to Emperors. 文質 IX, 274.
Ornaments of women. 閨飾 XVI, 373-376.
Orobanchacea, sp. (?). 苈 XX, 110.
Orthodoxy and heterodoxy (conformity with Confucianism and the opposite). 邪正 XXII, 68.
Ortospana. *See* *Fu-li-shih-sa-l'ang-na* K.
Osprey. 鶚 XIX, 11.
Ostrich. *See* *T'o-niao*.
Otter. 獺 XIX, 79.
Ou. 甌. *See* Drinking-vessels, large.
 — 甌. *See* Musical instrument, small bowl-shaped.
 — 鷗. *See* Sea-gull.
Ou' (b). 歐姓 XIV, 354.
 — 甌姓 XIV, 355.
 — 謳姓 XIV, 356.
 — 鷗姓 XIV, 356.
Ou' (b). 偶姓 XIV, 447.
 — 耦姓 XIV, 446.
Ou'hou' (b). 歐侯姓 XIV, 592.
Ou'ssü'. 歐侯姓 XIV, 593.
Ou'yang' (b). 歐陽姓 XIV, 590-592.
Ouigours. 回紇 VIII, 125-127.
Outlawry and confiscation of property. 籍沒 XXXI, 160.
Owl. 鴟鵂 XIX, 50.
Ox (all bovine domestic animals, including water-buffalo). 牛 XIX, 105-110.
Oxen, strange phenomena connected with. 牛異 IV, 173.
Oxalis corniculata, L. 酢漿 XX, 160.
Oyster. 蚌 XIX, 157.
Pa' (b). 巴姓 XIV, 223.
Pa' (b). 八姓 XIV, 519.
 — 捌姓 XIV, 519.
Pa' (b). 霸姓 XIV, 489.
Pa R. in Shensi. 灞水 VII, 256.
Pa-chi-t'ien. 巴戟天. *See* *Polygala*, sp.
Pa-ch'ia. 菝葜. *See* *Smilax China*.
Pa-hsi-mi. 拔悉蜜. *See* Basimirs.
Pa-kung M. 八公山 VII, 93.

Pa-la-hsi K. 巴刺西 VIII, 106.
Pa²-lieh¹*-lan²*. 拔列蘭姓 XIV, 640.
Pa-lin K. 八鄰 VIII, 138.
Pa-lo-y'a-yü. 把勒亞魚. See Whale.
Pa²-lüeh⁴** (b). 拔略姓 XIV, 621.
Pa-la-hei-shang. 八答黑商. See Badakhshan.
Pa-lou. 巴豆. See Croton-oil bean.
Pa-lou K. 拔豆 VIII, 67.
Pa²-yeh³* (b). 拔也姓 XIV, 621.
P'a² (b). 杷姓 XIV, 223.
 — 把姓 XIV, 440.
P'a⁴ (b). 怕姓 XIV, 489.
 Paddle-wheel ships. See Naval warfare, XXX, 97.
 Paddy. See Rice.
 Paddy-bird. See Egret.
 Padlocks. See Keys and padlocks.
Paderia tomentosa, Bl. 女青 XX, 130.
 Pagodas. See Stūpas and pagodas.
 Pahang. 彭亨 VIII, 105.
 Pai. [For entries beginning with 百 and 白, see also under Po.]
Pai. 稗. See *Panicum*.
Pai² (b). 白姓 XIV, 539.
Pai². 苟姓 XIV, 544.
Pai³ (b). 百姓 XIV, 542.
Pai⁴ (b). 拜姓 XIV, 473.
 — 敗姓 XIV, 473.
Pai-ch'üan (source of the 衛 Wei R. in Honan). 百泉 VII, 242.
Pai²-hou² (b). 白侯姓 XIV, 629.
Pai²-hsiang⁴. 白象姓 XIV, 630.
*Pai²-i⁴** (b). 白乙姓 XIV, 630.
Pai³-li³ (b). 百里姓 XIV, 628.
*Pai²-lu⁴**. 白鹿姓 XIV, 630.
Pai²-ma³. 白馬姓 XIV, 630.
Pai²-ming². 白冥姓 XIV, 630.
*Pai²-shih²**. 白石姓 XIV, 630.
*Pai²-ti²**. 白狄姓 XIV, 630.
Pai²-yang²-t'ü² (b). 白楊提姓 XIV, 640.
 Pailows. See Gateways, honorific.
 Painters, famous. See Painting and drawing, XVII, 767-788.
 Painting, as cultivated by Emperors. See Imperial calligraphy, IX, 239.
 — and drawing. 畫 XVII, 749-796 [b. 767-788].
 'Palace' examination. See Examination of graduates for the Hanlin College.
 Palaces. 宮殿 XXXII, 39-52.
 Palanquins. See Vehicles, etc.
 Palembang (in Sumatra). 三佛齊 VIII, 98.
 Palings and fences. 藩籬 XXXII, 138.
 Palm, sp., 榈. 欄 XX, 252.
 Palm, coir, of Central China (*Trachycarpus excelsa*, Thbg.) and of Kuangtung (*Caryota ochlandra*, Hance). 桫欏 XX, 252.
 — Palmyra (*Borassus flabelliformis*). 貝多 XX, 309.
 Palmistry. See Physiognomy and palmistry.

Palmists, famous. — See Physiognomy and palmistry, XVII, 647, 648.
Pan¹ (b). 班姓 XIV, 171.
Pan¹. 般姓 XIV, 172.
Pan³. 板姓 XIV, 425.
Pan⁴. 半姓 XIV, 480.
Pan-hsia. 半夏. See *Pinellia*.
Pan-mao. 斑蝥. See Fly, Telini.
Pan-nu-ts'ö. 半奴蹉. See Punach.
Pan-pien-lien. 半邊蓮. See *Lobelia*.
Pan-shun-man (southern tribes). 板楯蠻 VIII, 96.
Pan-ti-kou. 般第狗. See Beaver.
Pan-wu (a western tribe). 般吾 VIII, 125.
P'an. 盤. See Bowls, some with feet and handles.
 — 判. See Judicial decisions.
P'an¹ (b). 潘姓 XIV, 164.
P'an² (b). 盤姓 XIV, 168.
P'an⁴ (b). 盼姓 XIV, 481.
P'an M. 盤山 VII, 12.
 — tree. 盼木 XX, 272.
P'an-lo-na-ssü. 婆羅痾斯. See Benares.
P'an-lung M. (in Liang-shan district, Ssüch'uan). 蟠龍山 VII, 178.
 — (in Yüan-chou F., Kiangsi). 蟠龍山 VII, 151.
P'an-tao-ts'eng plant. 攀倒甌 XX, 178.
P'an-yüeh K. 盤越 VIII, 61.
 Panegyrics. See Eulogies and panegyrics.
Pang¹ (b). 邦姓 XIV, 39.
P'ang² (b). 龐姓 XIV, 40.
 — 逢姓 XIV, 40.
 — 傍姓 XIV, 309.
P'ang³. 駟姓 XIV, 442.
P'ang-chiang insect. 龐降 XIX, 178.
 Pangolin (or scaly ant-cater). 鱗鯉 XIX, 183.
 Panic grass, sp. 菵 XX, 110.
Panicum Crus-galli, L. 稗 XX, 40.
 Pan-pipes (*hsiao*). 簫 XXIX, 118-120.
 — (*kuan*). 管 XXIX, 117, 118.
 Panther. See Leopard.
Pao. 鵠. See Bustard.
Pao¹ (b). 包姓 XIV, 200.
Pao¹. 褒姓 XIV, 212, 356.
Pao³ (b). 保姓 XIV, 434.
 — 葆姓 XIV, 434.
 — 寶姓 XIV, 434.
 — 飽姓 XIV, 433.
Pao⁴ (b). 抱姓 XIV, 485.
 — 鮑姓 XIV, 433.
 — 豹姓 XIV, 484.
 — 暴姓 XIV, 485.
Pao⁴. 桑姓 XIV, 485.
 — 瀑姓 XIV, 485.
Pao-ch'ing F. 寶慶府 VI, 1227-1240.

Pao¹-ch'iu¹ (b). 苞丘姓 XIV, 577.
 Pao-ch'un bird. 報春鳥 XIX, 49.
 Pao-ning F. 保寧府 VI, 597-600.
 Pao-ting F. 保定府 VI, 67-82.
 Pao-fu ch'üan, source of the 灤 Lo R. in Shantung. 跑突泉 VII, 205.
 P'ao. 袍. See Robes, long outer.
 P'ao² (b). 匏姓 XIV, 200.
 P'ao². 庖姓 XIV, 200.
 Paper. 紙 XXIV, 152, 153.
 — money burnt at graves. 楮幣 XVIII, 310.
 Paradise fly-catcher (*Tchitrea Incei*). 練鵲 XIX, 46.
 — tree (*Ailantus glandulosa*, Desf.). 樗 XX, 253.
 Paralysis. 癱瘓門. See Medical science, XVII, 321, 322.
 Parasitic plant, *chan-ssü*. 占斯 XX, 311.
 — plants (of the genera *Loranthus* and *Viscum*) growing on the mulberry tree. 桑上寄生 XX, 180.
 Pardons. 赦宥 XXXI, 165-180.
 Parents. See Father and mother.
 Paris polyphylla, Sm. 蚤休 XX, 130.
 — quadrifolia, L., and *P. tetraphylla*, A. Gray. 王孫 XX, 126.
 Parks. 苑囿 XXXII, 53-56.
 Parrot. 鸚鵡 XIX, 43, 44.
 Parthia. 安息 VIII, 57.
 Parting words of admonition. See Giving and replying to . . . parting admonitions, etc.
 Partridge (*Perdix cinerea*). 鷓鴣 XIX, 41.
 Parvata. 鉢伐多. See Fathipur.
 Passes. See Frontier-gates and passes.
 Passiflora caerulea, L. 玉蘂 XX, 297.
 Pathological effects of temperature, etc., on the system. 運氣門. See Medical science, XVII, 131-141.
 Paulownia imperialis, S. & Z. 桐 XX, 237-239.
 Pavilions. 閣 XXXII, 99-102.
 — See also Kiosques.
 Pea, sea-side (*Lathyrus maritimus*, Bigel.). 翹搖 XX, 72.
 Peach (*Prunus persica*, S. & Z.). 桃 XX, 215-219.
 Peacock (*Pavo muticus*). 孔雀 XIX, 41.
 Pear (*Pyrus sinensis*, Ldl., etc.). 梨 XX, 231-233.
 Pearls. 珠 XXVII, 322-324.
 Pei. 杯. See Cups of various shapes and materials.
 — 貝. See Conch; Univalve, gasteropod.
 Pei¹ (b). 卑姓 XIV, 48.
 — 裨姓 XIV, 544.
 — 杯姓 XIV, 115.
 — 楮姓 XIV, 115.
 — 裴姓 XIV, 493.
 Pei¹. 悲姓 XIV, 51.
 Pei³. 庠姓 XIV, 51.
 Pei⁴ (b). 貝姓 XIV, 469.
 Pei⁴. 邨姓 XIV, 465.
 — 悖姓 XIV, 475.
 — 背姓 XIV, 475.
 — 邨姓 XIV, 475.

Pei⁴. 埜姓 XIV, 475.
 Pei Ch'ü Shu. 北齊書. See 'History of the Northern Ch'ü dynasty.'
 Pei chieh. 碑碣. See Inscriptions on stone tablets.
 Pei³-ch'iu¹. 北丘姓 XIV, 631.
 Pei Chou Shu. 北周書. See 'History of the Northern Chou dynasty.'
 Pei³-hai³ (b). 北海姓 XIV, 631.
 Pei³-hsiang¹. 北鄉姓 XIV, 631.
 Pei-hsieh. 萆薢. See *Dioscorea*.
 Pei³-jên² (b). 北人姓 XIV, 631.
 Pei-ku M. 北固山 VII, 100.
 Pei³-kung¹ (b). 北宮姓 XIV, 631.
 Pei³-kuo¹* (b). 北郭姓 XIV, 631.
 Pei-li K. 裨離 VIII, 41.
 Pei¹-liang². 卑梁姓 XIV, 563.
 Pei⁴-lo⁴*-na⁴. 被落那姓 XIV, 637.
 Pei-lu K. (adjoining Karakhojo). 卑陸 VIII, 53.
 Pei-mang M. 北邙山 VII, 54.
 Pei³-mên² (b). 北門姓 XIV, 631.
 Pei-mu. 貝母. See *Fritillaria*.
 Pei-shih. 裨柿. See Persimmon, wild.
 Pei Shih. 北史. See 'Southern History' and 'Northern History.'
 Pei³-t'ang² (b). 北唐姓 XIV, 631.
 Pei-to. 貝多. See Palm, Palmyra.
 Pei-to-shih-lo. 臂多勢羅. See Pitâsîlâ.
 Pei-tou. 北斗. See Great Bear.
 Pei Wei Shu. 北魏書. See 'History of the Northern Wei dynasty.'
 Pei³-yeh³. 北野姓 XIV, 631.
 Pei³-yin¹. 北殷姓 XIV, 631.
 P'ei¹ (b). 邳姓 XIV, 47.
 — 倍姓 XIV, 115.
 P'ei² (b). 裴姓 XIV, 105-107.
 P'ei². 崩姓. See P'êng³.
 P'ei³ (b). 丕姓 XIV, 47.
 P'ei⁴. 沛姓 XIV, 470.
 — 佩姓 XIV, 475.
 — 賁姓 XIV, 475.
 P'ei-han K. 怵悍 VIII, 73.
 P'ei Hsi [text]. 佩觿. See Philology and linguistics, XXIV, 34, 35.
 P'ei hsiang kung ch'ien ssü tien. 配享功臣祀典. See Ministers, meritorious, etc., sacrifices to.
 P'ei³-man³ (b). 裴滿姓 XIV, 569.
 Peking. See Shun-t'ien F.
 Pelican. 鵜鶘 XIX, 42.
 Pên¹ (b). 奔姓 XIV, 158.
 Pên³ (b). 本姓 XIV, 424.
 Pên-na-fa-tan-na. 奔那伐彈那. See Burdwan.
 Pên¹-shui³. 奔水姓 XIV, 571.
 P'ên. 盆. See Basins with ears.
 P'ên² (b). 盆姓 XIV, 158.
 P'ên²-ch'êng² (b). 盆成姓 XIV, 571.

Penal code. See Laws and regulations.
 Pendants. See Girdle and pendants.
 Pêng¹ (b). 崩姓 XIV, 325.
 Pêng¹ [Fou² in *K'ang Hsi*]. 崩姓 XIV, 325.
 P'êng. 蓬. See *Erigeron*.
 P'êng² (b). 蓬姓 XIV, 31.
 — 彭姓 XIV, 314.
 — 朋姓 XIV, 325.
 — 崩姓 XIV, 325.
 P'êng². 棚姓 XIV, 325.
 — 茷姓 XIV, 31.
 P'êng³ [also read P'ei², K'uei¹, Fou², and Fei¹]. 崩姓 XIV, 220, 444.
 P'êng-hêng. 彭亨. See Pahang.
 P'êng-hou. 彭侯. See Ape, tailless.
 P'êng²-hsi¹. 彭戲姓 XIV, 588.
 P'êng-lai M. 蓬萊山 VII, 30.
 P'êng-lei. 蓬蘽. See Bramble, wild.
 P'êng-o-mao plant. 蓬莪茂 XX, 177.
 P'êng²-tsu³. 彭祖姓 XIV, 588.
 P'êng²-wu² (b). 彭吳姓 XIV, 588.
 Pen-rests. 筆格 XXIV, 160.
 Pens. See Brushes of camels'-hair.
 Pensions, old age. 養老 XXVIII, 305, 306.
 Peony (*Paeonia albiflora*, Pall.). 芍藥 XX, 115, 116.
 — tree- (*Paeonia Moutan*, Sims). 牡丹 XX, 287-292.
 People, activity on behalf of the. See Activity.
 Pepper plant (*Piper longum*, L.). 萆菱 XX, 145.
 — tree (*Zanthoxylon Bungei*, Planch., and other sp.). 椒 XX, 250.
 Peppermint (*Mentha arvensis*, L., var. *glabrata*). 薄荷 XX, 144.
 Perch, sp., *kuei*. 鰱魚 XIX, 140.
 — sea (*Labrax luyü*, Basil.). 鱸魚 XIX, 140.
 Perfumes. See Incense and perfumes.
Perilla ocimoides, L. 蘇 XX, 58.
 Persia, ancient. See *T'iao-chih*.
 Persimmon (*Diospyros Kaki*, L.f.). 柿 XX, 234.
 — wild. 棹柿 XX, 234.
 Personal service to the State. See Land tax, etc.
 Perspicacity. 識鑒 XXII, 287, 288.
 Peshawur. 弗樓沙 VIII, 63.
 Pestles and mortars. 杵臼 XXXII, 245.
 Petticoats. See Skirts and petticoats.
Peucedanum, sp. See *Angelica* and *Peucedanum*.
 — *rigidum*, Bge. See *Stenocodium*.
Phalaris arundinacea, L. 茭 XX, 107.
 Pheasant (*Phasianus torquatus*). 雉 XIX, 18, 19.
 — Argus. See Luan bird.
 — long-tailed (*Syrnaticus Reevesii*). 鸛鳴 XIX, 30.
 — silver (*Euplocamus nyctemerus*). 白鸛 XIX, 42.
Phellodendron amurense, Rupr. 黃蘗 XX, 305.
Phelypaea salsa, C. A. Meyer, order *Orobanchaceae*. 肉蓯蓉 XX, 171.
 Philippine Islands (more especially Luzon). 呂宋 VIII, 105.
 Philology and linguistics. 音義 XXIV, 11-46.

Philosophical and other writers, miscellaneous. 諸子 XXI, 447-470.
 Phlegm. 痰門. See Medical science, XVII, 258-262.
 Phoenix. 鳳凰 XIX, 5, 6.
 Phraseology. See Words and phraseology.
 Phthisis. 虛勞門. See Medical science, XVII, 323-327.
Physalis angulata, L. 苦蕒 XX, 161.
 Physicians, famous. See Medical science, XVII, 524-537.
 Physiognomists, famous. See Physiognomy and palmistry, XVII, 647, 648.
 Physiognomy and palmistry. 相術 XVII, 631-650 [b. 647, 648].
Phytolacca acinosa, Roxb. 商陸 XX, 131.
 Pi³. 姤姓 XIV, 403.
 Pi³*. 筆姓 XIV, 515.
 Pi¹ (b). 祕姓 XIV, 456.
 — 秘姓 XIV, 456.
 — 閉姓 XIV, 468.
 — 敝姓 XIV, 468.
 Pi¹. 鄧姓 XIV, 457.
 Pi¹* (b). 必姓 XIV, 513.
 — 畢姓 XIV, 514.
 — 碧姓 XIV, 544.
 — 辟姓 XIV, 543.
 Pi¹*. 璧姓 XIV, 544.
 — 邲姓 XIV, 515.
 — 彌姓 XIV, 515.
 — 蓼姓 XIV, 515.
 Pi R. in Honan. 泌水 VII, 255.
 Pi-chi M. 碧雞山 VII, 195.
 Pi-ch'ien. 壁錢. See Spider.
 Pi-chio-shou. 鼻角獸. See Rhinoceros.
 Pi³-jên² (b). 比人姓 XIV, 596.
 Pi¹*-k'an¹. 秘刊姓 XIV, 619.
 Pi-ko. 筆格. See Pen-rests.
 Pi¹*-lan² (b). 必蘭姓 XIV, 619.
 Pi-li. 薜荔. See Fig.
 — 薜藥. See Horn, Tartar.
 Pi-mu-yü. 比目魚. See Sole.
 Pi-po. 萆菱. See Pepper plant.
 Pi¹-shan¹ (b). 閉珊姓 XIV, 608.
 Pi-so-chia. 鞞索迦. See Vaiśaka.
 Pi¹*-yang². 偃陽姓 XIV, 619.
 P'i¹ (b). 披姓 XIV, 457.
 — 被姓 XIV, 51.
 P'i¹. 姪姓 XIV, 51.
 P'i² (b). 皮姓 XIV, 42.
 — 毗姓 XIV, 51.
 — 裨姓 XIV, 43.
 P'i². 郕姓 XIV, 51.
 P'i³*. 匹姓 XIV, 515.
 P'i-ch'ien K. 毗鰲 VIII, 99.
 P'i-hsiu (fabulous beast). 貌貅 XIX, 67.
 P'i-hui-hi plant. 辟虺雷 XX, 174.

P'i-li*-ch'ên². 譬歷辰姓 XIV, 637.
P'i-li-lo (a fruit-tree, perhaps a species of apple). 毗梨勒 XX, 311.
P'i-lo-shan-na. 毗羅刪拏. See Karsana.
P'i²-lou². 疋婁姓 XIV, 619.
P'i*-lü² (b). 辟閭姓 XIV, 628.
P'i-p'a. 枇杷. See Loquat.
—琵琶. See Guitar.
P'i-p'a yü. 琵琶魚. See Ray.
P'i-shan K. 皮山 VIII, 56.
P'i-shé-li. 毗舍離. See Vaiśālī.
P'i shu. 辟署. See Substantive and acting appointments.
P'i-t'i. 鵬鴈. See Brown grebe.
P'i-t'u. 毗茶. See Bhida.
Piao¹ (b). 麋姓 XIV, 199.
—彪姓 XIV, 356.
Piao³ (b). 表姓 XIV, 433.
Piao-chang. 表章. See Addresses to the Emperor.
P'iao. 瓢. See Scoops made from gourds.
P'iao² (b). 瓢姓 XIV, 199.
P'iao K. (in the eastern part of Burma). 驃國 VIII, 102.
Pickled vegetables. 齏 XXVII, 308.
Pictures. See Scrolls and pictures; Painting and drawing.
— of gods. See Images and pictures of gods.
Piece-goods. See Textile fabrics in general.
Pieh. 鼈. See Turtle, fresh-water.
Pieh¹* (b). 鼈姓 XIV, 524.
Pieh²* (b). 別姓 XIV, 519.
Pien. 辨. See Apodictic tracts.
Pien¹ (b). 邊姓 XIV, 179.
—編姓 XIV, 184.
Pien³. 扁姓 XIV, 426.
Pien⁴ (b). 卞姓 XIV, 481.
—汴姓 XIV, 482.
—弁姓 XIV, 482.
—辨姓 XIV, 482.
Pien⁴. 變姓 XIV, 482.
—蔺姓 XIV, 482.
Pien R. 汴水 VII, 237, 238.
Pien-hsü. 篇蓄. See *Polygonum aviculare*.
Pien-tou. 邊豆. See Vessels, sacrificial, of wood or bamboo, shaped like an egg-cup.
P'ien¹ (b). 偏姓 XIV, 183.
P'ien¹. 篇姓 XIV, 184.
P'ien² (b). 便姓 XIV, 183.
—駢姓 XIV, 184.
Pieris ovalifolia, Don. 南燭 XX, 307.
Fig. 豕 XIX, 119-122.
Pigs, strange phenomena connected with. See Swine.
Pigeon. See *Chiu*.
Pillars. See Beams and pillars.
Pillows, of wood, bamboo, china, &c. 枕 XXXII, 223.
Pin¹ (b). 彬姓 XIV, 136.
—賓姓 XIV, 136.

Pin¹. 濱姓 XIV, 136.
—邠姓 XIV, 136.
—邨姓 XIV, 136.
—賓姓 XIV, 136.
Pin-lang. 檳榔. See Areca-nut.
Pin¹-mou² (b). 賓牟姓 XIV, 570.
P'in. 蘋. See *Marsilea*.
P'in² (b). 頻姓 XIV, 136.
P'in³ (b). 品姓 XIV, 449.
P'in-p'o. 蘋婆. See Apple.
Pine (*Pinus* genus). 松 XX, 197-202.
—prickly, sp. 櫻 XX, 251.
Pinellia tuberifera, Ten. 半夏 XX, 136.
Ping¹ (b). 冰姓 XIV, 325.
Ping¹. 并姓 XIV, 317.
Ping² (b). 秉姓 XIV, 444.
—丙姓 XIV, 444.
—邴姓 XIV, 444.
Ping⁴. 柄姓 XIV, 496.
—並姓 XIV, 444.
Ping³-i⁴. 邴意姓 XIV, 603.
Ping-li. 鶩鴒. See Shrike, black.
Ping-lü M. 枌欄山 VII, 186.
P'ing. 苹. See *Artemisia*.
—萍. See Duckweed.
—瓶. See Vases and bottles.
P'ing² (b). 餅姓 XIV, 320.
—憑姓 XIV, 325.
—平姓 XIV, 315.
P'ing². 評姓 XIV, 317.
P'ing-ch'a-tung-ch'ang-kuan, township in Ssü-ch'uan. 平茶洞長官司 VI, 647.
P'ing-chia-shih-lan (a small kingdom in the Eastern Ocean). 馮嘉施蘭 VIII, 105.
P'ing-chun. 平準. See Government system, etc.
P'ing-kai M. 平蓋山 VII, 178.
P'ing-liang F. 平涼府 VI, 551-556.
P'ing²-ling². 平陵姓 XIV, 588.
P'ing-lo F. 平樂府 VI, 1423-1428.
P'ing-wén. 聘問. See Invitations to join the service of a feudal State.
P'ing-yang F. 平陽府 VI, 307-330.
P'ing-yüeh C.L.C., formerly F. 平越府 VI, 1541, 1542.
Pink (*Dianthus chinensis*, L., and *D. superbus*, L.). 石竹 XX, 120.
Pistacia chinensis, Bge. 楷 XX, 253.
Pitâsilâ. 臂多勢羅 VIII, 77.
Pitch-pipes and musical scale. 律呂 XXIX, 47-71.
Pitchers. See Jars.
Plague, the. 瘟疫門. See Medical science. XVII, 319, 320.
Plagues and epidemics. 疫災 IV, 113, 114.
— — spirits of. 瘟疫之神 XVIII, 35.
'Plan of the Yellow River' and 'Book of the River Lo.' 河圖洛書 XXI, 51-58.

Planchette. 降筆 XVIII, 310.

Planets. See Five planets.

Plantago major, L. 車前 XX, 162.

Plantain-tree (*Musa sapientum*, L., and other sp.). 蕉 XX, 185.

Plants in general. 草 XX, 3, 4.

— and trees, phenomena connected with. 草木異 IV, 183-188.

Platycodon grandiflorum, A. DC., var. *glaucum*, S. & Z. 桔梗 XX, 151.

Plays, musical. See Ballads and musical pieces.

Pleasure. See Joy and anger; Grief and happiness; Sorrow and delight.

Plenty and dearth. 豐歉 IV, 107-112.

Ploughing ceremony, Imperial. See Emperor's annual ploughing ceremony.

Ploughs and plough-shares. 耒耜 XXXII, 243.

Plum (*Prunus domestica*, L.). 李 XX, 220, 221.

— (*Prunus Mume*, S. & Z.). 梅 XX, 205-212.

Po. [For entries beginning with 百 and 白, see also under Pai.]

Po. 鉢. See Alms-bowls.

— 柏. See Cypress.

Po¹ (b). 波姓 XIV, 220.

Po^{2*} (b). 薄姓 XIV, 527.

— 白姓 XIV, 539.

— 百姓 XIV, 542.

Po^{2*}. 苟姓 XIV, 544.

Po⁴ (b). 播姓 XIV, 486.

Po^{4*} (b). 孛姓 XIV, 517.

— 博姓 XIV, 534.

— 伯姓 XIV, 542.

— 栢姓 XIV, 542.

— 帛姓 XIV, 543.

Po^{1*}. 北姓 XIV, 509.

— 芟姓 XIV, 516.

— 毫姓 XIV, 535.

Po (fabulous beast). 駮 XIX, 79.

Po-chang M. 百丈山 VII, 136.

Po^{2*}.ch'ang² (b). 伯常姓 XIV, 630.

Po^{2*}.ch'êng² (b). 伯成姓 XIV, 630.

Po-chi. 白及. See *Bletia*.

Po-chi K. (part of Korea). 百濟 VIII, 30.

Po-ch'ien. 白前. See *Vincetoxicum*.

Po-chih. 白芷. See *Angelica*.

Po-chih K. 波知 VIII, 67.

— 薄知 VIII, 67.

Po-chou (south-eastern barbarians). 白州 VIII, 96.

Po^{2*}.chou¹ (b). 伯州姓 XIV, 630.

Po-chung M. 幡冢山 VII, 77.

Po-fa-to. 鉢伐多. See Fathipur.

Po^{2*}.fu¹. 伯夫姓 XIV, 630.

Po-ho. 百合. See Lily.

— 薄荷. See Peppermint.

Po-ho K. 鉢和 VIII, 67.

Po-ho M. (in Chiung C.L.C., Ssüch'uan). 白鶴山 VII, 178.

— (in Hui-chou F., Kuangtung). 白鶴峰 VII, 192.

Po^{4*}.hou² (b). 柏侯姓 XIV, 628.

Po-hsi. 博戲. See Gambling.

Po^{2*}.hsi¹. 薄奚姓 XIV, 628.

Po-hsien. 白鮮. See *Dictamnus*.

— 白鷗. See Pheasant, silver.

Po-hua K. (in south-western Sea). 百花 VIII, 105.

Po-hua-ts'ai. 白花菜. See *Gynandropsis*.

Po^{2*}.hun⁴ (b). 伯昏姓 XIV, 630.

Po-ko-ta. 白葛達. See Baghdad.

Po-la K. 薄刺 VIII, 101.

Po-lêng. 菠薐. See Spinach.

Po^{2*}.li³. 百里姓 XIV, 628.

Po-li-ho. 鉢利曷. See Farokhar.

Po-li-yeh-ta-lo. 波理夜咀羅. See Bairat.

Po-liang-chin plant. 百兩金 XX, 177.

Po-lien. 白蘼. See *Vitis serianaefolia*.

Po-lo-mi. 波羅蜜. See Jack-fruit.

Po-lo-na[? yeh]-ch'ieh. 鉢邏那伽. See Allahabad.

Po-lu K. 波路 VIII, 67.

Po-lu-chih-t'ieh-p'o. 跋祿羯咭婆. See Baroach.

Po-lu-lo. 鉢露羅. See Balti.

Po-lung-hsi plant. 白龍鬚 XX, 179.

Po-ma K. 駮馬 VIII, 138.

Po^{2*}.ma³ (b). 駮馬姓 XIV, 600.

Po-min (fabulous nation). 白民 VIII, 47.

Po-mo-kên plant. 百脈根 XX, 171.

Po-na. 跋那. See Bannu.

Po^{2*}.pi³ (b). 伯比姓 XIV, 628.

Po-pu. 百部. See *Stemona*.

Po-shê. 百舌. See Starling.

Po-shih M. (in Wên-chou F., Chehkiang). 白石山 VII, 133.

— (in Hsün-chou F., Kuangsi). 白石山 VII, 194.

Po^{4*}.shu²-lu³ (b). 字尤魯姓 XIV, 638.

Po¹.ssü¹. 波斯姓 XIV, 578.

Po-sung-hu-érh K. 白松虎兒 VIII, 86.

Po^{2*}.té^{2*} (b). 伯德姓 XIV, 630.

Po-têng M. 白登山 VII, 45.

Po-to-ch'uang-na. 鉢鐸創那. See Badakhshan.

Po-t'ou-wêng. 白頭翁. See *Eupatorium Kirillovii*.

Po-tsê (fabulous beast). 白澤 XIX, 58.

Po^{2*}.tsung¹. 伯宗姓 XIV, 630.

Po-fu-huo. 白兔藿. See *Asclepiadea*.

Po-wei. 白微. See *Cynanchum*.

Po Ia [text]. 博雅. See Philology and linguistics, XXIV, 33.

Po-yao-tzû. 白藥子. See *Trichosanthes*.

Po-ying. 白英. See *Solanum Dulcamara*.

Po-yo M. 白嶽山 VII, 89.

Po^{2*}.yu³. 伯有姓 XIV, 630.

Po-yü. 白魚. See *Culter* fishes.
Po-yün M. 白雲山 VII, 187.
*P'o¹** (b). 璞姓 XIV, 509.
 — 朴姓 XIV, 512.
P'o-ch'i. 勃臍. See *Scirpus*.
P'o-hai. 渤海. See Chihli, gulf of, country surrounding.
P'o-huang K. 婆皇 VIII, 66.
P'o-li K. 婆黎 VIII, 66.
 — (perhaps in Borneo). 婆利 VIII, 99.
P'o¹-liu¹-han²* (b). 破六韓姓 XIV, 637.
P'o-lo (barbarian tribe). 婆羅 VIII, 102.
P'o¹-lo¹-han¹* (b). 破落汗姓 XIV, 637.
P'o-lo-hsi-mo-pu-lo. 婆羅吸摩補羅. See *Brahmapura*.
P'o¹-lo¹-na¹.* 破落那姓 XIV, 637.
P'o-lo-té. 婆羅得. See *Semecarpus*.
P'o-ni. 淳泥. See Borneo.
P'o-p'an. 拍板. See Castanets.
P'o-ta K. 婆達 VIII, 66.
 — 勃達 VIII, 78.
P'o¹-to¹-lo². 破多羅姓 XIV, 637.
P'o-yang lake in Kiangsi. 鄱陽湖 VII, 295.
P'o²-yen³. 婆衍姓 XIV, 578.
Podophyllum versipelle, Hance. 鬼白 XX, 126.
 Poems, complimentary. See Giving and replying to complimentary poems, etc.
 Poetry. See also Verse compositions.
 — in irregular verse. 騷賦 XXIII, 183-188.
 — in standard verse, chiefly lyric. 詩 XXIII, 189-234.
 Poisoning. 中毒門. See Medical science, XVII, 347.
 — See also Blood-poisoning; Children, sudden attacks of illness in.
Polianthes tuberosa, L. See *Funkia*.
 Political geography of China. See China, dominions of.
 Politicians, peripatetic (of the Chou dynasty). 游說 XXII, 295, 296.
Pollia japonica, Hornst., or *Alpinia*, sp. 杜若 XX, 148.
Polygala, sp., *pa-chi-t'ien*. 巴戟天 XX, 174.
 — *sibirica*, L., & *P. tenuifolia*, Willd. 遠志 XX, 133.
Polygonatum, sp., *nü-wei*. 女萎 XX, 130.
 — *macropodium*, Turcz., and *P. chinense*, Kth. 黃精 XX, 152.
 — *officinale*, All. 萎蕤 XX, 142.
Polygonum, sp., *t'u*. 蓼 XX, 104.
 — *aviculare*, L. 蕭蒿 XX, 144.
 — *Bistorta*, L., *ch'üan-shên*. 拳參 XX, 126.
 — — *tsü-shên*. 紫參 XX, 159.
 — *cuspidatum*, S. & Z. 虎杖 XX, 164.
 — *Hydropiper*, L. 蓼 XX, 58.
 — *multiflorum*, Thbg. 何首烏 XX, 172.
Polypodium Lingua, Sw. 石韋 XX, 139.
Polysaccum or *Lycoperdon*, sp. 馬勃 XX, 165.
 Pomegranate (*Punica Granatum*, L.). 石榴 XX, 282.
 Pomfret. 鰯魚 XIX, 140.
 Ponds. See Water, ornamental.

Pootoo, island of, in the Chusan archipelago. 普陀山 VII, 117-119.
 Poplar (*Populus alba*, L., and *P. suaveolens*, Fischer). 楊 XX, 268.
 Poppy (*Papaver Rhoeas*, L.). 虞美人 XX, 124.
 — opium (*Papaver somniferum*, L.). 鴉粟 XX, 122.
 Population of the Empire. 戶口 XXVII, 9-19.
 Porcelain. 磁器 XXXII, 248.
 Porpoise, fresh-water. 河豚魚 XIX, 145.
 — marine. 海豚魚 XIX, 145.
 Portuguese. 佛郎機 VIII, 106.
 Positive and Negative Principles of Chinese cosmogony. 陰陽 I, 15-18.
 Post-masters. 驛丞 XI, 664.
 Postal system. See Courier post.
 'Postfaces' [notices at the end of books]. 題跋 XXIII, 164.
 Posting-stations (lodging-places for officials). 館驛 XXXII, 69-72.
 Posturing. See Dancing.
Potamogeton crispus, L. See *Myriophyllum*.
 Potato, sweet. See Yams, etc.
Potentilla cryptotania, Maxim. 狼牙 XX, 165.
 — *inclinata*, Vill. 蛇含 XX, 167.
Poterium officinale, Bth. & H. f. 地榆 XX, 137.
 Pots. See Cooking-pots.
 Pottery. 陶工 XXXII, 8.
P'ou. 甌. See Jars, round, squat, pot-bellied.
 Poverty. See also Wealth, rank, poverty, etc.
 — and humble station. 貧賤 XV, 71, 72.
 — and wealth. 貧富 XV, 68.
 Praise and slander. 毀譽 XIII, 80.
 Prawn. See Shrimp.
 Prayâga. See Allahabad.
 Prayers. 祝文 XXIII, 174.
 Precautions. See Taking precautions.
 Precious stones in general. See Gems, etc.
 — — including ruby, sapphire, emerald, and amethyst. 寶石 XXVII, 335.
 Precocity. See Juvenile cleverness; Youths, inspired.
 Prefaces and introductions to books. 序引 XXIII, 164.
 Prefects or Governors of *Chün*. 郡守 XI, 609-626 [b. 611-618].
 Pregnancy. 婦人胎前門. See Medical science, XVII, 405-407.
 Prejudice, freedom from. See Impartiality.
 Presents, ceremonial, to rulers, etc. 執贄 XXVIII, 280.
 — of food, etc., to friends. 餽遺 XIII, 46-49.
 Prickly heat. See Boils and prickly heat.
 Pride of India (*Melia Azedarach*, L.). 楝 XX, 261.
 Priests, Buddhist. 僧 XVIII, 125-202 [b. 125-194].
 — Taoist. See Necromancers.
 Prince and minister, sovereign and subject. 君臣 IX, 2-6.
 Princely man. See Superior man.
 Princesses. See Imperial Princesses, etc.
 Prisoners of war. 俘虜 XXXI, 132.

Prisons and prison administration. 牢獄 XXXI, 129, 130.

Prisons for milder punishment of special classes of offenders. 囚繫 XXXI, 131.

Private ends. See Public interests and private ends.

— parts, anterior, pathology of. 前陰門. See Medical science, XVII, 220-226.

— — posterior, pathology of. 後陰門. See Medical science, XVII, 227-230.

Privies. 廁 XXXII, 133.

Privileged administration accorded to parts of the Empire which have suffered from drought, flood, earthquakes, etc. 荒政 XXVII, 68-110.

Proclamations. See also Imperial proclamations.

— of victory and manifestoes. 露布 XXIII, 158.

Procreation of children. 種子門. See Medical science, XVII, 353, 354.

Profit and injury. 利害 XV, 82.

Prognostication and magic. 術數 XVII, 687-746 [*b.* 745, 746].
— from animals, etc. See IV, 164-188.

Promoting and impeaching. 舉劾 XXVI, 91-97.

Prophetic art, various works on the. See 'Art of Prophecy.'

— sayings. 謠識 IV, 153-157.

Propriety. See *Li* [a comprehensive ethical term, etc.]; Virtues, the five.

Prosperity. See Fortune and misfortune.

Proverbs and maxims. 格言 XXIII, 257.

Provisioning troops. See Military pay and commissariat.

Prunus japonica, Thbg. 郁李 XX, 280.

Pseudoculter exiguus, Bas. 黃鰮魚 XIX, 146.

Psoralea corylifolia, L. 補骨脂 XX, 172.

Psychology. 心學 XXII, 119-124.

Pteris serrulata, L. f. 金星 XX, 163.

Pu¹*. 勃姓 XIV, 517.

Pu²* (*b.*) 僕姓 XIV, 507.

— 濮姓 XIV, 506.

Pu¹ (*b.*) 捕姓 XIV, 465.

— 補姓 XIV, 418.

Pu³. 圃姓 XIV, 418.

— 圃姓 XIV, 465.

Pu³* (*b.*) 卜姓 XIV, 508.

Pu⁴ (*b.*) 布姓 XIV, 464.

— 步姓 XIV, 464.

Pu⁴. 部姓 XIV, 418.

Pu-hua-érh. 卜花兒. See Bokhara.

Pu-jén (south-western barbarians). 卜人 VIII, 96.

Pu¹*-kêng¹ (*b.*) 不更姓 XIV, 628.

Pu²*-ku¹ (*b.*) 僕固姓 XIV, 613.

Pu-ku-chih. 補骨脂. See *Psoralea*.

Pu-la-wa. 不刺哇. See Brawa.

Pu³*-liang² (*b.*) 卜梁姓 XIV, 617.

Pu-ling-chih (north-eastern tribes). 不令支 VIII, 27.

Pu⁴-liu¹*-ku¹ (*b.*) 步六孤姓 XIV, 637.

Pu-lo-chi Tartars. 步落稽 VIII, 129.

Pu³-lu¹* (*b.*) 補祿姓 XIV, 599.

Pu⁴-lu¹*-kên¹. 步鹿根姓 XIV, 637.

Pu⁴-lu¹*-ku¹. 步鹿孤姓 XIV, 637.

Pu¹*-mêng² (*b.*) 不蒙姓 XIV, 628.

Pu-shih. 卜筮. See Divination by the tortoise-shell, etc.

Pu⁴-shu²* (*b.*) 步叔姓 XIV, 607.

Pu¹*-su⁴*-yeh³ (*b.*) 勃罕野姓 XIV, 640.

Pu⁴-ta⁴-han¹ (*b.*) 步大汗姓 XIV, 637.

Pu¹*-ti¹. 不第姓 XIV, 630.

Pu-t'u-ho (north-eastern tribes). 不屠何 VIII, 27.

Pu²*-yang² (*b.*) 濮陽姓 XIV, 617.

P'u. 蒲. See *Typha*.

P'u² (*b.*) 莆姓 XIV, 100.

— 蒲姓 XIV, 98.

P'u³ (*b.*) 浦姓 XIV, 417.

— 普姓 XIV, 418.

P'u³. 溥姓 XIV, 418.

P'u²-ch'a²* (*b.*) 蒲察姓 XIV, 567.

P'u²-ch'êng² (*b.*) 蒲成姓 XIV, 568.

P'u chi. 酺祭. See Spirit of injury and destruction, sacrifice to.

P'u²-hsien¹ (*b.*) 蒲鮮姓 XIV, 568.

P'u-kan K. 蒲甘 VIII, 104.

P'u²-ku¹. 蒲姑姓 XIV, 568.

P'u-kung-ying. 蒲公英. See Dandelion.

P'u-lei. 蒲類. See Barkul.

P'u-li K. 蒲犁 VIII, 57.

P'u³-liu⁴*-ju². 普六茹姓 XIV, 637.

P'u³-lou⁴-ju². 普陋茹姓 XIV, 637.

P'u²-lu² (*b.*) 蒲盧姓 XIV, 567.

P'u-lu-mao-to K. 蒲盧毛朶 VIII, 41.

P'u-nu-li K. 蒲奴里 VIII, 41.

P'u²-pu³. 蒲圃姓 XIV, 568.

P'u³*-san³ (*b.*) 僕散姓 XIV, 613.

P'u-t'ao. 葡萄. See Grape-vine.

P'u²-t'i² (*b.*) 菩提姓 XIV, 578.

P'u-t'o M. 普陀山. See Pootoo, island of.

P'u-tuan K. 蒲端 VIII, 104.

Public interests and private ends. 公私 XXII, 65.

— Service, the, in general. 官常總部 XI, 1-8.

Pueraria Thunbergiana, Benth. See Bean, creeping; also 'Beadle' insect on the *Pueraria* plant.

Pulse, extracts from medical treatises on the. 脈法. See Medical science, XVII, 91-108.

Pumelo (*Citrus decumana*, L.). 柚 XX, 230.

Pumpkin. See Melon, etc.

Punach. 半笄蹉 VIII, 74.

Punch and Judy, Chinese. See Puppet-shows.

Punishment, buying remission of. 贖刑 XXXI, 164.

— instruments of, in general. 刑具 XXXI, 145.

Punishments. See XXXI, 145-160.

— See also Rewards and punishments.

Punjaub, Indo-Scythians of the. See Ephthalites.

Pupils. *See* Teacher and pupils.

Puppet-shows. 傀儡 XVII, 818.

Putchuk. 木香. *See* *Aristolochia*, sp.

Pycnostelma chinensis, Bge. 徐長卿 XX, 171.

Pyrola rotundifolia, L. 鹿蹄 XX, 165.

Pyrus, sp., *sha-t'ang*. 沙棠 XX, 286.

— *betulaefolia*, Bge. 棠梨 XX, 233.

— *malus*, L., var. *tomentosa*, Koch, or *P. baccata*, L. 林檎 XX, 285.

Python. *See* Boa constrictor.

Quadrupeds in general. 走獸 XIX, 55.

— phenomena connected with. 獸異 IV, 169-171.

Quail. 鶉 XIX, 38.

Quarrels. 嫌隙 XIII, 105-107.

Quelpart, island of. 儋羅 VIII, 41.

Quercus cornea, Lour. 栲 XX, 225.

Question and answer. *See* Writings in the form of question and answer.

Quicksilver. 汞 V, 22.

Quince (*Cydonia sinensis*, Thoun.). 木瓜 XX, 280.

Quisqualis indica, L. 使君子 XX, 170.

Racks and shelves. 架 XXXII, 215.

Radish (*Raphanus sativus*, L.). *See* *Lo-po*.

Rain. *See also* Wind, clouds, thunder and rain.

— 雨 I, 80-85.

— disastrous. 雨災 IV, 76-79.

— god of. *See* Wind, clouds, thunder and rain, spirits of.

— phenomena, strange. 雨異 IV, 80.

Rainbows. 虹霓 I, 76.

— strange phenomena connected with. 虹霓異 IV, 73.

Rain-clothes of coir. 蓑衣 XXVIII, 341.

— — of oiled silk. 雨衣 XXVIII, 341.

Rajauri (near the S.W. frontier of Kashmir). 曷邏闐補羅 VIII, 74.

Rakshas (aborigines of Ceylon). 羅刹 VIII, 101.

Râma. 藍莫 VIII, 64.

Rangers and park-keepers, Imperial. 上林苑 XI, 430.

Rank. *See* Wealth, rank, etc.; High rank and humble station.

— conferred for merit. 勳爵 XI, 129-176 [*b.* 170-172].

Ranunculus acris, L. 毛茛 XX, 150.

Rape turnip (*Brassica rapa*, L.). 蔓菁 XX, 69.

Rash, district of. 烏刺尸 VIII, 74.

Rat. 鼠 XIX, 82, 83.

Rats and mice, strange phenomena connected with. 鼠異 IV, 175.

Rattles. *See also* Bells and rattles.

— 祝敵 XXIX, 134.

Raven. 烏. *See* Crow.

Ray (*Rhina ancylostoma*). 琵琶魚 XIX, 148.

— sting-. 海鰻魚 XIX, 146.

Reality. *See* Reputation and reality.

Reaping-hooks. *See* Sickles and scythes.

Recluses, famous. *See* Hermits and recluses.

Recommendation for employment or promotion. 薦舉 XXV, 46-55.

Recommendations, personal. 薦揚 XIII, 90, 91.

Redressing grievances. 理冤 XXXI, 161-163.

Reed, sp., *ti*. 荻 XX, 110.

— common (*Arundo phragmites*, L.). 蘆 XX, 109.

— -organ. 笙竽 XXIX, 126, 127.

— -pipe. 簫 XXIX, 124.

Reeds and rushes, *mao*. 茅 XX, 103.

Regulations. *See* Laws and regulations.

— for officials. 官制 XXVI, 23-70.

Rhmannia glutinosa, Libosch. 地黃 XX, 137.

Reins. *See* Saddles and bridles.

Re-incarnation of disembodied spirits. 投胎 XV, 100.

Re-installation in office. 起復 XXVI, 111, 112.

Relatives not of the same surname. 戚屬 XII, 112.

— of the Emperor appointed to hold feudatory kingdoms. 宗藩 XI, 9-108 [*b.* 57-101].

Releasing living creatures (a Buddhist practice). 放生 XVIII, 212.

Religion in general. *See* Spirits and the supernatural.

Religions of China, the two (Taoism, founded by Lao Tzū, and Buddhism, founded by Śākyamuni). 二氏 XVIII, 55-58.

Religious rites and sacrificial ceremonies in general. 祀典 總部 XXVIII, 137-146.

Relishes. 鮓 XXVII, 307.

Remaining. *See* Departing and remaining.

Remonstrance and reproof. 規諫 XIII, 81, 82.

Repentance. 悔悟 XV, 56.

Repose and effort. *See* Acquiescence and endeavour.

Reproof. *See* Remonstrance and reproof.

Reptiles. *See* Insects and reptiles.

Reputation and reality. 名實 XXII, 69.

Rescripts. *See* Imperial rescripts.

Resignation and retirement from office. 休致 XXVI, 103-108.

Respect. 恭謹 XXII, 289.

Rest. *See* Motion and rest.

Retired scholars. *See* Scholars.

Retirement from office. *See* Resignation and retirement.

— from the world. 隱逸 XXII, 257-276 [*b.* 257-272].

— into private life. 恬退 XXII, 279, 280.

Retreats and detached studios. 齋 XXXII, 87-89.

Returning home. 還歸 XV, 106.

Reverence. *See also* Respect.

— as the guiding principle of conduct. 主敬 XXII, 131, 132.

Reviews and inspection of troops. 校閱 XXX, 67-74.

Rewards and donations from the Emperor. *See* Imperial bounty.

— and punishments bestowed by the Emperor. 賞罰 IX, 271.

— — from Heaven. 感應 XV, 81.

Rheumatism. 痺門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 246-249.

Rhinoceros. 鼻角獸. *See* Beasts, strange, XIX, 125.

— *hsi-ssü*. 犀兕. *See* Bovine animal with one horn.

Rhododendron (*Azalea*) *indicum*, Sw., var., etc. 杜鵑 XX, 298.

— *Metternichii*, S. & Z. 石南 XX, 306.

Rhododendron sinense, Sw., and *Azalea pontica*, L., var. *sinensis*, Lindl.

羊躑躅 XX, 179.

Rhubarb (*Rheum palmatum*, L.). 大黃 XX, 155.

Ribs, pathology of. 脅門. See Medical science, XVII, 192-194.

Rice (*Oryza sativa*, L.). 稻 XX, 25-28.

— cooked. 飯 XXVII, 264, 265.

— hulled. 米 XXVII, 263.

Rice-bowls, with ears or metal handle. 盂 XXXII, 211.

— cakes. 糗餌 XXVII, 268.

— gruel or congee. 粥 XXVII, 265, 266.

— husks. 糠 XXVII, 264.

Riddles and word-puzzles. 隱語 XXIII, 258.

Ridicule. See Jest and mockery.

Right and wrong. 是非 XXII, 67.

Ringworm. See Skin diseases.

Rites, sacrificial. See Religious rites, etc.

'Ritual of the Chou dynasty.' See also Ritual, the three books of.

— — — 周禮 XXI, 237-252.

Ritual, the three books of (*Chou Li*, *I Li*, and *Li Chi*). 三禮 XXI, 253-264.

Rivers of China. See VII, 200-306.

— — — in general. 川總部 VII, 197-199.

— — — See also China, physical geography of.

Roaming. 遊 XV, 101, 102.

Robbers. See Thieves and robbers.

Robes, long outer. 袍 XXVIII, 340.

— official. See Caps and robes.

Rockets. See Engines and implements of war.

Rocks and stones. 石 V, 7-20.

— — — strange phenomena connected with. 石異 IV, 123.

Roman Empire. See *Lu-mi*; *Ta-ch'in*.

Rook. 鳥. See Crow.

Ropes and cordage. 繩索 XXXII, 242.

Rosa indica, L. 月季 XX, 119.

— *lavigata*, Michx. 金櫻子 XX, 310.

— *multiflora*, Thbg. 薔薇 XX, 118.

— *rugosa*, Thbg. 玫瑰 XX, 120.

Rose, monthly climbing. 十姊妹 XX, 124.

Rubia cordifolia, L. 茜 XX, 104.

Rubus corchorifolius, L. f. 懸鉤子 XX, 114.

— *coreanus*, Miq. 覆盆子 XX, 114.

— *rosifolius*, Sm., var. *coronarius*, Sims. 醯醢 XX, 117.

Ruby. See Precious stones.

Rue (*Ruta graveolens*, L.). 芸 XX, 108.

Rule and exception. 經權 XXII, 74.

Rulers (for ruling lines). 書尺 XXIV, 160.

Rumex japonicus, Meissn. 酸模 XX, 160.

Runners. See Official underlings.

Rush (*Juncus*, sp., *fu-wang*). 夫王 XX, 134.

Sa¹* (b). 薩姓 XIV, 518.

— 撒姓 XIV, 519.

Sa¹*. 歪姓 XIV, 518.

Sa¹*.ku¹. 薩孤姓 XIV, 621.

Sa-l'a-ni-shih-fa-lo. 薩他泥濕伐羅. See Thanesar.

Sable. 貂 XIX, 84.

Sacks. See Bags and sacks.

Sacrifices. See XXVIII, 137-256.

Sacrificial ceremonies in general. See Religious rites, etc.

— — — miscellaneous. 雜祀典 XXVIII, 249, 250.

— days in honour of the spirits of the land, occurring once in spring and once in autumn, in the 2nd and 8th moons. 社日 II, 31, 32.

— vessels. See Vessels.

Saddles and bridles. 鞍轡 XXXII, 241.

Sadness. See Grief and happiness; Sorrow and delight.

Safflower (*Carthamus tinctorius*, L.). 紅藍 XX, 158.

Sages or inspired men (Yao, Shun, Yü, Chou Kung, Confucius, Wên Wang, and Wu Wang). 聖人 XXII, 141-146.

— (from Yen Hui to Chu Hsi), descendants of. See Descendants of the Sages.

— Confucianist (from the Han dynasty downwards). See Tao (in the Confucian sense), exposition of, XXII, 158-167.

— and Teachers of old, sacrifices to. 先聖先師祀典 XXVIII, 197.

— — — of the Confucian School. 聖門諸賢 XXII, 147-154 [b. 148-153].

Saghalien. See Ainus of Yezo and Saghalien.

Sagittaria sagittifolia, L. 慈姑 XX, 114.

Sai¹ (b). 賽姓 XIV, 475.

Sai¹. 塞姓 XIV, 475.

Sai-lan. 賽藍. See Sairam.

Sairam (E. of Tashkend). 賽藍 VIII, 86.

Saket [Cunningham]. 沙祇 [大] VIII, 64. [See note on Champanagar.]

Śākyamuni Buddha. See Buddhism; Religions of China, the two.

Salaries, official. 祿制 XXVI, 71-80.

Salisburia adiantifolia. 銀杏 XX, 286.

Salsola, sp. (?). 芩 XX, 104.

Salt. 鹽 XXVII, 298, 299.

— Comptroller. 鹽使 XI, 607 [b.].

— gabelle. 鹽法 XXVII, 199-216.

Salvia japonica, Thbg. 鼠尾 XX, 168.

Salvia miltiorrhiza, Bge. 丹參 XX, 156.

Samarkand. 康居 VIII, 47.

Samatata (in the district of the modern Faridpur). 三摩坦吒 VIII, 75.

Śāmbhī. 商彌 VIII, 77.

Sambucus chinensis, Lindl. 陸英 XX, 147.

— *racemosa*, L., and *S. Sieboldiana*, Bl. 接骨木 XX, 308.

— *Thunbergiana*, Bl. 蒴藋 XX, 147.

Samkassa (N.W. of Kanauj). 曾伽施 VIII, 64.

Samli (*Alosa Revesii*). 鮎時魚 XIX, 143.

San. 糝. See Cakes of meat and rice.

San¹ (b). 三姓 XIV, 369.

San² (b). 散姓 XIV, 425.

San [i.e. three-peaked] M. 三山 VII, 81.

San-ch'i. 三七. See *Aralia repens*.

San¹-ch'iu¹. 三丘姓 XIV, 593.
 San¹-chou¹. 三州姓 XIV, 593.
 San-ch'ü M. 三衢山 VII, 129.
 San¹-fan³. 三飯姓 XIV, 593.
 San-fo-ch'i. 三佛齊. See Palembang.
 San-hai M. 三海巖 VII, 192.
 San-han (three tribes of eastern barbarians). 三韓 VIII, 31.
 San-hsü K. (near the Loochoo Islands). 三嶼 VIII, 105.
 San-k'o. 三恪. See Descendants of past dynasties, enfeoffment of.
 San Kuo Chih. 三國志. See 'History of the Three Kingdoms.'
 San¹-lü². 三閭姓 XIV, 593.
 San Lüeh [text]. 三略. See War, art of, XXX, 81.
 San-mao R. (in S.E. Kiangsu). 三泖 VII, 279.
 San¹-miao². 三苗姓 XIV, 593.
 San-mo-ta-ch'a. 三摩呬吒. See Samatāṭa.
 San-po-l's'ao. 三白草. See *Saururus*.
 San¹-wu¹ (b). 三烏姓 XIV, 593.
 Sand. 砂 V, 21.
 — -bug. 沙蜃 XIX, 192.
 — -grouse (*Syrhaptes paradoxus*). 鷓 XIX, 28.
 Sandalwood. See *Dalbergia*.
 Sandpiper, common. See *Chiu*.
 Sang¹ (b). 桑姓 XIV, 305.
 — 喪姓 XIV, 309.
 Sang¹-ch'iu¹. 桑丘姓 XIV, 587.
 Sang-hu. 桑扈. See Hawfinch.
 Sang¹-hu⁴. 桑扈姓 XIV, 587.
 Sang-kan R. 桑乾水 VII, 202.
 Sao¹. 繇姓 XIV, 212.
 Sao fu. 騷賦. See Poetry in irregular verse.
 Sao shu. 嫂叔. See Elder brother's wife, etc.
Sapindus Mukorossi, Gaertn. 無患子 XX, 310.
Sapium sebiferum, Roxb. 烏白 XX, 305.
 Sapphara. See Zafār.
 Sapphire. See Precious stones.
 Sari (in Persia). 瑣里 VIII, 83.
 Śatadru (east of the Sutlej R.). 設多圖盧 VIII, 74.
 Satin. 緞 XXVII, 318.
 Saturn, planet. See Seven Regulators.
Saururus Loureiri, Decne. 三白草 XX, 158.
Saxifraga sarmentosa, L. 虎耳 XX, 164.
 Scalding. See Sores arising from scalding, etc.
 Scaling-ladders. See Engines and implements of war, XXX, 293.
 Scallion (*Allium esculonicum*). 薤 XX, 55.
 Scallop-shell, fan-shaped. 車渠 XIX, 159.
 Scaly creatures, strange phenomena connected with. 鱗介異 IV, 176, 177.
 Scarlet fever. See Fevers, infectious.
 Sceptres (so-called), ceremonial. See Ju-i.
Schizandra chinensis, Baill. 五味子 XX, 170.
 Scholarly habits and environment. 士習 XXV, 38.
 Scholars, Confucian. See Confucian commentators and scholars.
 — retired. 居士 XVIII, 207-211 [b. 207-210].

Schools and colleges. 學校 XXV, 7-27.
 Sciences in general. See Arts and sciences.
 Sciæna, species of. 石首魚 XIX, 147.
Scirpus tuberosus, Roxb. 蒟蒻 XX, 114.
 Scissors and shears. 剪 XXXII, 238.
 Scolopendra. 馬陸 XIX, 185.
 Scoops made from gourds. 瓢 XXXII, 198.
 Scorpion. 蠍 XIX, 178.
 Screens. 屏幃 XXXII, 234.
 — See also Door-screens.
 Script, clerkly. 楷書 XXIV, 47.
 — cursive. 行書 XXIV, 48.
 — in which the characters are traced so as to show white patches. 飛白 XXIV, 56.
 — known as grass character. 草書 XXIV, 48-50.
 — known as seal character. 篆書 XXIV, 51-53.
 — official. 隸書 XXIV, 54, 55.
 Scrolls and pictures. 書畫 XXIV, 57-59.
 — inscribed, of silk. See Banners and scrolls.
Scrophularia Oldhami, Oliver. 元參 XX, 159.
 Scythes. See Sickles and scythes.
 Scythians. See *Hsiung-nu*.
 Sé⁴*. 嗇姓 XIV, 547.
 Sê-chih-hsien K. 色知顯 VIII, 67.
 Sea. 海 VII, 307-320.
 — anemone. 石蚵 XIX, 160.
 — delicacies, miscellaneous. 雜海錯 XIX, 164.
 — gull. 鷗 XIX, 31.
 — horse. 海馬 XIX, 164.
 — serpent (otherwise depicted as a large gastropod). 蜃 XIX, 156.
 — shells. See Bivalve; Univalve.
 Seal. 臚牘獸 XIX, 164.
 — character. See Script known as seal character.
 Seals, Imperial and official. 璽印 XXXII, 141-147.
 Seasons, the, in general. See Year, the, in general.
 Seats. See Chairs and seats.
 Seaweed, edible sp., *hai-tai*. 海帶 XX, 74.
 — sp., *hai-yün*. 海蘊 XX, 74.
 — sp., *lu-chio-ts'ai*. 鹿角菜 XX, 74.
 — sp., *lung-hsü-ts'ai*. 龍鬚菜 XX, 74.
 — sp., *shih-fan*. 石帆 XX, 139.
 Secretaries, private. 幕屬 XI, 641-644 [b. 642].
 Secretary falcon. 鵠鳥 XIX, 51.
 Sects, the two. See Religions of China.
 Sedan-chairs. See Vehicles, etc.
Sedum alboroseum, Baker, or *S. erythrostictum*, Miq. 景天 XX, 136.
 — linear, Thbg. 佛甲 XX, 126.
 Seizures of various kinds, supposed to be occasioned by evil spirits. 中惡門. See Medical science, XVII, 348.
Selaginella involvens, Spreng. 卷柏 XX, 147.
 Self-interest. See Duty and self-interest.
 — mastery and self-control. 克己 XXII, 117.

Self-preservation. 保身 XXII, 118.

Selfishness. See Altruism and Egoism.

Selection of deserving men. See Transfers and selection.

Selections from literature. 文選 XXI, 496.

Semecarpus Anacardium, L. [Sanskrit, Bhallâta] 婆羅得 XX, 311.

Semen, emission of. See Urinary disorders and emission of semen.

Sên¹. 森姓 XIV, 366.

Senecio campestris, DC. 狗舌 XX, 166.

— *Kämpferi*, DC. 款冬 XX, 119.

— *nikoensis*, Miq., *S. palmatus*, Pall., & *S. nemorensis*, L. 薇銜 XX, 151.

Sêng¹ (b). 僧姓 XIV, 325.

Sêng-ch'ieh-shih. 僧伽施. See Samkassa.

Sêng-ho-fu-lo. 僧訶補羅. See Simla.

Sêng-kao K. (north-west of Cambodia). 僧高 VIII, 102.

Sentences, judicial. See Trials.

Serge. 褐 XXVII, 314.

Sericulture. See Agriculture and sericulture; Silkworms and mulberry trees.

— goddess of. 先蠶之神 XVIII, 35.

— — sacrifice to. 先蠶祀典 XXVIII, 238.

Serpent. See Snake.

Servants. 傭工 XVII, 813.

Setaria viridis, Beauv. 莠 XX, 106.

Settlements, military. See Military colonies, etc.

Seven Regulators, the [i.e. sun, moon, and five planets]. 七政 I, 24-28.

'Seven Sacrifices,' the. See 'Five Sacrifices,' etc.

Seventh day of the first moon. See Man's day.

— night of the seventh moon. See Festival of the magpies' bridge over the Milky Way.

Severity, Imperial. See Leniency and severity.

Sewers. See Drains and sewers.

Sha¹ (b). 沙姓 XIV, 221.

Sha^{1*} (t). 哈姓 XIV, 420.

Sha^{1*}. 殺姓 XIV, 519.

Sha¹. [So in K'ang Hsi; in the encyclopaedia itself, the sound given is *fu**.] 耳姓 XIV, 509.

Sha fish. 鯊魚 XIX, 141.

Sha¹-ch'a¹ (b). 沙吒姓 XIV, 582.

Sha-chih. 沙祇. See Saket.

Sha-chu (a sand-burrowing animal). 沙箸 XIX, 164.

Sha-ka-lu K. (on an island in the western ocean). 沙哈魯 VIII, 86.

Sha-lan K. 沙蘭 VIII, 78.

Sha-li-wan-ni K. 沙里灣泥 VIII, 106.

Sha-lu-hui-ya. 沙鹿海牙. See Shahrokia.

Sha-no-tzu insect. 砂梭子 XIX, 192.

Sha-shên. 沙參. See *Adenophora polymorpha*.

Sha-fang. 沙棠. See *Pyrus*, sp.

Sha-fa. 沙陀. See Turks, Shado.

Sha¹-t'o² (b). 沙陲姓 XIV, 582.

Shad, species of. 鮓魚 XIX, 143.

Shadows, human. 形影 XV, 28.

Shahrokia. 沙鹿海牙 VIII, 86.

Shame, sense of. See Modesty and sense of shame.

Shamming stupidity. 韜晦 XXII, 283.

Shan. 杉. See *Cunninghamia*.

— 衫. See Shirts.

Shan¹ (b). 山姓 XIV, 171.

Shan¹. 姍姓 XIV, 168.

Shan³ (b). 善姓 XIV, 426.

— 閃姓 XIV, 450.

— 陝姓 XIV, 450.

Shan³. 貢姓 XIV, 450.

— 彘姓 XIV, 450.

Shan^{3, 4} (b). 單姓 XIV, 426.

Shan⁴ (b). 鈐姓 XIV, 374.

— 贍姓 XIV, 500.

Shan⁴. 扇姓 XIV, 482.

— 寿姓 XIV, 482.

— 膳姓 XIV, 482.

— 鄣姓 XIV, 426.

Shan K. (adjoining Karashahr). 山國 VIII, 53.

Shan tree. 榦 XX, 251.

Shan-cha. 山楂. See Hawthorn.

Shan-ch'a. 山茶. See Tea-plant.

Shan Ching. 山經. See 'Hill and River Classic.'

Shan-chou K. (in the eastern ocean). 澶洲 VIII, 41.

Shan ch'uan ssü tien. 山川祀典. See Hill and stream, spirits of, sacrifice to.

Shan-ch'üan cave (in Ch'ang-chou F., Kiangsu). 善權洞 VII, 99.

Shan⁴-fu⁴ (b). 單父姓 XIV, 600.

Shan Hai Ching. See 'Hill and River Classic.'

Shan hsi hsing tu ssü. 陝西行都司. See Ephthalites, ancient country of.

Shan-jung (tribes to the north-east of China). 山戎 VIII, 124.

Shan-ko reptile. 山蛤 XIX, 186.

Shan-nai plant. 山柰 XX, 138.

Shan-shan. 鄯善. See Sherchen.

Shan-tan. 山丹. See *Lilium concolor*.

Shan-tou-kên plant. 山豆根 XX, 175.

Shan-tz'ü-ku. 山慈姑. See *Tulipa*.

Shang¹ (b). 商姓 XIV, 307.

— 傷姓 XIV, 310.

Shang³ (b). 賞姓 XIV, 442.

Shang⁴ (b). 上姓 XIV, 442.

— 尙姓 XIV, 490.

Shang¹-ch'êng² (b). 上成姓 XIV, 603.

Shang¹-ch'iu¹ (b). 商丘姓 XIV, 585.

Shang⁴-fang¹ (b). 尙方姓 XIV, 611.

Shang han môn. 傷寒門. See Cold, catching.

Shang¹-kuan¹ (b). 上官姓 XIV, 603.

Shang-lín-yüan. 上林苑. See Rangers and park-keepers.

Shang-lu. 商陸. See *Phytolacca*.

Shang-mi. 商彌. See Šámbi.

Shang¹.mi⁴*. 商密姓 XIV, 587.
 Shang ssŭ. 上巳. See Festival on the 3rd of the 3rd moon.
 Shang Ti. 上帝. See God Almighty.
 — sacrifice to. See Hall of the Supreme Being.
 'Shang Tzŭ.' 商子 XXI, 441.
 Shang-tz'ŭ. 賞賜. See Imperial bounty.
 Shang-yüan. 上元. See Feast of Lanterns.
 Shansi, province of, in general. 山西總部 VI, 289-292.
 Shantung, province of, in general. 山東總部 VI, 183-188.
 Shao² (b). 韶姓 XIV, 199.
 Shao³ (b). 稍姓 XIV, 199, 433.
 Shao⁴ (b). 召姓 XIV, 483.
 — 紹姓 XIV, 433.
 — 邵姓 XIV, 483.
 — 少姓 XIV, 484.
 Shao³.chêng⁴ (b). 少正姓 XIV, 609.
 Shao-chou F. 韶州府 VI, 1315-1320.
 Shao⁴.hao⁴ (b). 邵皓姓 XIV, 609.
 Shao-hsing F. 紹興府 VI, 983-994.
 Shao⁴.po²*. 召伯姓 XIV, 609.
 Shao³.shih¹ (b). 少師姓 XIV, 609.
 Shao³.shih¹. 少施姓 XIV, 609.
 Shao³.shih⁴*. 少室姓 XIV, 609.
 Shao-shih M. 韶石山 VII, 188.
 Shao-tzŭ (a fruit-tree). 韶子 XX, 284.
 Shao-wu F. 邵武府 VI, 1087-1094.
 Shao-yao. 芍藥. See Peony.
 Shark. 鯨魚 XIX, 143.
 Shē. 麝. See Deer, musk.
 Shē¹ (b). 畬姓 XIV, 223.
 Shē¹.² (b). 奢姓 XIV, 223.
 Shē² (b). 蛇姓 XIV, 222.
 — 佘姓 XIV, 222.
 Shē²* (b). 舌姓 XIV, 524.
 Shē³ (b). 捨姓 XIV, 440.
 Shē⁴ (b). 社姓 XIV, 440.
 — 庠姓 XIV, 440.
 — 射姓 XIV, 489.
 — 赦姓 XIV, 489.
 Shē⁴. 舍姓 XIV, 489.
 Shē⁴* (b). 涉姓 XIV, 550.
 Shē⁴*. 設姓 XIV, 524.
 — 碩姓 XIV, 544.
 Shē M. 攝山 VII, 82.
 Shē chi ssü tien. 社稷祀典. See Land and grain, spirits of, sacrifice to.
 Shē⁴*.ch'ŭ² (b). 涉其姓 XIV, 632.
 Shē-chien plant. 蛇蘭 XX, 167.
 Shē².ch'iu¹ (b). 蛇丘姓 XIV, 579.
 Shē-ch'uang. 蛇牀. See Cnidium.
 Shē-fou. 射覆. See Game of guessing at something hidden under a bowl.
 Shē-han. 蛇含. See *Potentilla inclinata*.

Shē jih. 社日. See Sacrificial days, etc.
 Shē-kan. 射干. See *Belemcanda*.
 Shē-lan-ta-lo. 閣爛達羅. See Jalandhara.
 Shē⁴.li⁴ (b). 舍利姓 XIV, 611.
 Shē⁴.mei. 蛇莓. See Strawberry.
 Shē⁴.mi K. 除彌 VIII, 67.
 Shē⁴.nan². 社南姓 XIV, 611.
 Shē⁴.pei³. 社北姓 XIV, 611.
 Shē⁴.p'o-p'o-la K. 閣婆婆達 VIII, 66.
 Shē⁴.to-t'u-lu. 設多圖盧. See Šatadru.
 Shears. See Scissors and shears.
 Sheat fish (*Silurus asotus*). 鮎魚 XIX, 142.
 Sheep and goats. 羊 XIX, 111-114.
 — — strange phenomena connected with. 羊異 IV, 173.
 Shell-fish. See Bivalve; Univalve.
 Shells, explosive. See Attack by fire, XXX, 95.
 Shelves. See Racks and shelves.
 Shén. 楸. See *Cassia lignea* tree.
 Shên¹ (b). 申姓 XIV, 131.
 — 伸姓 XIV, 136.
 — 身姓 XIV, 136.
 — 參姓 XIV, 365.
 — 深姓 XIV, 366.
 Shên¹. 葉姓 XIV, 184.
 Shên² (b). 神姓 XIV, 135.
 — 謹姓 XIV, 366.
 Shên³ (b). 沈姓 XIV, 448, 449.
 — 審姓 XIV, 449.
 Shên³. 譚姓 XIV, 369.
 Shên⁴ (b). 慎姓 XIV, 476.
 Shên⁴. 育姓 XIV, 476.
 — 睿姓 XIV, 476.
 Shên¹.chang¹ (b). 申章姓 XIV, 570.
 Shên¹.chü⁴ (b). 申旬姓 XIV, 570.
 Shên¹.hsien¹ (b). 申鮮姓 XIV, 570.
 Shên¹.kung¹ (b). 申公姓 XIV, 570.
 Shên Nung. See Agriculture, gods of.
 Shên¹.shu²* (b). 申叔姓 XIV, 570.
 Shên¹.t'u² (b). 申徒姓 XIV, 570.
 — 申屠姓 XIV, 570.
 Shên³.yin³ (b). 沈尹姓 XIV, 603.
 Shêng¹ (b). 聲姓 XIV, 316.
 — 生姓 XIV, 317.
 — 升姓 XIV, 325.
 — 昇姓 XIV, 325.
 — 洗姓 XIV, 444.
 Shêng¹. 甥姓 XIV, 317.
 Shêng² (b). 乘姓 XIV, 324.
 — 繩姓 XIV, 325.
 Shêng³ (b). 省姓 XIV, 444.
 Shêng⁴ (b). 盛姓 XIV, 492.
 — 葉姓 XIV, 317.

Shêng¹. 聖姓 XIV, 496.

Shêng R. 聖水 VII, 203.

Shêng-ching, Manchurian province of, in general. 盛京總部 VI, 165-168.

Shêng¹-fên². 勝濱姓 XIV, 612.

Shêng-i. 聖裔. See Descendants of Confucius, ennoblement of.

Shêng-kua-ts'ai plant. 生瓜菜 XX, 73.

Shêng-ma. 升麻. See Cimicifuga.

Shêng shou. 聖壽. See Emperor's birthday.

Shêng¹-t'u² (b). 勝屠姓 XIV, 612.

Shêng-yü. 笙竽. See Reed-organ.

Shensi, province of (including part of modern Kansuh), in general.

陝西總部 VI, 489, 490.

— Hsing-tu-ssü in. 陝西行都司. See Ephthalites, ancient country of.

Shepherd's-purse (*Capsella bursa-pastoris*, Moench). 薺 XX, 60.

Sherchen. 鄯善 VIII, 52.

Shields and bucklers. 干盾 XXX, 268.

Shih. 著. See *Achillea*.

— 薺. See *Carex*.

— 柿. See Persimmon.

— 詩. See Poetry in standard verse.

Shih¹ (b). 施姓 XIV, 41.

— 師姓 XIV, 43.

— 篩姓 XIV, 51.

— 尸姓 XIV, 50.

Shih² (b). 時姓 XIV, 43.

— 詩姓 XIV, 51.

— 匙姓 XIV, 51.

Shih². 靜姓 XIV, 51.

Shih²* (b). 石姓 XIV, 536-538.

— 食姓 XIV, 547.

Shih²*. 實姓 XIV, 515.

— 寔姓 XIV, 547.

— 拾姓 XIV, 548.

Shih³ (b). 史姓 XIV, 399, 400.

— 始姓 XIV, 402.

— 使姓 XIV, 403.

Shih³. 矢姓 XIV, 403.

Shih⁴ (b). 示姓 XIV, 456.

— 士姓 XIV, 380.

— 仕姓 XIV, 402.

— 是姓 XIV, 401.

— 市姓 XIV, 401.

— 視姓 XIV, 403.

— 氏姓 XIV, 403.

— 侍姓 XIV, 457.

— 世姓 XIV, 467.

Shih⁴. 𦉰姓 XIV, 51.

— 事姓 XIV, 457.

— 勢姓 XIV, 457.

— 試姓 XIV, 457.

Shih⁴* (b). 室姓 XIV, 513.

— (also Hao³ and Ho⁴*) 郝姓 XIV, 525.

Shih⁴* (b). 𦉰姓 XIV, 544.

— 釋姓 XIV, 544.

Shih⁴*. 式姓 XIV, 547.

— 識姓 XIV, 547.

Shih K. (forming part of Sogdiana). 史國 VIII, 68.

Shih²*-chan³ (b). 石蠶姓 XIV, 630.

Shih-ch'ang-shêng. 石長生. See Maiden-hair.

Shih³-chao¹. 史晁姓 XIV, 597.

Shih⁴-chêng¹. 士貞姓 XIV, 597.

Shih⁴-ch'êng² (b). 士成姓 XIV, 596.

Shih Chi. 史記. See 'Historical Record.'

Shih⁴-chi²*. 士吉姓 XIV, 597.

Shih⁴-chi⁴. 士季姓 XIV, 597.

Shih¹-ch'i² (b). 師祁姓 XIV, 561.

Shih¹-ch'i² (b). 侍其姓 XIV, 605.

Shih-chieh. 石螭. See Sea anemone.

Shih-ch'ien F. 石阡府 VI, 1532.

Shih Ching. 詩經. See 'Book of Poetry.'

Shih-chu. 石竹. See Pink.

Shih¹-chu²*. 尸逐姓 XIV, 563.

Shih-chu-hsüan-fu, township in Ssü-ch'uan. 石柱宣撫司 VI, 648.

Shih-chüeh-ming. 石決明. See Ear-shell.

Shih-chün-tzü. 使君子. See *Quisqualis*.

Shih⁴*-chung¹ (b). 室中姓 XIV, 618.

Shih-chung M. 石鐘山 VII, 146.

Shih-fa. 諡法. See Canonisation.

Shih-fan. 石帆. See Seaweed, sp.

Shih⁴-fei². 是賁姓 XIV, 597.

Shih⁴-fu⁴. 事父姓 XIV, 605.

Shih-hsiang-jou plant. 石香薷 XX, 176.

Shih-hsien plant. 石莧 XX, 139.

Shih-hu. 石斛. See *Dendrobium*.

Shih²*-hu⁴ (b). 石戶姓 XIV, 630.

Shih-hu-sui. 石胡荽. See *Centipeda*.

Shih-hua-ts'ai plant. 石花菜 XX, 74.

Shih¹-i² (b). 師宜姓 XIV, 561.

Shih-jui. 石蕊. See Lichen.

Shih⁴-kai⁴. 士丐姓 XIV, 597.

Shih-kua tree. 石瓜 XX, 306.

Shih-la-pi K. 失刺比 VIII, 106.

Shih-la-ssü. 失刺思. See Shiraz.

Shih-lang. 猓狼. See Lynx.

Shih-li-fo-shih. 室利佛逝. See Śrī-Bhoja.

Shih⁴-lien². 是連姓 XIV, 597.

Shih-lin tribe. 史林 VIII, 47.

Shih-liu. 石榴. See Pomegranate.

Shih-lo. 蔣羅. See Cumin.

Shih-lo-fa-hsi-ti. 室羅伐悉底. See Śrāvastī.

Shih⁴-lou². 是婁姓 XIV, 597.

Shih-lu K. 十盧 VIII, 47.

Shih-lung-ch'u. 石龍芻. See *Juncus balticus*.

Shih-mén M. 石門山 VII, 133.
*Shih²·mo³** (b). 石抹姓 XIV, 629.
Shih-nan. 石南. See *Rhododendron Metternichii*.
Shih¹·nan² (b). 市南姓 XIV, 597.
Shih-ni K. (adjoining Kumidha). 識匿 VIII, 77.
Shih²·niu². 石牛姓 XIV, 630.
Shih¹·nu². 是奴姓 XIV, 597.
Shih-pan fish. 石斑魚 XIX, 147.
Shih-pi-yü. 石鮠魚. See Bleak, pink-eyed.
Shih-san M. 十三山 VII, 9.
Shih-shou-yü. 石首魚. See *Sciaen*a.
Shih¹·ssü¹ (b). 士思姓 XIV, 596.
Shih¹·sun¹ (b). 士孫姓 XIV, 596.
Shih¹·sun¹. 室孫姓 XIV, 619.
Shih-sung. 石松. See *Lycopodium*.
Shih²·t'ai² (b). 石駘姓 XIV, 630.
Shih²·ti¹. 石弟姓 XIV, 630.
*Shih²·tso⁴** (b). 石作姓 XIV, 629.
Shih¹·t'u² (b). 施屠姓 XIV, 562.
Shih-tzü. 師子. See *Sinphala*.
Shih-tzü-mei. 十姊妹. See Rose, monthly climbing.
Shih-wei. 侍衛. See Imperial Body-guard.
 — 石韋. See *Polypodium*.
 — 失韋. See *Shirvi*.
Shih¹·wei³. 士蔦姓 XIV, 597.
*Shih³·yeh⁴**. 史葉姓 XIV, 597.
Shih¹·yen² (b). 師延姓 XIV, 561.
Shih-yü. 鱗魚. See *Samli*.
Shih-yü R. 濕餘水 VII, 201.
Shih¹·yün² (b). 是云姓 XIV, 595.
Shingking, Manchurian province. See *Shêng-ching*.
Shiraz. 失刺思 VIII, 86.
Shirts. 衫 XXVIII, 341.
Shirvi. 失韋 VIII, 129.
Shoes. 履 XXVIII, 346, 347.
 — wooden. See Clogs.
Shooting with bow and arrow. See Archery; Hunting as a sport.
Shorea robusta, Gaertn. 娑羅樹 XX, 309.
Shou¹. 收姓 XIV, 356.
Shou³ (b). 首姓 XIV, 447.
 — 守姓 XIV, 447.
 — 授姓 XIV, 500.
Shou³. 寡姓 XIV, 447.
Shou⁴ (b). 壽姓 XIV, 447.
Shou⁴. 受姓 XIV, 447.
 — 𪔐姓 XIV, 500.
 — 𪔐姓 XIV, 500.
 — 𪔐姓 XIV, 500.
Shou¹·hsi¹ (b). 壽西姓 XIV, 613.
Shou-kua. 守瓜. See Grub, 'cucumber guard.'
Shou-yang M. 首陽山 VII, 37.

Shoulders, pathology of. 肩門. See Medical science, XVII, 190.
 Shovels. See Spades and hoes.
Shrike (*Lanius major*, Pall.). 鵙 XIX, 30.
 — black. 鴉鵙 XIX, 49.
Shrimp. 蝦 XIX, 160.
Shrines. See Temples.
Shu. 尤. See *Atractylis*.
 — 薯. See Yams.
Shu¹ (b). 舒姓 XIV, 62.
 — 疏姓 XIV, 63.
 — 疎姓 XIV, 63.
 — 書姓 XIV, 64.
 — 艾姓 XIV, 99.
 — 輸姓 XIV, 100.
 — 攄姓 XIV, 64.
Shu¹. 蔞姓 XIV, 64.
 — 郇姓 XIV, 100.
 — 樞姓 XIV, 100.
Shu² (b). 洙姓 XIV, 100.
*Shu²** (b). 叔姓 XIV, 505.
*Shu³**. 戮姓 XIV, 509.
Shu⁴ (b). 豎姓 XIV, 418.
 — 署姓 XIV, 461.
 — 恕姓 XIV, 461.
 — 庶姓 XIV, 461.
 — 樹姓 XIV, 464.
 — 戍姓 XIV, 468.
Shu⁴. 屨姓 XIV, 461.
 — 屨姓 XIV, 461.
 — 壹姓 XIV, 465.
*Shu⁴** (b). 縮姓 XIV, 509.
 — 束姓 XIV, 510.
*Shu⁴**. 術姓 XIV, 515.
 — 述姓 XIV, 515.
Shu R. in Shantung. 洙水 VII, 209.
Shu²·ao². 叔敖姓 XIV, 617.
Shu-cha. 書札. See Letters.
Shu¹·ch'ang². 庶長姓 XIV, 605.
Shu chêng tsung pu. 庶徵總部. See Natural phenomena in general.
Shu⁴·ch'i². 庶其姓 XIV, 605.
Shu-chia. 書家. See Calligraphists.
*Shu⁴·chia³** (b). 術甲姓 XIV, 619.
Shu¹·chien¹. 舒堅姓 XIV, 565.
Shu-ch'ih. 書尺. See Rulers.
Shu-chin K. (in Indo-China). 殊禁 VIII, 102.
Shu Ching. 書經. See 'Book of History.'
Shu-ch'ü plant. 鼠麴 XX, 168.
Shu²·chung⁴ (b). 叔仲姓 XIV, 615.
Shu fa. 書法. See Writing, art of.
Shu fu. 鼠婦. See Ghost insects.
*Shu²·fu²** (b). 叔服姓 XIV, 615.

Shu²·hsiang⁴. 叔向姓 XIV, 617.
 Shu²·hsien¹ (b). 叔先姓 XIV, 615.
 Shu⁴·hu³ (b). 术虎姓 XIV, 618.
 Shu hua. 書畫. See Scrolls and pictures.
 Shu⁴·jo⁴·kan¹. 樹若干姓 XIV, 637.
 Shu¹·liao³. 舒蓼姓 XIV, 565.
 Shu-mu. 數目. See Numerical categories.
 Shu¹·pao⁴ (b). 舒鮑姓 XIV, 565.
 Shu²·shan¹ (b). 叔山姓 XIV, 615.
 Shu-shu. 術數. See Prognostication and magic.
 Shu²·sun¹ (b). 叔孫姓 XIV, 615.
 Shu²·ta² (b). 叔達姓 XIV, 615.
 Shu²·tai⁴ (b). 叔帶姓 XIV, 615.
 Shu¹·tzu³. 舒子姓 XIV, 565.
 Shu-wei. 鼠尾. See *Salvia japonica*.
 Shu-yang-ch'üan. 蜀羊泉. See *Solanum lyratum*.
 Shu²·yeh⁴ (b). 叔夜姓 XIV, 615.
 Shu-yü. 鷓鴣. See Moorhen.
 Shu²·yü². 叔魚姓 XIV, 617.
 Shuai⁴ (b). 帥姓 XIV, 457.
 Shuang¹ (b). 雙姓 XIV, 39.
 Shuang³. 爽姓 XIV, 442.
 Shuang³·chiu¹. 爽鳩姓 XIV, 603.
 Shui² (b). 誰姓 XIV, 51.
 Shui³ (b). 水姓 XIV, 402.
 Shui⁴ (b). 祝姓 XIV, 468.
 — 稅姓 XIV, 468.
 Shui-chih. 水蛭. See Leech.
 Shui³·ch'iu¹ (b). 水丘姓 XIV, 595.
 Shui-chu. 水注. See Water-holders.
 Shui-hsien. 水仙. See Narcissus.
 Shui-kan-ts'ao. 水甘草. See *Amsonia*.
 Shui-min. 水黽. See Water-insect.
 Shui-sung. 水松. See *Taxodium*.
 Shui-t'ang (a marine animal). 水唐 XIX, 185.
 Shui-ts'ai. 睡菜. See Buck-bean.
 Shui-yang-mei plant. 水楊梅 XX, 176.
 Shui-ying. 水英. See *Oenanthë*.
 Shun. 蓴. See *Brasenia*.
 Shun² (b). 淳姓 XIV, 136.
 Shun². 純姓 XIV, 136.
 Shun⁴ (b). 順姓 XIV, 476.
 — 舜姓 XIV, 476.
 Shun, the Emperor. See Sages.
 Shun-ch'ing F. 順慶府 VI, 601, 602.
 Shun-ning F. 順寧府 VI, 1493, 1494.
 Shun-té F. 順德府 VI, 109-120.
 Shun-t'ien F. (including Peking). 順天府 VI, 8-54.
 Shuo. 說. See Essays and monographs.
 Shuo² (b). 勺姓 XIV, 534.
 Shuo Wen [text]. 說文. See Philology and linguistics, XXIV, 14-32.

Shuttle, weaver s. See Loom and shuttle.
 Si-ngan F. See Hsi-an.
 Siam. 暹羅 VIII, 101.
 Sickles and scythes. 鐮刀 XXXII, 244.
Siegesbeckia orientalis, L. 豨薟 XX, 167.
 Sighing. 太息門. See Medical science, XVII, 346.
 Signatures. 押字 XXIV, 56.
Silene aprica, Turcz. 王不留行 XX, 180.
Siler divaricatum, Benth. & Hook. See *Stenocalium*.
 Silk, boiled. 練 XXVII, 316.
 — raw. 絲 XXVII, 312, 313.
 — cloth. 帛 XXVII, 314, 315.
 — — See also Damask,
 — taffeta. 絹 XXVII, 315, 316.
 Silkworm. 蠶 XIX, 166, 167.
 Silkworms and mulberry trees. 蠶桑 XXVII, 64-67.
 Silver. 銀 XXVII, 338-340.
 'Silver fish' insect. See *Lepisma*, sp.
 Simhala (K. in Ceylon). 師子 VIII, 66.
 Simla. 僧訶補羅 VIII, 74.
 Sincerity. See also Truth.
 — and falsity. 誠偽 XXII, 70.
 Sindh. 信度 VIII, 77.
 Sinews and tendons, pathology of. 筋門. See Medical science, XVII, 234, 235.
 Singhala. See Simhala.
 Singing. 歌 XXIX, 74-84.
 — -girls. See Courtesans.
 Sisters. 姊妹 XII, 73, 74.
 Sisters' sons. See Mothers' brothers and sisters' sons.
 Sisters-in-law and brothers-in-law. 姻婭 XII, 110.
 Skate, electric. 黃魴魚 XIX, 148.
 Skill and clumsiness. 巧拙 XXII, 68.
Skimmia Fortunei, M.T.M. 茵蔯 XX, 145.
 Skin, pathology of. 皮門. See Medical science, XVII, 231.
 — diseases, including herpes, itch, and ringworm. 浸淫疥癬門. See Medical science, XVII, 392, 393.
 — — See also Infantile sores and skin diseases; Leprosy and other skin diseases.
 Skirts and petticoats. 裙 XXVIII, 345.
 Slander. See Praise and slander.
 Slaves, male and female. 奴婢 XII, 113-116.
 Sleep. 睡 XV, 101.
 Sleight of hand. See Conjuring, magic, and sleight of hand.
 Smallness. See Greatness and smallness.
 Small-pox. 痘疹門. See Medical science, XVII, 479-520.
Smilax China, L. 菝葜 XX, 146.
 — *pseudo-China*, Thbg., & *S. glabra*, Roxb. 土茯苓 XX, 176.
 Smoke. 煙 I, 100.
 Snail. 蝸牛 XIX, 179.
 Snake. 蛇 XIX, 180-183.
 — fish (*Ophicephalus argus*, Cantor). 鱧魚 XIX, 141.
 Snipe, summer. See Chiu.
 Snow and ice. 雪 I, 88-94.

So. 莎. See *Cyperus rotundus*.
So³ (b). 所姓 XIV, 410.
 — 鎖姓 XIV, 435.
So³. 後姓 XIV, 435.
So^{3*} (b). 率姓 XIV, 513.
 — 索姓 XIV, 527.
So^{4*}. 朔姓 XIV, 512.
So-chü. 莎車. See Yarkand.
So-i. 蓑衣. See Rain-clothes of coir.
So-li. 瑣里. See Sari.
So-lo tree. 娑羅樹. See *Shorea*.
So^{3*}-lu² (b). 索盧姓 XIV, 622.
So-sha-mi. 縮砂密. See *Amomum*.
So-fiao. 蒟蒻. See *Sambucus Thunbergiana*.
So-yang. 鎖陽. See *Cynomorium*.
Sobriquets. See Names, fancy.
Social intercourse in general. 交誼總部 XIII, 1-5.
Socks. See Hose.
Softness. See Hardness and softness.
Sogdiana. See Samarkand.
Soil. See Earth (soil).
Solanea, sp. 狼毒 XX, 165.
Solanum dulcamara, L. 白英 XX, 158.
 — *lyratum*, Thbg. 蜀羊泉 XX, 176.
 — *nigrum*, L. 龍葵 XX, 164.
Solar phenomena. 日異 IV, 18-24.
Soldiers (as opposed to officers), distinguished. 士卒名流
 列傳. See Military organisation, XXX, 66.
Sole. 比目魚 XIX, 146.
Solidago virgo aurea, L. 劉寄奴 XX, 171.
Son and parents. See Father and son; Mother and son.
Sons, education of. See Education of sons.
 — famous for filial piety. See Filial piety and fraternal love, XXII,
 179-224.
 — and grandsons. 子孫 XII, 59, 60.
Sons-in-law. See Father-in-law and son-in-law.
 — Imperial. See Imperial Princesses and their husbands.
Sonchus and *Laetuca*, sp. 茶 XX, 59.
Songs, collections of. 樂府 XXIII, 235-242.
Soochow F. 蘇州府 VI, 669-688.
Soothsayers, famous. See Prognostication and magic, XVII, 745-
 746.
Sophora flavescens, Ait. 苦參 XX, 161.
 — *japonica*, L. 槐 XX, 255, 256.
Sores. See also Infantile sores, etc.
 — arising from scalding, burns, cautery, frost-bite, and varnish-
 poisoning. 湯火灸凍漆瘡門. See Medical science,
 XVII, 396.
Sorrel (*Rumex acetosa*, L.). 莫 XX, 68.
Sorrow and delight. 悲歡 XV, 53.
Sou-su. 洩疏. See *Deutzia*.
Soul, the. See also Body and soul.
 — (in two distinct parts). 魂魄 XV, 95-99.

Soul, principle of harmony in the. See *Li* [a comprehensive ethical
 term, etc.].
Sound. See Acoustical phenomena.
 — musical. 聲音 XXIX, 72.
Soup. 羹 XXVII, 304, 305.
Southern Guardian mountain. See *Kuei-chi* M.
 ‘Southern History’ and ‘Northern History.’ 南北史 XXI,
 386.
Southern sacred mountain. See *Héng* M. (in Hunan).
 — watercourse (of ancient China). See Yang-tsze R.
South-pointing chariot. See Vehicles, XXXII, 174.
Sovereign and subject. See Prince and minister.
Soy. 醬 XXVII, 299, 300.
Spades and hoes. 鋤 XXXII, 243.
Sparrow (and other birds). 雀 XIX, 38-40.
 — Java. See Hawfinch, etc.
 — hawk. See *Chiu*.
Spears and lances. 戈矛 XXX, 291.
Special appointments for exceptional qualifications. 特用 XXV,
 115, 116.
Speech. 言語 XXII, 77-80.
Spelling. See ‘Tones’ and spelling.
Spider. 蜘蛛 XIX, 177.
 — sp., *yíng-hu* or ‘fly-tiger.’ 蠅虎 XIX, 174.
 — sp., *pi-chien*. 壁錢 XIX, 178.
Spinach (*Spinacia oleracea*, L.). 菠薐 XX, 72.
Spine, pathology of. 背脊門. See Medical science, XVII,
 195-199.
Spiranthes australis, Ldl. 蘭 XX, 106.
Spirit distilled from grain. See Wine.
 — of Earth. See Earth, personified.
 — of injury and destruction, sacrifice to. 酺祭 XXVIII, 246.
Spirits. See also Dragon spirits; Horse spirits.
 — good and bad, miscellaneous. 雜鬼神 XVIII, 39-46.
 — of the hills. 魍魎 XIX, 87.
 — and the supernatural in general. 神異總部 XVIII, 1-8.
Spittoons. 唾壺 XXXII, 236.
Spleen. See Viscera.
Spoons, ladle-shaped. 勺 XXXII, 198.
 — (straight-handled), forks and chopsticks. 匕箸 XXXII, 213.
Spring. 春 II, 11-14.
 — beginning of (about February 5). 立春 II, 18-20.
 — first month of. 孟春 II, 15-18.
 — second month of. 仲春 II, 29-31.
 — third month of. 季春 II, 33-36.
 ‘Spring and Autumn Annals.’ 春秋 XXI, 167-210.
Springs. 泉 V, 31-37.
 — hot. 溫泉 V, 38.
Sprinkling and sweeping (in honour of guests, etc.). 灑掃
 XV, 107.
Sprites. See Elves, sprites and hobgoblins.
Square and compasses. See Compasses, etc.
Squirrel. 鼯鼠 XIX, 84.
Śrāvastī (in Kōśāla). 室羅伐悉底 VIII, 75.
Śrī-Bhoja. 室利佛逝 VIII, 102.

Srughna. 率祿勤那 VIII, 74.

Ssü¹ (b). 司姓 XIV, 44.

— 斯姓 XIV, 47.

— 思姓 XIV, 49.

— 私姓 XIV, 51.

Ssü¹. 絲姓 XIV, 51.

Ssü⁴ (b). 姒姓 XIV, 380.

— 倡姓 XIV, 402.

— 祀姓 XIV, 402.

— 俟姓 XIV, 402.

— 四姓 XIV, 457.

— 駟姓 XIV, 457.

— 肆姓 XIV, 457.

Ssü⁴. 寺姓 XIV, 457.

Ssü R. in Shantung. 泗水 VII, 206.

Ssü-ch'êng. 司城. See Keepers of the City Gates at Peking.

Ssü¹-ch'êng² (b). 司城姓 XIV, 561.

Ssü¹-ch'êng F. 泗城府 VI, 1451, 1452.

Ssü⁴-chi¹ (b). 俟幾姓 XIV, 597.

Ssü¹-chieh^{2*} (b). 思結姓 XIV, 563.

Ssü¹-chou F. 思州府 VI, 1527.

Ssü¹-ên F. 思恩府 VI, 1419-1422.

Ssü⁴-fan⁴. 四飯姓 XIV, 605.

Ssü⁴-fu^{2*}-chin¹. 俟伏斤姓 XIV, 637.

Ssü¹-ho^{2*} (b). 司褐姓 XIV, 561.

Ssü⁴-ho² (b). 似和姓 XIV, 597.

Ssü⁴-hsien¹ (b). 似先姓 XIV, 595.

Ssü¹-hung² (b). 司鴻姓 XIV, 561.

Ssü¹-i-kuan. 四譯館. See Interpreters, official.

Ssü⁴-jên². 寺人姓 XIV, 597.

Ssü¹-k'ou⁴ (b). 司寇姓 XIV, 561.

Ssü¹-k'u. 司庫. See Treasury Wardens.

Ssü¹-kung¹. 司功姓 XIV, 563.

— 司工姓 XIV, 563.

Ssü¹-k'ung¹ (b). 司空姓 XIV, 561.

Ssü⁴-li⁴. 俟利姓 XIV, 597.

Ssü⁴-li^{4*}. 俟力姓 XIV, 597.

Ssü⁴-li^{4*}-tai². 俟力代姓 XIV, 637.

Ssü¹-liu. 四六. See Literary composition, etc.

Ssü⁴-lü³-ling². 俟呂陵姓 XIV, 637.

Ssü¹-ma³ (b). 司馬姓 XIV, 557-560.

Ssü¹-ma F'a [text]. 司馬法. See War, art of, XXX, 85.

Ssü¹-ming F. (obs.). 思明府 VI, 1449.

Ssü¹-ming M. 四明山 VII, 109.

Ssü¹-nan F. 思南府 VI, 1528, 1529.

Ssü⁴-nu². 俟奴姓 XIV, 597.

Ssü Shu. 四書. See 'Four Books.'

Ssü¹-to^{2*} (b). 司鐸姓 XIV, 562.

Ssü¹-ts'ang. 司倉. See Keepers of the Public Granaries.

Ssü¹-t'u² (b). 司徒姓 XIV, 557.

Ssü¹-wei-kuo (a fruit-tree). 四味果 XX, 286.

Ssü¹-yin³. 斯引姓 XIV, 563.

Ssü-yü. 司獄. See Governors of gaols.

Ssü⁴-yüan². 俟元姓 XIV, 597.

Ssüch'uan, province of, in general. 四川總部 VI, 579-584.

Stables. See Grooms and stables.

— Imperial. 廐 XXXII, 133.

Stachys Sieboldi, Miq. 草石蠶 XX, 179.

Staffs. See Sticks and staffs.

— or ministry of the vassal Princes who have held fiefs under various dynasties. 王寮 XI, 665-670 [b. 666, 667].

Stairs. See Steps and stairs.

Stanzas with a thread of connecting sense. 連珠 XXIII, 173.

Star phenomena (including comets, meteoric showers, etc.). 星變 IV, 27-59.

Stars and constellations. 星辰 I, 44-63.

— — sacrifices to. 星辰祀典 XXVIII, 181, 182.

— — spirits of the. 列星之神 XVIII, 19.

Starling. 百舌 XIX, 48.

Statesmen, famous. See Government, the art of, XI, 771-800.

Stave tree. 梏 XX, 251.

Staying with friends. 居停 XIII, 36.

Stellaria media, Vill., and *S. neglecta*, Weihe. 繁蔓 XX, 144.

Stemona tuberosa, Lour. 百部 XX, 132.

'Stems,' the ten. See Cyclical system of reckoning time.

Stenocalium divaricatum, Turcz. (*Siler divaricatum*, Benth. & Hook.), and *Peucedanum rigidum*, Bge. 防風 XX, 136.

Steps and stairs. 階砌 XXXII, 138.

Sthāneśvara. 薩他泥濕伐羅. See Thanesar.

Sticks and staffs. 杖 XXXII, 219.

Stockings. See Hose.

Stomach. See Viscera, the five.

Stone-masonry. 石工 XXXII, 8.

Stones. See Rocks and stones.

Stork (*Ciconia alba*, L.). 鶴 XIX, 27.

Stoves. See also Kitchens and cooking-stoves.

— and braziers. 爐 XXXII, 236.

Straightness (in a moral sense). See Crookedness and straightness.

Strange regions. 異境 XVIII, 313, 314.

Strass. 瑠璃 XXVII, 334.

Strawberry. 地楊梅 XX, 175.

— (? *Fragaria indica*, Andr.). 蛇莓 XX, 167.

Strength. See Courage and strength.

Strenuousness. 力行 XXII, 90.

Students of the Imperial Academy. 太學生 XXV, 99-106.

Studios, detached. See Retreats, etc.

Study, especially of the Confucian canon. 讀書 XXII, 92-96.

Stūpas and pagodas. 塔 XVIII, 120-124.

Stupidity, assumed. See Shamming stupidity.

Sturgeon. 鱈魚 XIX, 138.

'Styles' or literary names. See Names, official and literary.

Su. 棟. See Birch.

— 粟. See Maize.

— 蘇. See *Perilla*.

Su¹ (b). 蘇姓 XIV, 94-96.

Su^{2*} (b). 速姓 XIV, 506.
 — 粟姓 XIV, 510.
 Su^{2*}. 涑姓 XIV, 509.
 Su⁴ (b). 素姓 XIV, 465.
 Su⁴. 訴姓 XIV, 465.
 Su^{4*} (b). 夙姓 XIV, 506.
 — 肅姓 XIV, 506.
 — 瀟姓 XIV, 506.
 — 宿姓 XIV, 508.
 — 王姓 XIV, 510.
 Su^{4*}. 頃姓 XIV, 64.
 — 璊姓 XIV, 509.
 — 蔽姓 XIV, 509.
 Su R. in Shansi. 涑水 VII, 215.
 Su-chi-tan K. (in Java). 蘇吉丹 VIII, 105.
 Su^{4*}-ch'in² (b). 宿勤姓 XIV, 615.
 Su-chou F. 蘇州府. See Soochow.
 Su-fang-mu tree. 蘇方木 XX, 308.
 Su⁴-ho² (b). 素和姓 XIV, 607.
 Su-hsing. 素馨. See *Jasminum grandiflorum*.
 Su-k'o-to. 宿呵多. See Swastene.
 Su-la-ch'a. 蘇刺侏. See Surat.
 Su^{4*}-liu^{4*}-chin¹. 宿六斤姓 XIV, 638.
 Su-lo. 疏勒. See Kashgar.
 Su-lu. 蘇祿. See Sulu islands.
 Su-lu-ch'in-na. 罕祿勤那. See Srughna.
 Su-mén M. 蘇門山 VII, 53.
 Su-mo-li. 蘇摩黎 VIII, 66.
 Su¹-nung². 蘇農姓 XIV, 568.
 Su^{4*}-pu^{2*}. 邈濮姓 XIV, 617.
 Su^{4*}-sha¹ (b). 夙沙姓 XIV, 614.
 Su-tu-li-sé-na. 罕堵利瑟那. See Sutrishna.
 Su-tu-sung K. 速觀嵩 VIII, 85.
 Su-wén (treatise on medicine) [text]. 素問. See Medical science, XVII, 21-66.
 Suan. 蒜. See Garlic.
 Suan⁴. 筭姓 XIV, 480.
 — 竿姓 XIV, 480.
 Suan-chiang. 酸漿. See Cherry, winter.
 Suan-mu. 酸模. See *Rumex*.
 Sub-District Deputy Magistrates. 巡檢 XI, 664 [b].
 Subliminal self, the. See Soul.
 Substantive and acting appointments. 辟署 XXV, 60-64.
 Success. See Failure and success.
 — in examination for a degree. See Degree, obtaining a.
 Succession, dynastic. 帝統 IX, 169.
 — in the family, irregular. 出繼 XII, 49-51.
 Sugar. 糖 XXVII, 301.
 — -cane (*Saccharum officinarum*, L.). 甘蔗 XX, 113.
 Sui¹ (b). 雎姓 XIV, 48.
 Sui² (b). 隋姓 XIV, 41.

Sui² (b). 隨姓 XIV, 41.
 Sui². 綏姓 XIV, 51.
 Sui⁴ (b). 遂姓 XIV, 457.
 Sui⁴. 歲姓 XIV, 468.
 Sui R. 雎水 VII, 239.
 Sui-shih. 隨時. See Opportunism, etc.
 Sui Shu. 隋書. See 'History of the Sui dynasty.'
 Suitableness. See Timeliness and suitableness.
 Sulphur. See Brimstone and sulphur.
 Sulu islands. 蘇祿 VIII, 105.
 Sumach tree (*Rhus cotinus*, L.). 黃欖 XX, 305.
 Suman [Watters]. 愉漫 VIII, 73.
 Sumatra. See Palembang.
 Summer. 夏 II, 42-44.
 — beginning of (about May 5). 立夏 II, 48.
 — first month of. 孟夏 II, 45-48.
 — second month of. 仲夏 II, 49, 50.
 — third month of. 季夏 II, 54-56.
 — cloth. 葛 XXVII, 311.
 — -houses. See Arbours; Kiosques.
 — sacrifice for rain. 雩祀 XXVIII, 242-244.
 — solstice. 夏至 II, 53.
 — — festival of. See Dragon-boats festival.
 Sun¹ (b). 孫姓 XIV, 145-150.
 Sun⁴. 巽姓 XIV, 478.
 Sun. See also Seven Regulators; Solar phenomena.
 — 日 I, 32-35.
 — personified. 大明之神 XVIII, 13.
 — and moon. 日月 I, 29-31.
 — — sacrifice to. 日月祀典 XXVIII, 179, 180.
 Sun¹-shu^{2*} (b). 孫叔姓 XIV, 571.
 'Sun Tzū.' 孫子 XXI, 442.
 — [text]. 孫子. See War, art of, XXX, 82.
 Sun¹-yang² (b). 孫陽姓 XIV, 571.
 Sunflower. See Mallow.
 Sung. 菘. See Cabbage.
 — 頌. See Congratulatory addresses.
 Sung¹ (b). 嵩姓 XIV, 31.
 — 松姓 XIV, 37.
 Sung¹. 崧姓 XIV, 31.
 Sung⁴ (b). 宋姓 XIV, 454, 455.
 Sung M. (central sacred) in Honan. 嵩山 VII, 55-62.
 — — See also Five sacred mountains of China.
 — — genius of the. 中嶽嵩山之神 XVIII, 25.
 Sung R. 松江 VII, 278.
 Sung-chiang F. 松江府 VI, 689-706.
 Sung-lo. 松蘿. See *Loranthus Kampferi*.
 Sung-p'an, Mil. Dist. in Ssü-ch'uan. 松潘衛 VI, 643.
 Sung Shih. 宋史. See 'History of the Sung dynasty.'
 Sung Shu. 宋書. See 'History of the Liu Sung dynasty.'
 Sunshades. See Umbrellas.
 Superior man and mean man. 君子小人 XXII, 293, 294.

Supernatural manifestations and apparitions. 神怪異 IV, 162, 163.

— things in general. See Spirits and the supernatural.

Surat. 蘇刺佗 VIII, 76.

Surgeons. See Medical men.

Surnames. See Clan and family names.

Suspicion. See Distrust and avoidance of persons; Odium and suspicion.

Sutrishṇa (?). 罕堵利瑟那 VIII, 73.

Suttee. See Women who prefer death to dishonour.

Swallow. 燕 XIX, 24, 25.

Swashbucklers, roving. 游俠 XXII, 297, 298.

Swastene [Legge]. 宿呵多 VIII, 63.

Sweating. 汗門. See Medical science, XVII, 298, 299.

Sweeping. See Sprinkling and sweeping.

Swift-footed nation. 發人 VIII, 27.

Swine, strange phenomena connected with. 豕異 IV, 174.

Swinging. 鞦韆 XVII, 804.

Sword cuts. See Wounds received from . . . swords, etc.

— fish. 豪魚. See Fishes, strange, XIX, 150.

Swords and knives. 刀劍 XXX, 286-289.

Sworn brotherhood. 結義 XIII, 21.

Sycamore. See Maple and sycamore.

Syria. See also *Ta-ch'in*.

— [Hirth]. 苦者 VIII, 78.

Sycophancy. 趨附 XIII, 94, 95.

Syphilis and venereal ulcers. 反花天泡楊梅門. See Medical science, XVII, 394.

Szechuen. See Ssüch'uan.

Ta^{1*} (b). 搭姓 XIV, 518.

Ta^{1*}. 荅姓 XIV, 548.

Ta^{2*} (b). 禡姓 XIV, 518.

— 達姓 XIV, 518.

— 筴姓 XIV, 518.

Ta³. 打姓 XIV, 440.

Ta⁴ (b). 大姓 XIV, 470.

Ta-ch'a-shih-lo. 胆叉始羅. See Takshaśilā.

Ta-chi. 大戟. See *Euphorbia lasiocaula*.

Ta⁴-chi¹. 大季姓 XIV, 608.

Ta-chia-lo K. (the modern 金海府 Chin-hai F. in Korea). 大駕洛 VIII, 30.

Ta-ch'in K. (identified as Syria, the Roman Empire, etc.). 大秦 VIII, 60.

Ta-érh-mi K. 答兒密 VIII, 86.

Ta⁴-fa^{3*} (b). 大法姓 XIV, 608.

Ta-fang M. 大房山 VII, 11.

Ta-féng-tzū. 大風子. See *Gynocardia*.

Ta-fu. 大腹. See Betel-nut.

Ta-han K. 大漢 VIII, 129.

Ta^{2*}-hsi¹ (b). 達奚姓 XIV, 621.

Ta-hsia. 大夏. See Bactria.

Ta⁴-hsin¹ (b). 大心姓 XIV, 608.

Ta Hsueh. 大學. See 'Great Learning.'

Ta⁴-hu² (b). 大狐姓 XIV, 608.

Ta-huang. 大黃. See Rhubarb.

Ta-hung M. 大洪山 VII, 159.

Ta-jo M. and cave. 大若巖 VII, 129.

Ta-kou K. 達姤 VIII, 134.

Ta-ku M. 大孤山 VII, 145.

Ta-k'un-yü M. (in Ning-hai C., Shantung). 大崑崙山 VII, 29.

Ta-k'ung shrub. 大空 XX, 308.

Ta-la-chien. 胆刺健. See Talikan.

Ta-la-érh-chai K. 打喇兒寨 VIII, 86.

Ta-li F. 大理府 VI, 1467-1470.

Ta⁴-li⁴-chi¹. 大利稽姓 XIV, 637.

Ta-li-ssü. 大理寺. See Grand Court of Revision.

Ta⁴-lo² (b). 大羅姓 XIV, 608.

Ta-lo M. 大羅山 VII, 131.

Ta⁴-lo^{4*}-chi¹. 大洛稽姓 XIV, 637.

Ta-lo-p'i-t'u. 達羅毘茶. See Drāviḍa.

Ta^{1*}-lu^{4*} (b). 答祿姓 XIV, 621.

Ta⁴-lu^{4*} (b). 大陸姓 XIV, 608.

Ta-man K. (north of Arabia). 怛滿 VIII, 78.

Ta-mi. 胆蜜. See Termed.

Ta-ming F. 大名府 VI, 133-148.

Ta⁴-mo^{4*}-kan¹ (b). 大莫干姓 XIV, 637.

Ta-mo-lou K. 達末婁 VIII, 134.

Ta-no. 大讎. See Ceremony for expelling demons, etc.

Ta⁴-pa^{2*} (b). 大拔姓 XIV, 608.

Ta-p'ei M. 大倭山 VII, 12.

Ta-pieh M. 大別山 VII, 153.

Ta-p'o-lü K. 大勃律 VIII, 78.

Ta^{2*}-pu⁴. 達步姓 XIV, 621.

Ta-shih. 大食. See Arabs.

Ta-shih-kan. 達失干. See Tashkend.

Ta-ti M. 大滌山 VII, 106.

Ta-tu-ho, an area in Ssü-ch'uan. 大渡河 VI, 644.

Ta-t'ung F. 大同府 VI, 343-350.

Ta⁴-wu⁴ (b). 大戊姓 XIV, 608.

Ta-yang-t'ung K. 大羊同 VIII, 77.

Ta⁴-yeh³ (b). 大野姓 XIV, 608.

Ta-yüan. 大宛. See Kokand.

Ta-yü M. (in Kiangsi). 大庾嶺 VII, 152.

T'a. 獺. See Otter.

T'a^{3*} (b). 塔姓 XIV, 548.

T'a^{4*} (b). 沓姓 XIV, 548.

T'a^{4*}-lu². 沓盧姓 XIV, 632.

Tabaristan. 陀拔斯單 VIII, 78.

Tables and tea-poys. 几案 XXXII, 214.

Tablets. See also Ceremonial tablets, etc.

— stone. See Inscriptions on stone tablets.

Taboo. 諱忌 XV, 55.

Tactics. See Military tactics.

Tai⁴ (b). 帶姓 XIV, 470.

— 戴姓 XIV, 474.

Tai' (b). 代姓 XIV, 475.
 — 貸姓 XIV, 475.
 Tai' 待姓 XIV, 420.
 Tai-mei. 瑯玕. See Tortoise.
 Tai shéng. 戴勝. See Hoopoe.
 T'ai. 臺. See Terraces.
 T'ai' (b). 台姓 XIV, 115.
 — 哈姓 XIV, 115.
 — 郃姓 XIV, 115.
 T'ai' (b). 臺姓 XIV, 114.
 T'ai'. 塲姓 XIV, 115.
 T'ai' (b). 泰姓 XIV, 469.
 — 太姓 XIV, 470.
 T'ai lake, W. of Soochow in Kiangsu. 太湖 VII, 281, 282.
 T'ai M. (eastern sacred) in Shantung. 泰山 VII, 13-22.
 — — See also Five sacred mountains of China.
 — — genius of the. 東嶽泰山之神 XVIII, 21, 22.
 T'ai-ch'ang-ssü. 太常寺. See Court of Sacrificial Worship.
 T'ai-chou F. 台州府 VI, 995-1002.
 T'ai'chu*. 太祝姓 XIV, 608.
 T'ai'fu'. 太傅姓 XIV, 608.
 T'ai-hung M. 太行山 VII, 47, 48.
 T'ai-hsüeh-shéng. 太學生. See Students of the Imperial Academy.
 T'ai-hua M. 太華山 VII, 195.
 T'ai-i-yüan. 太醫院. See Imperial College of Medicine.
 T'ai'kung' (b). 太公姓 XIV, 608.
 T'ai-p'ing F. in Anhui. 太平府 VI, 811-816.
 — F. in Kuangsi. 太平府 VI, 1447, 1448.
 T'ai'po*. 太伯姓 XIV, 608.
 T'ai-po M. 太白山 VII, 75.
 T'ai Po Yin Ching [text]. 太白陰經. See War, art of, XXX, 88.
 T'ai-p'u-ssü. 太僕寺. See Court of the Imperial Stud.
 Tai shang huang. 太上皇. See Emperor's father, etc.
 T'ai'-shih'. 太師姓 XIV, 608.
 T'ai'-shih' (b). 太史姓 XIV, 608.
 T'ai'-shih' (b). 太士姓 XIV, 608.
 T'ai'-shu*. 太叔姓 XIV, 608.
 T'ai-sui. 太歲. See Year-god.
 T'ai-wan F. (island of Formosa). 臺灣府 VI, 1109, 1110.
 T'ai-yi. 太乙. See Great Monad.
 T'ai-yüan F. 太原府 VI, 293-306.
 Tailor-bird (*Orthotomus*). 鷓鴣 XIX, 49.
 Taking and giving. 取與 XXII, 135.
 — precautions. 豫防 XXII, 126.
 Takshaśilā [*Chu-ch'a-shih-lo*, in Fa Hsien]. 竺刹尸羅 VIII, 63.
 — [*Ta-ch'a-shih-lo*, in Hsüan Tsang]. 坦叉始羅 VIII, 74.
 Talikan. 坦刺健 VIII, 73.
 — See also *Chi-li-sé-mo* K.
 Talking. See Speech.
 Tallies, official. 符節 XXXII, 163, 164.

Tallow tree. See *Sapium sebiferum*.
 Tâmalipti (*Tan-mo-li-ti*). 耽摩栗底 VIII, 75.
 — (*To-mo-li-ti*). 多摩梨帝 VIII, 66.
 Tamarisk (*Tamarix chinensis*, Lour.). 赤檉 XX, 305.
 Tambourines. See Drums, tambourines, etc.
 Tamluk. See Tâmalipti.
 Tan' (b). 丹姓 XIV, 167.
 — 𪔐姓 XIV, 369.
 — 儋姓 XIV, 369.
 — 鄆姓 XIV, 426, 168.
 — 亶姓 XIV, 425.
 Tan' (b). 但姓 XIV, 168.
 — 啖姓 XIV, 450.
 — 淡姓 XIV, 450.
 — 澹姓 XIV, 450.
 Tan'. 𪔐姓 XIV, 450.
 — 旦姓 XIV, 480.
 Tan R. 丹水 VII, 256.
 Tan-chu-yeh. 淡竹葉. See *Disporum*.
 Tan-huan K. 單桓 VIII, 53.
 Tan-lo. 擔羅. See Bivalve.
 — 儋羅. See Quelpart.
 Tan-mei-liu K. (in Indo-China). 丹眉流 VIII, 104.
 Tan-mo-li-ti. 耽摩栗底. See Tâmalipti.
 Tan-pa K. (in south-western sea). 淡巴 VIII, 105.
 Tan-shan M. 澹山巖 VII, 171.
 Tan-shén. 丹參. See *Salvia miltiorrhiza*.
 Tan-t'ai. 淡菜. See Mussel.
 T'an. 檀. See *Dalbergia*.
 T'an' (b). 檀姓 XIV, 166.
 — 談姓 XIV, 368.
 — 鄒姓 XIV, 369.
 — 覃姓 XIV, 367.
 — 潭姓 XIV, 369.
 — 譚姓 XIV, 367.
 — 𪔐姓 XIV, 366.
 — 曇姓 XIV, 369.
 T'an'. 𪔐姓 XIV, 369.
 — 𪔐姓 XIV, 369.
 T'an'. 坦姓 XIV, 425.
 T'an' (b). 炭姓 XIV, 480.
 T'an'. 歎姓 XIV, 480.
 T'an-ch'i. 彈棋. See Tiddly-winks.
 T'an'-t'ai' (b). 澹臺姓 XIV, 593.
 Tang. 欒. See *Evodia*.
 Tang'. 當姓 XIV, 310.
 Tang' (b). 党姓 XIV, 442.
 — 黨姓 XIV, 442.
 Tang' (b). 蕩姓 XIV, 442.
 — 嘗姓 XIV, 491.
 Tang'. 盪姓 XIV, 491.
 Tang R. 蕩水 VII, 241.

Tang-kuei. 當歸. See *Ligusticum acutilobum*.

T'ang¹ (b). 湯姓 XIV, 292.

T'ang² (b). 唐姓 XIV, 289-291.

— 堂姓 XIV, 309.

— 棠姓 XIV, 309.

T'ang². 易姓 XIV, 310.

T'ang³. 儻姓 XIV, 491.

T'ang²-ch'i' (b). 唐溪姓 XIV, 586.

— 堂谿姓 XIV, 583.

T'ang²-i' (b). 堂邑姓 XIV, 583.

T'ang²-kua' (b). 唐括姓 XIV, 587.

T'ang-lang. 螳螂. See Mantis, praying.

T'ang-li. 棠梨. See *Pyrus betulaefolia*.

T'ang-p'o. 湯婆. See Bed-warmers.

T'ang²-shan¹. 唐山姓 XIV, 587.

T'ang Shu. 唐書. See 'History of the T'ang dynasty.'

T'ang²-sun¹. 唐孫姓 XIV, 587.

T'ang-ti. 唐棣. See *Amelanchier*.

T'ang²-tu⁴. 唐杜姓 XIV, 587.

Tangut Empire. 西夏 VIII, 79-82.

Tao³ (b). 島姓 XIV, 433.

— 導姓 XIV, 434.

Tao⁴ (b). 道姓 XIV, 434.

— 到姓 XIV, 485.

Tao⁴. 受姓 XIV, 485.

Tao, Way, or whole duty of the sovereign. 君道 IX, 241, 242.

— (in the Confucian sense). See also Devotion to Tao.

— — exposition of. 任道 XXII, 155-168 [b. 158-167].

— and Tê (as expounded in orthodox philosophy). 道德 XXII, 75, 76.

Tao Tê Ching. See 'Lao Tzŭ.'

T'ao² (b). 陶姓 XIV, 210.

— 桃姓 XIV, 212.

— 糴姓 XIV, 519.

T'ao². 檣姓 XIV, 212.

T'ao⁴. 稻姓 XIV, 434.

T'ao²-ch'iu¹ (b). 陶丘姓 XIV, 578.

T'ao²-chu¹ (b). 陶朱姓 XIV, 578.

T'ao-huai K. 桃槐 VIII, 58.

T'ao hui. 韜晦. See Shamming stupidity.

T'ao-kung M. 陶公山 VII, 192.

T'ao-lai-ssŭ. 討來思. See Tauriz.

T'ao-pa (fabulous beast, figured as a deer with one horn). 桃拔 XIX, 58.

T'ao²-shu²* (b). 陶叔姓 XIV, 578.

T'ao¹-t'ieh⁴*. 饕餮姓 XIV, 578.

T'ao-yüan M. 桃源山 VII, 161, 162.

Taoism. 道教 XVIII, 213-220.

— See also Religions of China.

Taoist gods. See Gods and 'immortals' of Taoism.

— literature. 道書 XVIII, 271-278.

Taoist monasteries. See Monasteries.

— nuns. See Nuns.

— priests. See Necromancers.

— speculations. 靜功 XVIII, 293-302.

Tapeworm. 蛭蟲 XIX, 191.

Tapir (*Tapirus Malayanus*). 獬 XIX, 67.

Tarankais. 多蘭 VIII, 128.

Targets. See Archery, XXX, 279.

Tashkend. 達失干 VIII, 86.

Tashkurgan [Watters]. 子合 VIII, 60.

Tauriz. 討來思 VIII, 86.

Taxila. See Takshaśilā.

Taxodium heterophyllum, Brogn. 水松 XX, 140.

Tê²* (b). 德姓 XIV, 547.

Tê, the manifestation of Tao, or 'Virtue.' See Tao and Tê.

Tê-an F. 德安府 VI, 1163-1172.

Tê-jo K. 德若 VIII, 60.

T'ê⁴* (b). 特姓 XIV, 547.

T'ê yung. 特用. See Special appointments.

Tea. 茶 XXVII, 284-296.

Tea-plant, wild. 山茶 XX, 296.

Tea-poys. See Tables and tea-poys.

Teacher and friends. 師友 XIII, 6.

— and pupils. 師弟 XIII, 7-9.

Teachers, engagement of. 求師 XXII, 109, 110.

— of the Confucian school. See Sages and Teachers, etc.

Teaching. 教學 XXII, 106-108.

Tecoma grandiflora, Delaun. 茗 XX, 106.

Teeth. 齒 XV, 15.

— pathology of. 齒門. See Medical science, XVII, 175-177.

— — See also Infantile diseases of the lips, etc.

Temple banners. See Banners and scrolls.

Temples dedicated to special divinities. 神廟 XVIII, 49-54.

— sacrifices at. See Ancestral temples; Confucian temples.

Tench, huan (*Leuciscus idella*). 鮠魚 XIX, 143.

— yü. 鰱魚 XIX, 141.

— yung. 鱮魚 XIX, 142.

Tending cattle. 牧 XVII, 18.

Tendons. See Sinews and tendons.

Têng¹ (b). 登姓 XIV, 324.

Têng⁴ (b). 鄧姓 XIV, 497.

Têng-chou F. 登州府 VI, 273-280.

Têng-hsin-ts'ao. 燈心草. See *Juncus*.

Têng⁴-ling² (b). 鄧令姓 XIV, 612.

Têng ti. 登第. See Examination of graduates for the Hsien-lin College, success in.

T'êng. 藤. See Lianas.

T'êng² (b). 滕姓 XIV, 322.

— 藤姓 XIV, 325.

— 騰姓 XIV, 324.

T'êng-huang. 藤黃. See Gamboge.

T'êng²-shu²* (b). 滕叔姓 XIV, 589.

Termed (*Ta-mi*). 咀蜜 VIII, 73.
 — (*Tieh-li-mi*). 迭里迷 VIII, 86.
Terminalia chebula. 訶黎勒 XX, 311.
 Terraces and towers. 臺 XXXII, 111-116.
 Testimonials. See Recommendations, personal.
 Testudo. See Engines and implements of war, XXX, 293.
 Textile fabrics in general. 幣帛總部 XXVII, 309-311.
 — industry. See Weaving.
 Thanesar. 薩他泥濕伐羅 VIII, 74.
 Thanksgiving for crops. See Winter sacrifice.
 Thieves and robbers. 盜賊 XXXI, 95-128 (*b.* 97-113).
 Thinking. See Thoughts and thinking.
 Thirst. 渴門. See Medical science, XVII, 300-302.
 Thistle. 薊 XX, 108.
Thlaspi arvense, L. 荊葵 XX, 60.
 Thorn, red. 楮 XX, 271.
 Thoughts and thinking. 心意 XXII, 61.
 Throat, pathology of. 咽喉門. See Medical science, XVII, 180-183; also, Infantile diseases of the lips, etc.
 Thrush, gray (*Leucodiapteron sinense*). 畫眉 XIX, 48.
 Thunder. See Wind, clouds, thunder, etc.
 — and lightning. 雷電 I, 77-79.
 — — strange phenomena connected with. 雷電異 IV, 74, 75.
Ti. 笛. See Flute with eight holes.
 — 荻. See Reed, sp.
*Ti*¹. 氏姓 XIV, 103.
 — 隄姓 XIV, 103.
 — 鞞姓 XIV, 103.
Ti^{2*} (*b.*) 翟姓 XIV, 540.
 — 狄姓 XIV, 545.
 — 荻姓 XIV, 545.
*Ti*³ (*b.*) 底姓 XIV, 401.
 — 邸姓 XIV, 419.
*Ti*³. 底姓 XIV, 403.
 — 郚姓 XIV, 403.
*Ti*⁴ (*b.*) 棣姓 XIV, 467.
 — 螢姓 XIV, 467.
 — 弟姓 XIV, 468.
*Ti*⁴. 第姓 XIV, 468.
 — 地姓 XIV, 457.
 — 蒂姓 XIV, 468.
Ti tribes. 氏 VIII, 45, 46.
Ti Chih. 地志. See Topographical works.
Ti-chün. 地筋. See Anthistiria.
 — 地錦. See *Euphorbia humifusa*.
Ti-chu M. 底柱山 VII, 39.
*Ti*⁴-êrh⁴ (*b.*) 第二姓 XIV, 608.
Ti-fu. 地膚. See *Kochia*.
Ti-huang. 地黃. See *Rehmannia*.
Ti-i plant. 地衣 XX, 138.
Ti^{3*}-ku¹ (*b.*) 迪姑姓 XIV, 630.

Ti^{3*}-ku³ (*b.*) 迪古姓 XIV, 630.
Ti-li K. 底里 VIII, 106.
*Ti*⁴-lo^{4*}-pa^{2*}. 地駱拔姓 XIV, 637.
*Ti*⁴-pa^{1*} (*b.*) 第八姓 XIV, 608.
Ti-pa-fu-ch'ang-kuan, township in Ssüch'uan. 地壩副長
 官司 VI, 648.
Ti-shui M. 滴水巖 VII, 186.
Ti-tan. 地膽. See Beetle, sp., *ti-tan*.
Ti-tao C. 狄道. See Lin-t'ao F.
Ti-tou-yü K. 地豆于 VIII, 129.
Ti tung. 帝統. See Succession, dynastic.
*Ti*⁴-wu³ (*b.*) 第五姓 XIV, 608.
Ti-wu-kung plant. 地蜈蚣 XX, 179.
Ti-yang-mei. 地楊梅. See Strawberry.
Ti-yü. 地榆. See *Poterium*.
*Ti yü*n. 帝運. See Elemental attribute of each dynasty.
T'i. 蓀. See Panic grass.
*T'i*¹ (*b.*) 梯姓 XIV, 103.
*T'i*² (*b.*) 提姓 XIV, 51.
*T'i*². 題姓 XIV, 103.
 — 遶姓 XIV, 103.
*T'i*³. 體姓 XIV, 419.
 — 躄姓 XIV, 419.
*T'i*⁴. 替姓 XIV, 468.
T'i^{4*} (*b.*) 惕姓 XIV, 545.
T'i-hu. 鵜鷀. See Pelican.
T'i-hu-ts'ai plant. 醅醕菜 XX, 177.
T'i po. 題跋. See 'Postfaces.'
*Tiao*¹ (*b.*) 刁姓 XIV, 195.
 — 雕姓 XIV, 199.
 — 貂姓 XIV, 199.
*Tiao*¹. 鳩姓 XIV, 199.
*Tiao*⁴ (*b.*) 鈞姓 XIV, 484.
Tiao (fabulous insect). 弔 XIX, 191.
T'iao. 苕. See *Tecoma*.
*T'iao*¹. 佻姓 XIV, 199.
*T'iao*² (*b.*) 條姓 XIV, 199.
*T'iao*². 調姓 XIV, 199.
 — 苕姓 XIV, 199.
T'iao fish. 鰱魚 XIX, 141.
 — R. 苕水 VII, 293.
T'iao-chih [variously identified as Chaldaea, ancient Persia, the land of the Tajiks, &c.]. 條支 VIII, 56.
T'iao-fu. 跳兔. See Jerboa.
 Tibet. 吐蕃 VIII, 68-71.
 — Lamas of. See Lamas.
 — Little. See Balti.
 Tibetan tribes. 羌 VIII, 47-50.
 Tiddly-winks, Chinese game of. 彈棋 XVII, 801.
Tieh^{4*} (*b.*) 蹀姓 XIV, 524.
Tieh^{4*}. 迭姓 XIV, 524.

Tieh-ch'i, Mil. Stat. in Ssüch'uan. 疊溪守禦所 VI, 645.
 Tieh-fu-lo K. 疊伏羅 VIII, 67.
 Tieh⁴*-li³ (b). 迭里姓 XIV, 622.
 Tieh-li K. (near Java). 磔里 VIII, 105.
 Tieh-li-mi. 迭里迷. See Termed.
 Tieh²-yün² (b). 牒云姓 XIV, 632.
 T'ieh¹* (b). 帖姓 XIV, 550.
 T'ieh³* (b). 鐵姓 XIV, 524.
 T'ieh³*-fa²*. 鐵伐姓 XIV, 622.
 T'ieh³*-fu⁴*. 鐵弗姓 XIV, 622.
 T'ieh-hsien. 鐵線. See *Adiantum*.
 T'ieh³*-li⁴* (b). 鐵力姓 XIV, 622.
 T'ieh-li K. (under the Liao dynasty). 鐵驪 VIII, 41.
 T'ieh-tien K. 鐵甸 VIII, 138.
 Tien¹ (b). 顛姓 XIV, 184.
 Tien¹. 演姓 XIV, 184.
 Tien³ (b). 典姓 XIV, 426.
 Tien³. 點姓 XIV, 450.
 Tien⁴. 殿姓 XIV, 482.
 Tien-shih. 殿試. See Examination of graduates for the Han-lin College.
 Tien-ts'ang M. 點蒼山 VII, 195.
 T'ien. 蒸. See Beet.
 T'ien¹ (b). 天姓 XIV, 184.
 — 添姓 XIV, 373.
 T'ien² (b). 田姓 XIV, 176-178.
 T'ien-chu. 天竺. See India.
 T'ien-ch'üan, C. in Ssüch'uan, six barbarian tribes of. 天全六番 VI, 646.
 T'ien-fang. 天方. See Arabia.
 T'ien-fu. 田父. See Frog, large sp.
 T'ien-hsiung. 天雄. See Aconite, tubers of.
 T'ien-mên-tung. 天門冬. See *Asparagus lucidus*.
 T'ien-ming-ching. 天名精. See *Carpesium*.
 T'ien-mu M. (in Hang-chou F., Chehkiang). 天姥山 VII, 116.
 — (in Shao-hsing F., Chehkiang). 天目山 VII, 107.
 T'ien-nan-hsing. 天南星. See *Arisæma japonicum*.
 T'ien-niu. 天牛. See Leaf insects.
 T'ien-p'ing M. 天平山 VII, 97.
 T'ien-shou M. 天壽山 VII, 11.
 T'ien-ts'ai M. in Chehkiang. 天台山 VII, 121-125.
 T'ien tui. 恬退. See Retirement into private life.
 T'ien-lung M. 天童山 VII, 111.
 T'ien Wên Lüeh (treatise on astronomy by E. Diaz). 天問略. See Heaven and earth in general, I, 2.
 T'ien-yin M. 天印山 VII, 82.
 Tiger. 虎 XIX, 61-65.
 Tiles. 瓦 XXXII, 139.
 Timeliness and suitableness. 遇合 XV, 77-80.
 Tin. 錫 XXVII, 343.
 Ting. 鼎. See Tripods, sacrificial.
 Ting¹ (b). 丁姓 XIV, 319.
 Ting³ (b). 鼎姓 XIV, 444.

Ting-an K. (in Manchuria). 定安 VIII, 41.
 Ting-eh-i K. (in the island of Java). 丁機宜 VIII, 106.
 Ting-hsiang. 丁香. See *Eugenia*.
 Ting¹-jo⁴* (b). 丁若姓 XIV, 589.
 T'ing. 亭. See Kiosques.
 T'ing¹. 庭姓 XIV, 320.
 T'ing². 亭姓 XIV, 320.
 T'ing-chang insect. 亭長. See 'Beadle' insect.
 T'ing-chou F. 汀州府 VI, 1071-1078.
 T'ing-li. 葶藶. See *Nasturtium*.
 T'ing yen. 聽言. See Listening to counsels, etc.
 Titles, dynastic. 國號 IX, 171.
 — of honour bestowed on officials and their wives. 封贈 XXVI, 113, 114.
 To. 鐸. See Bells with clapper.
 — 鷄. See Sand-grouse.
 To¹ (b). 多姓 XIV, 220.
 — 蓐姓 XIV, 220.
 To²* (b). 鐸姓 XIV, 527.
 To²*. 奪姓 XIV, 518.
 To³. 朶姓 XIV, 435.
 To⁴ (b). 朶姓 XIV, 470.
 To⁴*. 掇姓 XIV, 518.
 To-érh-chih K. 朶兒只 VIII, 86.
 To-fu K. 多福 VIII, 78.
 To-ho-lo K. (near Cambodia). 墮和羅 VIII, 102.
 To-lan. 多蘭. See Tarankals.
 To¹-lan². 多蘭姓 XIV, 578.
 To-mi K. (in Western Tibet). 多彌 VIII, 77.
 To-mo-ch'ang K. 多摩耑 VIII, 102.
 To-mo-li-ti. 多摩梨帝. See *Tamalpti*.
 To²*-o⁴* (b). 鐸遏姓 XIV, 628.
 To-p'o-téng K. (in Indo-China). 懂婆登 VIII, 102.
 To¹-yü². 多于姓 XIV, 578.
 T'o. 鼉. See Turtle, marine.
 T'o¹ (b). 唐姓 XIV, 220.
 T'o¹* (b). 脫姓 XIV, 518.
 T'o¹*. 扞姓 XIV, 544.
 T'o² (b). 它姓 XIV, 220.
 — 佗姓 XIV, 220.
 T'o⁴* (b). 拓姓 XIV, 534.
 T'o-li. 陀歷. See Dards.
 T'o-lo-i-lo K. 陀羅伊羅 VIII, 68.
 T'o²-man³ (b). 陀滿姓 XIV, 578.
 T'o-na-chieh-cho-ehia K. (? Dhanakataka, identified with Bezwada). 駄那羯磔迦 VIII, 76.
 T'o-niao (bird evidently founded on the ostrich). 駝鳥 XIX, 51.
 T'o-pa-sü-tan. 陀拔斯單. See Tabaristan.
 T'o⁴*-po⁴* or Toba (b). 拓跋姓 XIV, 623-627.
 T'o¹*-t'o¹* (b). 脫脫姓 XIV, 621.
 T'o⁴*-wang². 拓王姓 XIV, 628.

Toad. 蟾蜍 XIX, 185.
 Toadyism. *See* Sycophancy.
 Toba (b). 拓跋姓. *See* T'o⁴*-po⁴*.
 Toilet-cases. *See* Dressing-cases.
 Tokharistan. *See* Tukhâra.
 Tolerance. *See* Forbearance.
 Tombs, Imperial. 陵寢 V, 129-132.
 — of ancient Emperors and Kings, sacrifices at the. 帝王陵廟祀典 XXVIII, 205, 206.
 — and burying-grounds. 冢墓 V, 133-140.
 Tombstones. *See* Inscriptions on tombstones.
 'Tones' and spelling. 聲韻 XXIV, 131-142.
 Tongue, pathology of. 舌門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 178-180.
 — — *See also* Infantile diseases of the lips, etc.
 Topes. *See* Stûpas.
 Topographical works. 地志 XXI, 419-429.
 Torpedo fish. *See* Skate.
 Tortoise. 龜 XIX, 151-153.
 — tai-mei. 瑋瑋 XIX, 159.
 — tuan-hu (fabulous). 短狐 XIX, 185.
 Tortoise-shell, divination by the. *See* Divination.
 Tou. 竇. *See* Drains and sewers.
 — 斗. *See* Ladles.
 Tou¹. 兜姓 XIV, 356.
 Tou³ (b). 斗姓 XIV, 447.
 Tou⁴ (b). 聞姓 XIV, 500.
 — 豆姓 XIV, 498.
 — 鬪姓 XIV, 498.
 — 竇姓 XIV, 499.
 Tou⁴-ch'i². 鬪者姓 XIV, 613.
 Tou⁴-chiang². 鬪彊姓 XIV, 613.
 Tou-lo K. 兜勒 VIII, 60.
 Tou⁴-lu² (b). 豆盧姓 XIV, 613.
 Tou-mo-lou K. 豆莫婁 VIII, 41.
 Tou⁴-pan¹. 鬪班姓 XIV, 613.
 Tou⁴-wên². 鬪文姓 XIV, 613.
 Tou⁴-yü². 鬪于姓 XIV, 613.
 T'ou² (b). 投姓 XIV, 355.
 T'ou³ (b). 鈞姓 XIV, 446.
 T'ou-ho K (south of Cambodia). 投和 VIII, 102.
 T'ou-hu. 投壺. *See* Game of pitching arrows into a vase.
 T'ou²-hu². 投壺姓 XIV, 593.
 Touch-me-not flower. *See* Impatiens.
 Towers. *See* Terraces and towers.
 — wheeled. *See* Engines and implements of war, XXX, 293.
 Traders, famous. *See* Trading, XVII, 808.
 Trading. 商賈 XVII, 808 (b).
 Trailing plant, hêng-mu. 橫目 XX, 134.
 Trance. *See* Lethargy and trance.
 Transfers and selection of deserving men. 遷擢 XXVI, 98-100.
 Travel. 行旅 XV, 103-105.

Treasurers, provincial. *See* Financial commissioners and provincial treasurers.
 Treasuries, Government. 庫藏 XXXII, 66-68.
 Treasury Wardens. 司庫 XI, 663 (b).
 Trees in general. 木 XX, 5-8.
 — miscellaneous. 雜樹木 XX, 314.
 — strange phenomena connected with. *See* Plants and trees.
 Trials, judicial. 聽斷 XXXI, 135-144.
 Tribute. 貢獻 XXVII, 183-198.
 — grain, transported by water to Peking. 漕運 XXVII, 155-182.
Trichomanes japonicum, Thbg. 烏菲 XX, 159.
Trichosanthes multiloba, Miq. 白藥子 XX, 170.
 Trickery. *See* Cajolery and trickery.
Triosteum sinuatum, Max. 獨用將軍 XX, 180.
 Tripitaka. *See* Buddhist canon.
 Tripods, highly ornamented, in two parts. 甗 XXXII, 206.
 — sacrificial. 鼎 XXXII, 199-204.
 — usually with handles. 鬲 XXXII, 206.
 Troubles and calamities, public. 患難 XV, 75, 76.
 Trousers. *See* Breeches.
 Truth. 信 XXII, 60.
 — *See also* Loyalty and truth; Virtues, the five.
 Tsa liu. 雜流. *See* Official departments, miscellaneous.
 Tsai¹. 哉姓 XIV, 115.
 — 栽姓 XIV, 115.
 Tsai³ (b). 宰姓 XIV, 420.
 Tsai⁴ (b). 在姓 XIV, 420.
 — 載姓 XIV, 420.
 Tsai³-fu⁴ (b). 宰父姓 XIV, 600.
 Tsai³-shih⁴ (b). 宰氏姓 XIV, 600.
 Ts'ai² (b). 才姓 XIV, 115.
 — 材姓 XIV, 115.
 Ts'ai². 財姓 XIV, 115.
 Ts'ai³ (b). 采姓 XIV, 420.
 Ts'ai⁴ (b). 蔡姓 XIV, 471, 472.
 Ts'ai⁴-chung⁴ (b). 蔡仲姓 XIV, 609.
 Ts'ai-shih M. 采石山 VII, 92.
 Tsan. 贊. *See* Eulogies and panegyrics.
 Tsan¹ (b). 錢姓 XIV, 184.
 Tsan⁴ (b). 贊姓 XIV, 168.
 Tsan⁴. 贊姓 XIV, 480.
 Ts'an¹ (b). 叅姓 XIV, 369.
 Ts'an¹. 驂姓 XIV, 369.
 Ts'an³ (b). 咎姓 XIV, 450.
 Ts'an⁴. 𡵓姓 XIV, 480.
 — 𡵓姓 XIV, 480.
 — 𡵓姓 XIV, 480.
 Ts'an-chien-ts'ao plant. 蠶繭草 XX, 168.
 Ts'an-pan K. (N.W. of Cambodia). 參半 VIII, 102.
 Tsang¹ (b). 臧姓 XIV, 300.
 Tsang¹-hui⁴. 臧會姓 XIV, 587.
 Tsang¹-ma³ (b). 臧馬姓 XIV, 587.
 Tsang¹-sun¹. 臧孫姓 XIV, 587.

Tsang¹-wên². 臧文姓 XIV, 587.
 Ts'ang¹ (b). 倉姓 XIV, 308.
 — 蒼姓 XIV, 309.
 Ts'ang² (b). 藏姓 XIV, 309.
 Ts'ang-érh. 蒼耳. See Burweed.
 Ts'ang-kou (the game of the 'hidden hook,' a Chinese form of 'Up, Jenkins!'). 藏鉤 XVII, 804.
 Ts'ang-kua. 鶻鵠. See Crane, black.
 Ts'ang-yü. 鯧魚. See Pomfret.
 Tsao. 糟. See Grains left after distilling spirits.
 — 棗. See Jujube.
 — 藻. See *Myriophyllum*.
 Tsao¹ (b). 糟姓 XIV, 212.
 Tsao² (b). 早姓 XIV, 434.
 — 藻姓 XIV, 434.
 — 棗姓 XIV, 434.
 Tsao⁴ (b). 造姓 XIV, 434.
 Tsao-chia. 皂莢. See *Gleditsia*.
 Tsao-ch'ieh-chih K. 早伽至 VIII, 67.
 Tsao-hsiu. 蚤休. See *Paris polyphylla*.
 Tsao-li. 皂櫪. See Grooms and stables.
 Tsao-mao (winged insect). 棗貓 XIX, 176.
 Ts'ao¹ (b). 操姓 XIV, 212.
 Ts'ao² (b). 曹姓 XIV, 207-209.
 — 漕姓 XIV, 212.
 Ts'ao³ (b). 草姓 XIV, 434.
 Ts'ao K. (part of ancient Sogdiana). 曹國 VIII, 68.
 Ts'ao-ch'ih plant. 草豉 XX, 73.
 Ts'ao²-ch'iu¹ (b). 曹丘姓 XIV, 578.
 Ts'ao-chü-ch'a K. (in N.W. India). 漕矩吒 VIII, 77.
 Ts'ao-hsi plant. 草犀 XX, 165.
 Ts'ao-nu K. (fabulous). 曹奴 VIII, 50.
 Ts'ao-shih. 漕使. See Officials employed in the transport of grain.
 Ts'ao-shih-ts'an. 草石蠶. See *Stachys*.
 Ts'ao shu. 草書. See Script known as grass character.
 Ts'ao yü. 漕運. See Tribute grain, etc.
 Ts'aukûta. See Ts'ao-chü-ch'a K.
 Tsé^{2*} (b). 宅姓 XIV, 544.
 — 澤姓 XIV, 544.
 — 則姓 XIV, 547.
 Tsé^{2*}. 責姓 XIV, 544.
 — 適姓 XIV, 544.
 Tsé-ch'i. 澤漆. See *Euphorbia helioscopia*.
 Tsé-chou F., formerly C. 澤州 VI, 357-364.
 Tsé-hsieh. 澤瀉. See *Alisma*.
 Tsé-san K. (on the Euphrates?). 澤散 VIII, 67.
 Tsé-tzü. 側子. See Aconite, lateral tubers of.
 Ts'é. 策. See Examination questions, oral.
 Ts'é^{4*} (b). 策姓 XIV, 544.
 Ts'é^{4*}. 册姓 XIV, 544.
 Ts'é-liang. 測量. See Mensuration.

Ts'é shu. 册書. See Literary memoranda.
 Tsei² (b). 賊姓 XIV, 547.
 Ts'ên² (b). 岑姓 XIV, 365.
 Tséng. 甌. See Cooking-pots, earthenware and bronze.
 Tsêng¹ (b). 曾姓 XIV, 321.
 — 繪姓 XIV, 325.
 Tsêng¹. 鄒姓 XIV, 325.
 Ts'êng-f'an K. (in the Southern Ocean). 層檀 VIII, 104.
 Tseter [Parker]. 無雷 VIII, 57.
 Tsi-nan F. See Chi-nan.
 Tso³ (b). 左姓 XIV, 435.
 — 佐姓 XIV, 465.
 Tso⁴. 坐姓 XIV, 486.
 Tso^{4*} (b). 作姓 XIV, 534.
 — 迄姓 XIV, 543.
 Tso^{4*}. 藉姓 XIV, 544.
 — 穉姓 XIV, 544.
 Tso-chiang. 酢漿. See *Oxalis*.
 Tso³-ch'iu¹ (b). 左丘姓 XIV, 601.
 Tso³-hsing² (b). 左行姓 XIV, 601.
 Tso³-jên² (b). 左人姓 XIV, 601.
 Tso-na plant. 坐拏 XX, 132.
 Tso³-shih¹ (b). 左師姓 XIV, 601.
 Tso-yeh-ho. 昨葉何. See *Cotyledon fimbriata*.
 Tso³-yin³ (b). 左尹姓 XIV, 601.
 Ts'o⁴ (b). 錯姓 XIV, 464.
 Ts'o^{4*} (b). 厝姓 XIV, 544.
 Tsou¹ (b). 鄒姓 XIV, 350.
 — 騶姓 XIV, 356.
 — 聚姓 XIV, 356.
 Tsou¹. 擷姓 XIV, 356.
 — 諏姓 XIV, 100.
 Tsou-i. 奏議. See Memorials to the throne.
 Tsou¹-t'u². 鄒屠姓 XIV, 593.
 Tsou-yü (fabulous beast). 騶虞 XIX, 58.
 Tsu^{2*}. 族姓 XIV, 509.
 Tsu³ (b). 俎姓 XIV, 418.
 — 祖姓 XIV, 415.
 Tsu⁴. 胙姓 XIV, 465.
 Tsu^{4*}. 足姓 XIV, 510.
 — 臧姓 XIV, 509.
 — 鉉姓 XIV, 509.
 — 銖姓 XIV, 509.
 — 銖姓 XIV, 510.
 Tsu-fa-érh. 祖法兒. See Zafar.
 Ts'u-chü. 蹴鞠. See Football.
 Ts'u-lin-tzü shrub. 醋林子 XX, 309.
 Tsuan⁴. 燂姓 XIV, 478.
 Ts'uan³ (b). 鄧姓 XIV, 480.
 Ts'uan⁴ (b). 爨姓 XIV, 480.
 Tsui⁴. 最姓 XIV, 470.
 Tsui-yü-ts'ao. 醉魚草. See *Buddleia*, sp.

Ts'ui¹ (b). 衰姓 XIV, 51.
 — 崔姓 XIV, 109-113.
 Ts'ui¹ (b). 翠姓 XIV, 457.
 Ts'ui⁴. 毳姓 XIV, 468.
 Tsun¹ (b). 尊姓 XIV, 158.
 Tsun¹. 遵姓 XIV, 136.
 — 鑄姓 XIV, 158.
 — 梭姓 XIV, 158.
 Tsun⁴. 僞姓 XIV, 476.
 Tsun-i. 尊彝. See Cups used in the ancestral temple.
 Tsun-i F. 遵義府 VI, 639, 640.
 Tsun¹-lu². 尊盧姓 XIV, 571.
 Ts'un² (b). 存姓 XIV, 158.
 Ts'un³ (b). 忖姓 XIV, 424.
 Ts'un⁴ (b). 寸姓 XIV, 478.
 Ts'un-yü. 鱒魚. See Bleak.
 Tsung. 粽. See Dumplings, stuffed.
 — 梭. See Palm, coir.
 Tsung¹ (b). 宗姓 XIV, 33.
 — 龔姓 XIV, 28.
 Tsung¹. 甯姓 XIV, 379.
 Tsung³. 總姓 XIV, 379.
 Tsung⁴ (b). 縱姓 XIV, 455.
 Tsung fish. 鱣魚 XIX, 144.
 Tsung¹-chêng⁴ (b). 宗正姓 XIV, 556.
 Tsung-fan. 宗藩. See Relatives of the Emperor appointed to hold feudatory kingdoms.
 Tsung¹-i². 龔夷姓 XIV, 555.
 Tsung-jên-fu. 宗人府. See Imperial Clan Court.
 Tsung¹-po²* (b). 宗伯姓 XIV, 556.
 Tsung-tsu. 宗族. See Kindred.
 Ts'ung. 楸. See *Aralia spinosa*.
 Ts'ung¹ (b). 縱姓 XIV, 37.
 — 琮姓 XIV, 37.
 Ts'ung¹. 賓姓 XIV, 37.
 Ts'ung² (b). 叢姓 XIV, 29.
 — 從姓 XIV, 36.
 Tu. 蠹. See Grubs in wood.
 — 簫. See Instrument used in music, and composed of bamboo slips.
 Tu¹ (b). 都姓 XIV, 90.
 Tu¹* (b). 督姓 XIV, 510.
 Tu²* (b). 獨姓 XIV, 507.
 — 憤姓 XIV, 509.
 Tu²*. 讀姓 XIV, 509.
 — 毒姓 XIV, 510.
 Tu³ (b). 堵姓 XIV, 416.
 — 覩姓 XIV, 418.
 Tu³. 睹姓 XIV, 465.
 Tu³* (b). 杜姓 XIV, 411-413.
 Tu³* (b). 篤姓 XIV, 510.
 Tu⁴ (b). 度姓 XIV, 464.
 Tu⁴* (b). 瀆姓 XIV, 509.

Tu-ch'a-yüan. 都察院. See Court of Censors.
 Tu²*-chi²* (b). 獨吉姓 XIV, 617.
 Tu-chiao M. 都嶠山 VII, 193.
 Tu-chio-shou. 獨角獸. See Unicorn.
 Tu-chüan. 杜鵑. See Goatsucker; *Rhododendron* (*Azalea*) *indicum*.
 Tu-chüeh-tzū (fruit-tree). 都桺子 XX, 310.
 Tu-chung. 杜仲. See *Eucommia*.
 Tu-fu fish. 杜父魚 XIX, 147.
 Tu-hêng. 杜衡. See *Asarum maximum*.
 Tu-hsien-tzū (fruit-tree). 都咸子 XX, 310.
 Tu hsing. 篤行. See Lofty conduct.
 Tu-hsüeh. 督學. See Director of Education.
 Tu-huo. 獨活. See *Angelica* and *Peucedanum*.
 Tu-jo. 杜若. See *Polia*.
 Tu²*-ku¹ (b). 獨孤姓 XIV, 616.
 Tu²*-ku¹-hun². 獨孤渾姓 XIV, 638.
 Tu-kuan plant. 都管 XX, 134.
 Tu-kun K. (in the Malay Archipelago). 都昆 VIII, 101.
 Tu-kuo (savage tribe). 都郭 VIII, 125.
 Tu-lu K. 獨鹿 VIII, 47.
 Tu-nien-tzū (fruit-tree). 都念子 XX, 310.
 Tu-p'an K. 都盤 VIII, 78.
 Tu-p'i tree. 都毘 XX, 284.
 Tu-po K. (in the Gulf of Tonquin). 杜薄 VIII, 101.
 Tu¹-wei⁴ (b). 都尉姓 XIV, 568.
 Tu-yün F. 都勻府 VI, 1539, 1540.
 Tu-yung-chiang-chün. 獨用將軍. See *Triosteum*.
 T'u. 蓀. See *Polygonum*, sp.
 — 茶. See *Sonchus*.
 T'u¹* (b). 禿姓 XIV, 508.
 T'u² (b). 屠姓 XIV, 98.
 — 涂姓 XIV, 98.
 — 荼姓 XIV, 100.
 — 塗姓 XIV, 99.
 — 徒姓 XIV, 100.
 T'u². 菟姓 XIV, 100.
 — 圖姓 XIV, 100.
 T'u³ (b). 土姓 XIV, 417.
 — 杜姓 XIV, 411-413. [See also Tu³* (b).]
 T'u⁴ (b). 兔姓 XIV, 465.
 T'u⁴*. 突姓 XIV, 517.
 T'u M. 塗山 VII, 93.
 T'u²-an⁴ (b). 屠岸姓 XIV, 566.
 T'u-ch'i-shih. 突騎施. See Turgis.
 T'u-ch'ü. 鵠鷺. See Crane, bald-headed.
 T'u-chou (savage tribe). 屠州 VIII, 125.
 T'u²-chu⁴. 屠住姓 XIV, 568.
 T'u-chüeh. 突厥. See Turkic tribes.
 T'u¹*-fa³* (b). 禿髮姓 XIV, 616.
 T'u-fan. 吐蕃. See Tibet.
 T'u²-fu⁴ (b). 徒父姓 XIV, 568.

T'u-fu-ling. 土茯苓. See *Smilax pseudo-China*.
T'u²-ho². 徒何姓 XIV, 568.
T'u³-ho⁴ (b). 吐賀姓 XIV, 599.
T'u³-hsi² (b). 吐奚姓 XIV, 599.
T'u-hu-lo. 吐呼羅. See *Tukhâra*.
T'u²-jên² (b). 徒人姓 XIV, 566.
T'u³-ku¹-hun²*. 吐谷渾姓 XIV, 637.
T'u-ku-hun K. (E. of Koko-nor). 吐谷渾 VIII, 62.
T'u¹-li²-jên²*. 突黎人姓 XIV, 640.
T'u-lu-fan. 土魯番. See *Turfan*.
T'u-ma-tsung plant. 土馬騮 XX, 179.
T'u²-mên² (b). 屠門姓 XIV, 568.
T'u³-mên². 吐門姓 XIV, 599.
T'u-mi. 酴醾. See *Rubus rosifolius*.
T'u³-nan². 吐難姓 XIV, 599.
T'u-shou-niao (fabulous bird). 吐綬鳥 XIX, 48.
T'u-ssü-tzû. 菟絲子. See *Cuscuta*.
T'u²-tan¹ (b). 徒單姓 XIV, 566.
 — 徒丹姓 XIV, 568.
T'u tsui. 徒罪. See Banishment for term not exceeding three years.
T'u³-t'u⁴ (b)*. 吐突姓 XIV, 599.
T'u³-wan¹ (b). 吐萬姓 XIV, 599.
T'u²-yang² (b). 屠羊姓 XIV, 566.
Tuan¹ (b). 端姓 XIV, 167.
Tuan³ (b). 短姓 XIV, 425.
Tuan⁴ (b). 段姓 XIV, 479.
Tuan⁴. 殷姓 XIV, 480.
 — 般姓 XIV, 425.
Tuan-hu. 短狐. See *Tortoise*.
Tuan⁴-kan¹ (b). 段干姓 XIV, 609.
Tuan¹-mu⁴ (b)*. 端木姓 XIV, 572.
Tuan-wu. 端午. See *Dragon-boats festival*.
T'uan². 團姓 XIV, 168.
Tui. 鐃. See *Bells with small mouth*.
 — 敦. See *Bowls, two-handed, open or with cover*.
Tui⁴ (b). 對姓 XIV, 475.
Tui¹. 兌姓 XIV, 470.
 — 兗姓 XIV, 475.
Tui-lu plant. 對廬 XX, 131.
Tui ou. 對偶. See *Antithesis*.
Tui ts'ê. 對策. See *Answers of candidates, etc.*
T'ui¹ (b). 頽姓 XIV, 115.
T'ui². 魑姓 XIV, 115.
T'ui⁴. 退姓 XIV, 475.
Tukhâra (Ho-lo-hu). 曷邏胡 VIII, 77.
 — (*T'u-hu-lo*). 吐呼羅 VIII, 67.
Tulipa edulis, Baker. 山慈姑 XX, 175.
Tumours. See *Goitres, wens, tumours, etc.*
Tun¹ (b). 敦姓 XIV, 158.
Tun¹. 敦姓 XIV, 158.
Tun⁴ (b). 頓姓 XIV, 478.
Tun-hsün K. (in the Southern Ocean). 頓遜 VIII, 99.

T'un¹ (b). 吞姓 XIV, 158.
T'un² (b). 屯姓 XIV, 158.
 — 豚姓 XIV, 158.
Tung¹ (b). 冬姓 XIV, 32.
 — 東姓 XIV, 21.
Tung¹. 傳姓 XIV, 31.
Tung³ (b). 董姓 XIV, 375, 376.
 — 董姓 XIV, 378.
Tung⁴ (b). 動姓 XIV, 453.
 — 洞姓 XIV, 453.
 — 凍姓 XIV, 453.
 — 棟姓 XIV, 453.
Tung M. (in Ch'ao-chou F., Kuangtung). 東山 VII, 188.
 — (in Shao-hsing F., Chehkiang). 東山 VII, 113.
Tung-ch'ang F. 東昌府 VI, 249-258.
Tung-ch'iang. 東廬. See *Nitraria*.
Tung-ch'ing. 冬青. See *Xylosma*.
Tung-ch'uan-chün-min F. 東川軍民府 VI, 645.
Tung¹-fang¹ (b). 東方姓 XIV, 551.
Tung-fêng-ts'ai. 東風菜. See *Aster scaber*.
Tung¹-hsiang¹ (b). 東鄉姓 XIV, 551.
*Tung¹-jih⁴**. 冬日姓 XIV, 556.
Tung-ko R. 洞渦水 VII, 213.
Tung¹-kuan¹ (b). 東關姓 XIV, 555.
Tung¹-kung¹. 東宮姓 XIV, 555.
Tung¹-kuo¹ (b)*. 東郭姓 XIV, 551.
Tung¹-li³ (b). 東里姓 XIV, 551.
Tung¹-ling². 東陵姓 XIV, 555.
Tung¹-lou² (b). 東樓姓 XIV, 551.
Tung¹-lü² (b). 東閭姓 XIV, 555.
Tung¹-mên² (b). 東門姓 XIV, 551.
Tung¹-mu⁴ (b)*. 洞沐姓 XIV, 604.
Tung-nü K. (or *Suvarṇagotra*, W. of Tibet, with female sovereigns only). 東女 VIII, 68.
Tung-fu and *Han-hu*, districts of. 董卜韓胡 VIII, 86.
Tung-fing M. 洞庭山 VII, 96.
 — lake in Hunan. 洞庭湖 VII, 298.
Tung¹-wang² (b). 東王姓 XIV, 555.
Tung¹-yang² (b). 東陽姓 XIV, 551.
Tung¹-yeh³ (b). 東野姓 XIV, 551.
Tung³-yü⁴ (b). 董闕姓 XIV, 595.
T'ung. 桐. See *Paulownia*.
T'ung¹ (b). 通姓 XIV, 29.
T'ung² (b). 童姓 XIV, 21.
 — 僮姓 XIV, 31.
 — 同姓 XIV, 29.
 — 桐姓 XIV, 29.
 — 彤姓 XIV, 29.
 — 仝姓 XIV, 31.
 — 佟姓 XIV, 37.
T'ung². 佟姓 XIV, 37.
 — 侗姓 XIV, 31.
 — 鄧姓 XIV, 31.

T'ung². 彤姓 XIV, 37.
 T'ung³ (b). 桐姓 XIV, 379.
 — 統姓 XIV, 455.
 T'ung⁴ (b). 痛姓 XIV, 453.
 T'ung tribe. 獐. See Kuangtung, savage tribes of.
 T'ung-chêng-ssü. 通政司. See Office of Transmission in Peking.
 T'ung²-ch'êng². 彤城姓 XIV, 556.
 T'ung Chien. 通鑑. See 'Mirror of History.'
 T'ung Chien Kang Mu. 通鑑綱目. See 'Condensation of the Mirror of History.'
 T'ung-ch'uan F., formerly C. 潼川州 VI, 621-624.
 T'ung-hsüch. 同學. See Fellow-students.
 T'ung-jên F. 銅仁府 VI, 1533.
 T'ung²-li³ (b). 桐里姓 XIV, 554.
 T'ung²-mên². 桐門姓 XIV, 555.
 T'ung-nien. 同年. See Graduates of the same year.
 T'ung-po M. (in Nan-yang F., Honan). 桐柏山 VII, 64.
 — (in Shao-hsing F., Chehkiang). 桐柏山 VII, 126.
 T'ung²-ti¹ (b). 銅鞮姓 XIV, 555.
 T'ung²-t'i² (b). 同蹄姓 XIV, 555.
 Tunguses, Hsien-pi. 鮮卑 VIII, 31.
 — Wu-huan. 烏桓 VIII, 27.
 Turfan. 土魯番 VIII, 85.
 Turgis (a tribe of western Turks). 突騎施 VIII, 134.
 Turkic tribes. 突厥 VIII, 130-132.
 Turks, 'ox-hoof.' 牛蹄突厥 VIII, 138.
 — Shado. 沙陀 VIII, 134.
 — western. 西突厥 VIII, 133.
 Turmeric. See *Curcuma longa*.
 Turnip. See *Lo-po*; Rape turnip.
 Turtle, ao (fabulous). 鼈 XIX, 155.
 — freshwater (*Trionyx sinensis*). 鼈 XIX, 154.
 — marine (*Chelone imbricata*). 鼈 XIX, 155.
 — — *fo*. [The name is also applied to a species of lizard, perhaps the iguana.] 鼈 XIX, 132.
 Tweezers (for toilet purposes). See Knife and tweezers.
Typha latifolia, L. 蒲 XX, 68.
 Typhoons. See Wind phenomena.
 Tzŭ. 梓. See *Lindera tzŭ-mu*.
 Tzŭ¹ (b). 茲姓 XIV, 47.
 — 資姓 XIV, 49.
 — 蓄姓 XIV, 50.
 Tzŭ¹. 淄姓 XIV, 51.
 — 鄒姓 XIV, 51.
 — 絲姓 XIV, 51.
 Tzŭ³ (b). 子姓 XIV, 380.
 — 紫姓 XIV, 402.
 — 訾姓 XIV, 42.
 — 梓姓 XIV, 403.
 Tzŭ⁴ (b). 自姓 XIV, 457.
 — 字姓 XIV, 457.

Tzŭ fish. 鯔魚 XIX, 143.
 — R. in Shantung. 淄水 VII, 207.
 Tzŭ³-chan¹. 子占姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-ch'ê¹ (b). 子車姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³-chi⁴. 子季姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-ch'i². 子期姓 XIV, 597.
 — 子旗姓 XIV, 597.
 — 子齊姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-chia¹ (b). 子家姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³-chien⁴ (b). 子建姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-ch'ien². 子乾姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ Chih T'ung Chien. 資治通鑑. See 'Mirror of History.'
 Tzŭ-chün-niu. 紫金牛. See *Ardisia*.
 Tzŭ³-ch'in². 子禽姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-ching. 紫荊. See Judas tree.
 Tzŭ¹-ch'iu¹ (b). 淄丘姓 XIV, 563.
 Tzŭ³-chou¹ (b). 子州姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³-chü¹. 子沮姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-ch'üan² (b). 子泉姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³-chung⁴. 子仲姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-ch'ung². 子重姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-fang¹. 子枋姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-fêng¹. 子豐姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-fu^{2*} (b). 子服姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³-han³. 子罕姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-ho. 子合. See Tashkurgan.
 Tzŭ³-hsi¹. 子西姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-hsi^{1*}. 子皙姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-hsia⁴. 子夏姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-hsiang¹. 子襄姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-hsien⁴ (b). 子獻姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³-hsing⁴ (b). 子行姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-hua². 子華姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-hua-ti-ting plant. 紫花地丁 XX, 180.
 Tzŭ³-i² (b). 子儀姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-jan². 子然姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-jan-chou K. 自然洲 VIII, 99.
 Tzŭ³-jên². 子人姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-kai M. 紫蓋山 VII, 159.
 Tzŭ³-kêng¹. 子庚姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-ko^{2*}. 子革姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-ko plant. 紫葛 XX, 159.
 Tzŭ-kung. 紫釧. See *Butea*.
 Tzŭ³-kung¹. 子工姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-k'ung³. 子孔姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-kuo^{2*}. 子國姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-mang². 子芒姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-mêng⁴ (b). 子孟姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³-nan². 子南姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³-nang². 子囊姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-pei-chün-p'an plant. 紫背金盤 XX, 180.

Tzŭ³.po^{2*} (b). 子伯姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³.sang¹ (b). 子桑姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³.shang⁴ (b). 子尚姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ-shén. 紫參. See *Polygonum bistorta*.
 Tzŭ³.shih¹ (b). 子師姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³.shih⁴. 子士姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.shu^{2*} (b). 子叔姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ³.ssŭ¹. 子駟姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ⁴.ssŭ³.tu^{2*}.po^{4*}. 自死獨膊姓 XIV, 640.
 Tzŭ³.sung⁴. 子宋姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.tang⁴. 子蕩姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-ts'ái. 紫菜. See Laver.
 Tzŭ³.tsang¹. 子臧姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-ts'ao. 紫草. See *Lithospermum*.
 Tzŭ-fung R. in Ssŭch'uan. 梓潼江 VII, 301.
 Tzŭ-fung tree. 刺桐 XX, 296.
 Tzŭ-wei. 紫薇. See Crape flower.
 Tzŭ³.wei³. 子尾姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.wo³ (b). 子我姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ¹.wu² (b). 茲毋姓 XIV, 562.
 Tzŭ³.wu³ (b). 子午姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.wu⁴. 子寤姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.ya³. 子雅姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.yang². 子陽姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.yang⁴. 子鞅姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.yen². 子言姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ-yen tree. 梓櫟 XX, 284.
 Tzŭ³.ying³. 子郢姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.yu². 子游姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.yu³ (b). 子有姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.yü². 子輿姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.yü³. 子羽姓 XIV, 597.
 Tzŭ³.yü^{4*} (b). 子玉姓 XIV, 596.
 Tzŭ-yüan. 紫苑. See *Aster tataricus*.
 Tz'ü¹. 差姓 XIV, 51.
 Tz'ü² (b). 慈姓 XIV, 49.
 — 茨姓 XIV, 51.
 Tz'ü². 辭姓 XIV, 51.
 Tz'ü⁴ (b). 次姓 XIV, 457.
 — 刺姓 XIV, 457.
 Tz'ü⁴. 賜姓 XIV, 457.
 Tz'ü-k'o. 刺客. See Bravos and hired assassins.
 Tz'ü-ku. 慈姑. See *Sagittaria*.
 Tz'ü⁴.mén². 刺門姓 XIV, 605.
 Udyána (country along the Swat R.). 烏菴 VIII, 63.
 Uigurs. See Uigours.
 Ujjain. 鄔闍衍那 VIII, 76.
 Ula and Ninguta, Manchurian districts. 烏喇寧古塔 VI, 179-182.
 Ulcers. See also Infantile ulcers.

Ulcers, suppurating. 附骨流注門. See Medical science, XVII, 388.
 — venereal. See Syphilis and venereal ulcers.
 — and buboes. 癰疽疔毒門. See Medical science, XVII, 379-387.
 Umbrellas. 傘蓋 XXXII, 165.
 Uncles, maternal. See Mothers' brothers and sisters' sons.
 — and nephews (sons of brothers). 叔姪 XII, 76-79.
 Unicorn. 獨角獸. See Beasts, strange, XIX, 125.
 Unity of principle in life and teaching. — 貫 XXII, 133.
 Univalve, gasteropod, *k'o*. 珂 XIX, 156.
 — — *pei*. 貝 XIX, 156.
 — spiral, *lang-chün-tzŭ*. 郎君子 XIX, 164.
 — — *lo* [various kinds]. 螺 XIX, 163.
 — — tenanted by small crab. 寄居蟲 XIX, 164.
 Univalves, various. 海月 XIX, 164.
 Universe and its phenomena as seen in permutations of numbers. 理數 XXII, 13-44.
 Unselfishness. See Altruism and egoism; Yielding to others.
 Urinary disorders. See also Women, genito-urinary diseases of.
 — and emission of semen. 淋濁遺精門. See Medical science, XVII, 288-290.
 Urination. See Defaecation, etc.; Infantile defaecation and urination.
 Usurpation of Emperor's title. 僭號 IX, 275-300.
 Utensils and implements in general. 器用總部 XXXII, 140.
 Vaisaka. 鞞索迦 VIII, 75.
 Vaisâli. 毗舍離 VIII, 64.
 Vallabhî. 伐臘毗 VIII, 76.
Vallisneria spiralis, L. 苦草 XX, 161.
 Varnish-poisoning. See Sores arising from . . . varnish-poisoning.
 Varnish tree (*Rhus vernicifera*, DC.). 漆 XX, 257.
 Vases and bottles. 瓶 XXXII, 192.
 Vassals, Imperial. See Relatives of the Emperor appointed to hold feudatory kingdoms.
 Vegetable kingdom in general. 草木總部 XX, 1, 2.
 Vegetables in general. 蔬 XX, 41, 42.
 — miscellaneous. 雜蔬 XX, 75-80.
 — pickled in salt or vinegar. 齏 XXVII, 307.
 — — See also Pickled vegetables.
 Vehicles of various kinds. 車輿 XXXII, 166-177.
 Veins. See Blood-vessels.
 Venus, planet. See Seven Regulators.
Verbena officinalis, L. 馬鞭 XX, 165.
 Verse compositions divided into seven parts. 七 XXIII, 173.
 Vessels for domestic use, in general. See Utensils and implements in general.
 — of jade, saucepan-shaped, with broad handle and dragon's head opposite. 玉瓚 XXXII, 198.
 — on three legs, with handle and spout. 盃 XXXII, 191.
 — sacrificial, of various shapes. 簠簋 XXXII, 207.
 — — of wood or bamboo, shaped like an egg-cup. 籩豆 XXXII, 208.
 — tall sacrificial. 無瓦 XXXII, 192.

Vices (over-fondness for anything). 癖嗜 XV, 54.
Vicia gigantea, Bge. 薇 XX, 63.
 Vicissitudes of life. 升沉 XV, 74.
 Villages and farms. 村莊 XXXII, 131.
Vincetoxicum purpurascens, Morr. & Den. 白前 XX, 157.
 Vine. See Grape-vine.
 Vinegar. 醋 XXVII, 300.
 Violet (*Viola Patrinii*, Ging.) and other plants. 堇 XX, 59.
 Virtue, abundant. 盛德 XXII, 289.
 'Virtue,' the manifestation of Tao. See Tao and Tê.
 Virtues, the five (charity, duty to one's neighbour, propriety, wisdom, truth). 五常 XXII, 53, 54.
 Viscera, including heart, liver, stomach, lungs, kidneys, spleen, bowels, etc. 臟腑 XV, 21.
 — pathology of. 臟腑門. See Medical science, XVII, 113-125.
Viscum, sp. See also Parasitic plants, etc.
 — *Kæmpferi*, DC. See *Loranthus*.
 Visiting. 拜謁 XIII, 37-40.
 Vitality. See Life, prolongation of.
Vitis flexuosa, Thbg. 千歲藥 XX, 177.
 — *pentaphylla*, Thbg. 烏蘇莓 XX, 179.
 — *serianæfolia*, Bge. 白蘇 XX, 158.
 Voice. 形聲 XV, 28.
 — affections of the. 聲音門. See Medical science, XVII, 344.
 Vomiting. 嘔吐門. See Medical science, XVII, 268-271.
 — See also Obstructions of the œsophagus, and vomiting; Infantile vomiting.
 Vriji (covering the N. part of the Darbhanga district, with the adjacent Nepalese Tarâi). 弗栗恃 VIII, 75.
 Vulture. See Eagle.
 Wa². 娃姓 XIV, 223.
 Wa³. 鮭姓 XIV, 440.
 — 瓦姓 XIV, 440.
 Wa^{4*} (b). 幹姓 XIV, 518.
Wa-chieh-tzü (warlike tribe). 韃靼子 VIII, 138.
 Wa^{4*}-chun³. 幹准姓 XIV, 621.
 Wa^{4*}-lo^{4*} (b). 幹勒姓 XIV, 621.
 Wader, black, with yellow stripes and large bill. 蚊母鳥 XIX, 51.
 Wag-tail, pied (*Motacilla luzoniensis*). 鶺鴒 XIX, 46.
Wai-chên-fu (medical treatise). 外診法. See Medical science, XVII, 109-112.
Wai-ch'i. 外戚. See Empress's family.
 Waist. See Loins.
 Walking-sticks. See Sticks and staffs.
 Walls. 牆壁 XXXII, 137.
 Walnut (*Juglans regia*, L.). 核桃 XX, 284.
 Wan. 椀. See Bowls of agate, tortoise-shell, etc.
 Wan² (b). 完姓 XIV, 168.
 Wan³ (b). 浣姓 XIV, 424.

Wan³. 晚姓 XIV, 424.
 — 晃姓 XIV, 425.
 Wan⁴ (b). 萬姓 XIV, 478.
 — 霽姓 XIV, 478.
 Wan⁴. 鄧姓 XIV, 168.
 — 夔姓 XIV, 478.
 — 翫姓 XIV, 480.
Wan-wei M. 宛委山 VII, 113.
 Wan²-yen² (b). 完顏姓 XIV, 572-575.
 Wandering. See Roaming.
 Wang¹ (b). 汪姓 XIV, 281, 282.
 — 佺姓 XIV, 310.
 Wang² (b). 王姓 XIV, 253-280.
 Wang²-⁴ (b). 望姓 XIV, 491.
 Wang³. 怳姓 XIV, 442.
 Wang⁴ (b). 旺姓 XIV, 491.
 Wang²-jên² (b). 王人姓 XIV, 585.
 Wang²-kuan¹ (b). 王官姓 XIV, 585.
Wang-liang. 魍魎. See Spirits of the hills.
Wang-liao. 王寮. See Staffs or ministry of the vassal Princes, etc.
Wang-pu-lin-hsing. 王不留行. See *Silene*.
 Wang²-shih³ (b). 王史姓 XIV, 585.
 Wang²-shu^{2*}. 王叔姓 XIV, 587.
Wang-sun. 王孫. See *Paris quadrifolia*.
 Wang²-sun¹ (b). 王孫姓 XIV, 585.
 Wang⁴-tu¹ (b). 望都姓 XIV, 611.
 Wang²-tzü³ (b). 王子姓 XIV, 585.
Wang-wu M. 王屋山 VII, 46.
 War, art of. 兵法 XXX, 81-90.
 — God of. See Kuan Ti.
 — treatises on. See War, art of, XXX, 82-89.
 War-chariots fitted with scythes. See Chariots, etc., XXX, 101.
 War-flag, spirit of the. 旗靈之神 XVIII, 35.
 — — sacrifice to. 旗靈祀典 XXVIII, 241.
 Warships. See Naval warfare, XXX, 97.
 Wardrobes. See Cupboards and chests.
 Warnings and interdictions, written. 戒 XXIII, 173.
 Wash-basins and ewers. 匱 XXXII, 209.
 Washermen's blocks and bâtons. See Blocks and bâtons.
 Washing and bathing. 沐浴 XV, 108.
 Wasp. See Bee.
 Watchfulness over oneself when alone. 慎獨 XXII, 116.
 Watchmen's rattles. See Bells and rattles.
 Water. See also Five Elements.
 — 水 V, 25-28.
 — ornamental. 池沼 XXXII, 124-128.
 — strange phenomena connected with. 水異 IV, 133, 134.
 Water-buffalo. See Ox.
 Water-caltrop (*Trapa bispinosa*, Roxb.). 菱 XX, 99.
 Water-clock. See Clepsydra.
 Water-fly. 蜉蝣 XIX, 172.
 Waterfowl, species of. 鶩勅 XIX, 45.

Water-holders (for sprinkling water on the inkslab). 水注 XXIV, 160.

Water-insect, *shui-min*. 水黽 XIX, 192.

Water-level. See Compasses, square, etc.

Water-lily. See Lotus.

Waterproofs. See Rain clothes.

Water-wheels (for irrigation). 水車 XXXII, 244.

'Way,' the. See Tao and Tê.

Wealth. See also Poverty and wealth.

— and rank. 富貴 XV, 69, 70.

— rank, poverty and humble station. 富貴貧賤 XV, 67.

Weapons. See Munition of war; also Engines and implements of war.

— miscellaneous. 雜器械 XXX, 300.

Weaving. 織工 XXXII, 10.

— See also Loom and shuttle.

— Maiden (a Lyrae). See Festival of the magpies' bridge over the Milky Way.

Weevil. See Grubs.

Wei. 蜚. See Monkey, long-tailed.

— 薇. See *Vicia gigantea*.

Wei¹. 威姓 XIV, 54.

Wei² (b). 危姓 XIV, 46.

— 惟姓 XIV, 50.

— 維姓 XIV, 51.

— 微姓 XIV, 52.

— 韋姓 XIV, 52, 53.

— 龜姓 XIV, 420.

— 爲姓 XIV, 50.

Wei². 郚姓 XIV, 51.

— 崕姓 XIV, 51.

Wei³ (b). 委姓 XIV, 402.

— 遠姓 XIV, 402.

— 偉姓 XIV, 403.

— 尾姓 XIV, 403.

— 隗姓 XIV, 420.

— 爲姓 XIV, 403.

Wei³. 爲姓 XIV, 403.

— 闕姓 XIV, 403.

— 屨姓 XIV, 403.

— 蓮姓 XIV, 403.

— 骭姓 XIV, 403.

— 飢姓 XIV, 403.

Wei⁴ (b). 位姓 XIV, 457.

— 魏姓 XIV, 459, 460.

— 未姓 XIV, 460.

— 胃姓 XIV, 460.

— 謂姓 XIV, 460.

— 尉姓 XIV, 460.

— 蔚姓 XIV, 516.

— 衛姓 XIV, 466.

Wei⁴. 畏姓 XIV, 460.

Wei R. 衛水. See *Pai-ch'üan*.

Wei R. in Honan. 洧水 VII, 240.

— in Shantung. 濰水 VII, 208.

— tributary of the Yellow River in Shensi. 渭水 VII, 259, 260.

Wei-ch'i, game of. 圍棋. See Chequers.

— players, famous. See Chequers, XVII, 799.

Wei⁴-chiang². 魏彊姓 XIV, 605.

Wei-chih tree. 隈枝 XX, 283.

Wei⁴-ch'ih² (b). 尉遲姓 XIV, 620.

Wei³-cho¹*. 尾勺姓 XIV, 597.

Wei-hsien. 薇銜. See *Senecio nikoensis*.

Wei-hsü K. 危須 VIII, 53.

Wei²-hsü². 唯徐姓 XIV, 563.

Wei-hui F. 衛輝府 VI, 407-417.

Wei-i. 威儀. See Dignity of demeanour.

Wei-ju. 萎薹. See *Polygonatum officinale*.

Wei²-kuei¹. 圍龜姓 XIV, 563.

Wei-li K. (near Karashahr). 尉黎 VIII, 53.

Wei Liao Tzŭ [text]. 尉繚子. See War, art of, XXX, 84.

Wei-ling-hsien. 威靈仙. See *Clematis*.

Wei-mao. 衛矛. See *Euonymus*.

Wei-mo K. (in Korea). 穢貊 VIII, 27.

Wei-ning C., formerly F. 威寧府 VI, 1543, 1544.

Wei²-shêng¹ (b). 微生姓 XIV, 563.

Wei-t'ou K. (near Kucha). 尉頭 VIII, 53.

Wei-yü. 鮪魚. See Shad.

Wei-yü M. 委羽山 VII, 120.

Weights and measures. 度量權衡 XXXII, 12-16.

Well-sweeps. 桔槔 XXXII, 244.

Wells. 井 V, 39-42.

Wên¹ (b). 溫姓 XIV, 154.

Wên² (b). 文姓 XIV, 137.

— 聞姓 XIV, 139.

— 問姓 XIV, 477.

Wên⁴. 汶姓 XIV, 477.

Wên R., in Shantung. 汶水 VII, 205.

— rising in Yung-ning C., Shansi. 文水 VII, 210.

Wên-ch'ang (six stars of the Great Bear), God of Literature. 文昌之神 XVIII, 16-18.

Wên-chou F. 溫州府 VI, 1023-1026.

Wên-ch'üan. 文券. See Deeds, legal.

'Wên Chung Tzŭ.' 文中子 XXI, 446.

Wên²-jên² (b). 聞人姓 XIV, 571.

Wên¹-ku¹. 溫孤姓 XIV, 571.

Wên-kuang-kuo. 文光果. See *Xanthoceras*.

Wên miào ssŭ tien. 文廟祀典. See Confucian temples, sacrifices at.

Wên-mu-niao. 蚊母鳥. See Wader, black, etc.

Wên¹-p'ên². 溫盆姓 XIV, 571.

Wên-po. 榲桲. See Haw.

Wên¹-po^{2*} (b). 溫伯姓 XIV, 571.

Wên-shen (fabulous K.). 文身 VIII, 41.

Wên¹-shih²*-lan². 溫石蘭姓 XIV, 635.
 Wên-su K. (adjoining Kucha). 溫宿 VIII, 53.
 Wên¹-ti³*-han³ (b). 溫迪罕姓 XIV, 635.
 Wên tui. 問對. See Writings in the form of question and answer.
 Wên¹-tun¹ (b). 溫敦姓 XIV, 571.
 Wên Wang. 文王. See Sages or inspired men.
 Wên-yao-yü. 文鰲魚. See Flying-fish.
 Wêng. 甕. See Jars, tall.
 Wêng¹ (b). 翁姓 XIV, 22.
 Wêng⁴ (b). 甕姓 XIV, 453.
 Wens. See Goitres, wens, etc.
 Western guardian mountain. See H'u M.
 — Lake at Hang-chow in Chehkiang. 西湖 VII, 285-292.
 — sacred mountain. See Hua M.
 — watercourse (of ancient China). See Yellow River.
 Wet-nurses. See also Foster-mothers.
 — Imperial. 乳保 X, 55, 56 [b. 55].
 Whale. See also Cachalot.
 — 鯨魚 XIX, 138.
 — pa-lo-ya-yü. 把勒亞魚. See Fishes, strange, XIX, 150.
 Whampee (*Clausena wampi*, Oliv.). 黃皮果 XX, 286.
 Wheat and barley. 麥 XX, 32-34.
 Wheat-flour. 粉麪 XXVII, 268.
 Whipping. See Flogging.
 Whips. 鞭箠 XXXII, 242.
 Whiskers. See Beard, whiskers and moustache.
 Whistle. See Pan-pipes.
 Whistling. 嘯 XXIX, 73.
 Whitebait (*Hemiramphus intermedius*). 鱻魚 XIX, 143.
 — Chinese (*Leucosoma argentea*). 鱻殘魚 XIX, 147.
Wickstræmia japonica, Miq., and *W. canescens*, Meisn. 莧花 XX, 110.
 Wide learning and powerful memory. 博聞彊記 XXII, 112.
 Widows who will not re-marry. 閨節 XVI, 119-328 [b. 119-325].
 Wife and offspring. 婦人子嗣門. See Medical science, XVII, 404.
 Wife's family. 妻族 XII, 110.
 Will. 志氣 XXII, 62, 63.
 — See also Emotions and the will.
 Willow (*Salix babylonica*, L.). 柳 XX, 263-267.
 — sp., *ch'i* (with a coarse white leaf and reddish veins). 杞 XX, 262.
 Wind. 風 I, 65-69.
 — phenomena. 風異 IV, 60-64.
 — clouds, thunder, and rain, gods of. 風雲雷雨諸神 XVIII, 20, 21.
 — — — sacrifices to. 風雲雷雨祀典 XXVIII, 183.
 Windows. 窓牖 XXXII, 136.
 Wine (including grape-wine and spirit distilled from grain). 酒 XXVII, 269-283.
 Wine-cups, deep oblong. 缶 XXXII, 192.
 Wine-cups of various shapes, with legs and handles. 爵 XXXII, 193.
 Winnowing-baskets and brooms. 箕帚 XXXII, 246.

Winter. 冬 II, 80, 81.
 — beginning of (about November 7). 立冬 II, 84.
 — first month of. 孟冬 II, 82-83.
 — second month of. 仲冬 II, 85, 86.
 — third month of. 季冬 II, 91-93.
 — sacrifice (three days after the solstice). 臘日 II, 94.
 — — and thanksgiving for crops. 蜡臘 XXVIII, 245.
 — solstice. 冬至 II, 87-90.
 Wisdom. 智 XXII, 59.
 — See also Virtues, the five.
 Witches and wizards. 巫覡 XVII, 809, 810.
 Wives. See also Husband and wife.
 — of brothers. 妯娌 XII, 75.
 — of officials, titles of honour bestowed on. See Titles of honour.
 — and concubines. 嫡庶 XII, 46-48.
 Wizards. See Necromancers; Witches and wizards.
 Wo¹ (b). 渦姓 XIV, 220.
 Wo³ (b). 我姓 XIV, 435.
 Wo⁴* (b). 倨姓 XIV, 512.
 Wo-chü. 莧苣. See Lettuce.
 Wolf and jackal. 豺狼 XIX, 70.
 Womankind in general. 閨媛總部 XVI, 1-22.
 Women, abdominal complaints of. 婦人帶下門. See Medical science, XVII, 417, 418.
 — aggrieved. 閨恨 XVI, 361-368 [b. 361-364].
 — artistic. 閨巧 XVI, 348 [b.].
 — beautiful. 閨艷 XVI, 350-360 [b. 350, 351].
 — duties of. 閨職 XVI, 371, 372.
 — filial. See Daughters, filial.
 — fortunate. 閨福 XVI, 349 [b.].
 — genito-urinary diseases of. 婦人前陰諸疾門 and 婦人交腸門. See Medical science, XVII, 240.
 — good and virtuous. 閨淑 XVI, 23-31 [b. 23-27].
 — heroic and devoted. 閨義 XVII, 40-44 [b. 40-43].
 — strange and inspired. 閨奇 XVI, 341-347 [b. 341-344].
 — who have awakened to religious truth. 閨悟 XVI, 369, 370 [b. 369].
 — who prefer death to dishonour. 閨烈 XVI, 45-118 [b. 45-114].
 — who will not marry a second husband. See Widows, etc.
 — wise and capable. 閨識 XVI, 329-332 [b. 329-331].
 — witty and accomplished. 閨慧 XVI, 340 [b.].
 — writers. 閨藻 XVI, 333-339 [b. 333-336].
 Women's dreams of coition with disembodied spirits. 婦人夢與鬼交門. See Medical science, XVII, 420.
 Wood. See Five Elements.
 Wood-cutting. 樵 XVII, 17.
 Woodlouse. 蝨蟲 XIX, 191.
 Woodpecker. 啄木鳥 XIX, 48.
Woodwardia japonica, Sw. 狗脊 XX, 166.
 Woodwork. See Carpentry and woodwork.
 Wool. 絨 XXVII, 313.
 Word-puzzles. See Riddles and word-puzzles.
 Words. See also Characters.

Words and deeds. 言行 XXII, 76.

— and phraseology of local dialects explained by various writers.

方言 XXIV, 143-146.

Worms. *See also* Earthworm; Tapeworm.

— in asses' bellies at breeding season. 風驢肚內蟲 XIX, 191

— intestinal. 諸蟲門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 349.

— and *ku* poison. 蟲 XIX, 191.

Wounds received from falls, from swords, and bamboo and wooden instruments. 跌打金刃竹木破傷門. *See* Medical science, XVII, 397-400.

'Wranglers,' names of the first two or three, from the T'ang to the Ming dynasty, inclusive. *See* Examinations for master's and doctor's degree, XXV, 71.

Writers, famous. *See* Authors and men of letters.

Writing. *See* Characters and writing.

— art of. *See* Calligraphy; Handwriting.

Writing-materials. *See* XXIV, 147-160.

Writings in the form of question and answer. 問對 XXIII, 173.

Wrong. *See* Right and wrong.

Wu. 無. *See* Vessels, tall sacrificial.

Wu¹ (b). 烏姓 XIV, 90.

— 巫姓 XIV, 97.

Wu^{1*}. 屋姓 XIV, 509.

Wu² (b). 吳姓 XIV, 77-82.

— 毋姓 XIV, 98.

— 無姓 XIV, 100.

— 無姓 XIV, 100.

— 吾姓 XIV, 97.

Wu². 梧姓 XIV, 100.

— 涪姓 XIV, 100.

— 郇姓 XIV, 100.

— 莫姓 XIV, 100.

— 舞姓 XIV, 100.

Wu³ (b). 武姓 XIV, 415.

— 五姓 XIV, 417.

— 伍姓 XIV, 414.

— 午姓 XIV, 417.

— 仵姓 XIV, 417.

Wu³. 舞姓 XIV, 418.

Wu⁴ (b). 迂姓 XIV, 417.

— 鄔姓 XIV, 418.

— 務姓 XIV, 464.

— 悟姓 XIV, 465.

Wu^{4*} (b). 沃姓 XIV, 509.

— 物姓 XIV, 516.

Wu^{4*}. 扞姓 XIV, 517.

Wu M., in Hang-chou F., Chekiang. 吳山 VII, 105.

— in K'uei-chou F., Ssüch'uan. 巫山 VII, 177.

— (western guardian), in Fêng-hsiang F., Shensi. 吳山 VII, 77.

— — genius of the. 西鎮吳山之神 XVIII, 26.

Wu¹-an¹ (b). 武安姓 XIV, 599.

Wu-chia. 烏杞. *See* Orissa.

Wu-chiang. 烏長. *See* Udyāna.

Wu-ch'ang F. 武昌府 VI, 1115-1126.

Wu²-ch'ê¹ (b). 毋車姓 XIV, 568.

Wu¹-ch'ên². 巫臣姓 XIV, 568.

Wu³-ch'êng². 武成姓 XIV, 599.

Wu⁴-ch'êng² (b). 務成姓 XIV, 607.

Wu-chi. 巫覡. *See* Witches and wizards.

Wu-chia. 五加. *See* *Acanthopanax*.

Wu²-chiang¹ (b). 毋將姓 XIV, 568.

Wu³-ch'iang². 武彊姓 XIV, 599.

Wu-chiu. 烏臼. *See* *Sapium*.

— 烏葦. *See* *Trichomanes*.

Wu³-chiu¹ (b). 五鳩姓 XIV, 599.

Wu²-ch'iu¹ (b). 吾丘姓 XIV, 566.

— 毋丘姓 XIV, 568.

Wu-chou F. 梧州府 VI, 1429-1436.

Wu-chou M. 沃洲山 VII, 116.

Wu-chü K. (part of Korea). 沃沮 VIII, 30.

Wu²-chung¹. 毋終姓 XIV, 568.

Wu³-chung⁴. 武仲姓 XIV, 599.

Wu-hsieh M. 五洩山 VII, 115.

Wu-hsien. 五絃. *See* Guitar, small.

Wu¹-hsien². 巫咸姓 XIV, 568.

Wu-hua-kuo. 無花果. *See* Fig, common.

Wu-huan. 烏桓. *See* Tunguses.

Wu-huan-tzŭ. 無患子. *See* *Sapindus*.

Wu-i K. (between Karashahr and Kucha). 烏夷 VIII, 63.

— M. 武夷山 VII, 181-184.

Wu-i-shan-li K. (south of Parthia). 烏弋山離 VIII, 57.

Wu-jo K. 兀惹 VIII, 41.

Wu²-kou¹. 無鉤姓 XIV, 568.

Wu¹-ku³-lun² (b). 烏古論姓 XIV, 634.

Wu¹-ku³-sun¹ (b). 烏古孫姓 XIV, 634.

Wu-kung. 蜈蚣. *See* Centipede.

— M., between Chi-an F. and Yüan-chou F., Kiangsi. 武功山 VII, 150.

— M., in Hsi-an F., Shensi. 武功山 VII, 66.

Wu-la-shih. 烏刺尸. *See* Rash.

Wu¹-lan². 烏蘭姓 XIV, 568.

Wu-lao M. 五老山 VII, 37.

Wu-lei. 無雷. *See* Tseter.

Wu-lien-mei. 烏斂莓. *See* *Vitis pentaphylla*.

Wu¹-lin²-ta^{1*} (b). 烏林苔姓 XIV, 634.

Wu³-lo². 武羅姓 XIV, 599.

Wu-lo-hou K. 烏洛侯 VIII, 128.

Wu¹-lo^{4*}-lan². 烏落蘭姓 XIV, 635.

Wu²-lou². 無婁姓 XIV, 568.

Wu-lou-tzŭ. 無漏子. *See* Date-palm.

Wu^{1*}-lu² (b). 屋廬姓 XIV, 617.

Wu³-lu^{4*} (b). 五鹿姓 XIV, 599.

Wu-lun K. (in Indo-China). 無論 VIII, 101.

Wu¹-ma³ (b). 巫馬姓 XIV, 567.

Wu-mêng-chün-min F. 烏蒙軍民府 VI, 645.

- Wu-mu. 烏木. See Ebony.
 Wu-na-ho K. (in Parthia). 烏那曷 VIII, 68.
 Wu⁴*.niu³.yü². 勿忸于姓 XIV, 638.
 Wu-nu-shou. 鴈鴝獸. See Seal.
 Wu-pei-tzü. 五倍子. See Gall-insects.
 Wu-sha. 烏殺. See Yangihissar.
 Wu-shê-yen-na. 鄔闍衍那. See Ujjain.
 Wu³.shên¹ (b). 伍參姓 XIV, 599.
 Wu¹.shih⁴. 烏氏姓 XIV, 568.
 Wu-shih M. 烏石山 VII, 179.
 Wu¹.shih²*.lan² (b). 烏石蘭姓 XIV, 635.
 Wu-shih-tzü (fruit-tree). 無食子 XX, 310.
 Wu-shu. 鼯鼠. See Flying squirrel.
 Wu¹.sun¹ (b). 烏孫姓 XIV, 568.
 Wu-sun K. 烏孫 VIII, 58.
 Wu Tai Shih. 五代史. See 'History of the Five Dynasties.'
 Wu-t'ai M. 五臺山 VII, 31-34.
 Wu-tan M. 武擔山 VII, 172.
 Wu-t'an-tzü-li K. 烏貪訾離 VIII, 53.
 Wu-tang M., in Hsiang-yang F., Hupeh. 武當山 VII, 155-158.
 Wu-ting F., in Yunnan. 武定府 VI, 1501-1504.
 Wu-tou. 烏頭. See Aconite, tubers of.
 Wu-tsei. 烏賊. See Cuttle-fish.
 Wu³.tu¹. 武都姓 XIV, 599.
 Wu Tzü [text]. 吳子. See War, art of, XXX, 83.
 Wu-tzü-shih (fruit-tree). 五子實 XX, 311.
 Wu¹.wan² (b). 烏丸姓 XIV, 568.
 Wu Wang. 武王. See Sages or inspired men.
 Wu³.wang². 五王姓 XIV, 599.
 Wu-wei-tzü. 五味子. See Schizandra.
 Wu-yao. 烏藥. See *Lindera strychnifolia*.
 Wu¹.yen² (b). 烏延姓 XIV, 568.
 Wu².yen² (b). 毋鹽姓 XIV, 568.
 Wu⁴*.yen² (b). 兀顏姓 XIV, 620.
 Wu¹*.yin³ (b). 屋引姓 XIV, 613.
 Wu-yu. 屋遊. See *Cotyledon malacophylla*.
 Wu¹.yü⁴*. 烏浴姓 XIV, 568.
 Wu².yung¹. 無庸姓 XIV, 568.

Xanthoceras sorbifolia, Bge. 文光果 XX, 286.
Xylosma racemosum, Miq., or *Ilex cornuta*, Lindl. 冬青 XX, 308.

- Ya. 雅. See Instrument used in music, wooden, shaped like an elongated barrel.
 Ya² (b). 牙姓 XIV, 223.
 — 衙姓 XIV, 223.
 Ya³ (b). 雅姓 XIV, 440.
 Ya⁴. 亞姓 XIV, 223.
 — 晉姓 XIV, 223.
 Ya⁴*. 軋姓 XIV, 519.
 Ya-chih-ts'ao. 鴨跖草. See *Commelyna*.
 Ya-chou F., formerly C. 雅州 VI, 637, 638.
 Ya⁴.fan⁴. 亞飯姓 XIV, 611.

Ya-lu R. in Manchuria. 鴨綠江 VII, 200.

Ya-fu-lu plant. 押不蘆 XX, 178.

Ya-ta. 噉噉. See Ephthalites.

Yai² (b). 崖姓 XIV, 104.

Yai-mén M. 崖門山 VII, 188.

Yai-tsung plant. 崖櫻 XX, 139.

Yak. See Ox.

Yams and other tubers (*Dioscorea*, sp.). 薯 XX, 54.

Yang¹ (b). 莢姓 XIV, 309.

Yang² (b). 楊姓 XIV, 224.

— 楊姓 XIV, 225-232.

— 陽姓 XIV, 224.

— 羊姓 XIV, 297.

Yang². 洋姓 XIV, 310.

Yang³ (b). 養姓 XIV, 441.

— 仰姓 XIV, 442.

Yang⁴. 鞅姓 XIV, 442.

Yang M. 仰山 VII, 151.

Yang².ch'êng² (b). 陽成姓 XIV, 583.

Yang-chih-chu. 羊躑躅. See *Rhododendron sinense*.

Yang².chio²* (b). 羊角姓 XIV, 583.

Yang-chou F. 揚州府 VI, 753-768.

Yang-chou K. 揚州 VIII, 96.

Yang-i. 養夷. See Yanghikend.

Yang lao. 養老. See Pensions, old age.

Yang-lu. 楊櫨. See *Dier villa*.

Yang-lung lake, in Kueichou. 養龍坑 VII, 306.

Yang-mei. 楊梅. See *Arbutus*.

Yang².mên². 陽門姓 XIV, 587.

Yang².shê²* (b). 羊舌姓 XIV, 583.

Yang shih. 養士. See Education, endowment of.

Yang².sun¹ (b). 楊孫姓 XIV, 583.

Yang-t'ao. 陽桃. See *Actinidia*.

Yang-tse R. See also Four great watercourses of ancient China.

— 江 VII, 265-276.

— (southern watercourse), spirit of the. 南瀆江水之神 XVIII, 27.

'Yang Tzü.' 楊子 XXI, 445.

Yang².yu² (b). 養由姓 XIV, 603.

Yanghikend. 養夷 VIII, 86.

Yangihissar [Cunningham]. 烏殺 VIII, 77.

Yao. 藥. See Herbs, medicinal.

Yao¹ (b). 要姓 XIV, 198.

— 腰姓 XIV, 199.

— 幺姓 XIV, 199.

Yao² (b). 姚姓 XIV, 192, 193.

— 鈔姓 XIV, 197.

— 堯姓 XIV, 197.

— 徭姓 XIV, 199.

— 搖姓 XIV, 198.

— 繇姓 XIV, 356.

Yao³. 滌姓 XIV, 433.

— 冚姓 XIV, 450.

Yao M. 嶠山 VII, 64.
Yao tribe. 猺. See Kuangtung, savage tribes of.
Yao, the Emperor. 堯. See Sages or inspired men.
Yao-an F. (the modern Yao-chou in Ch'u-hsiung F., Yünnan). 姚安府 VI, 1497, 1498.
Yao-kuai. 妖怪. See Elves, etc.
Yao²-li³ (b). 瑶里姓 XIV, 577.
 — 姚李姓 XIV, 578.
Yao mên. 瘧門. See Fevers of various kinds.
Yarkand (*Ché-chü-chia*) [Watters]. 斡旬迦 VIII, 77.
 — (*So-chü*). 莎車 VIII, 57.
Year, the, in general. 歲功總部 II, 1-10.
Year-god. 太歲之神 XVIII, 32.
 — sacrifice to. 太歲祀典 XXVIII, 239.
Year titles. 紀元 IX, 207-214.
Yeast. 麴蘖 XXVII, 302, 303.
Yeh. 椰. See Cocoa-nut.
Yeh¹. 耶姓 XIV, 223.
Yeh² or T'u² (b). 茶姓 XIV, 100.
Yeh³ (b). 也姓 XIV, 440.
 — 冶姓 XIV, 440.
 — 埜姓 XIV, 440.
 — 野姓 XIV, 441.
Yeh⁴ (b). 夜姓 XIV, 489.
*Yeh⁴** (b). 謁姓 XIV, 517.
 — 葉姓 XIV, 549.
 — 業姓 XIV, 550.
 — 揆姓 XIV, 550.
*Yeh⁴**. 薛姓 XIV, 518.
 — 孽姓 XIV, 524.
 — 藥姓 XIV, 524.
 — 藥姓 XIV, 524.
 — 業姓 XIV, 550.
Yeh ko fan wei mên. 噎膈反胃門. See Obstructions of the oesophagus, etc.
*Yeh²-lü⁴** (b). 耶律姓 XIV, 579-582.
Yeh-niao (passerine bird). 冶鳥 XIX, 51.
Yellow River. See also Four great watercourses of ancient China; 'Plan of the Yellow River,' etc.
 — 河 VII, 217-236.
 — (western watercourse), spirit of the. 西瀆河水之神 XVIII, 27.
Yen. 硯. See Ink-slabs.
Yen¹ (b). 燕姓 XIV, 180.
 — 闕姓 XIV, 184.
 — 淹姓 XIV, 450.
Yen¹. 焉姓 XIV, 184.
 — 煙姓 XIV, 184.
Yen² (b). 言姓 XIV, 157.
 — 顏姓 XIV, 169, 170.
 — 延姓 XIV, 182.
 — 閏姓 XIV, 370.

Yen² (b). 嚴姓 XIV, 371.
 — 閭姓 XIV, 373.
 — 鹽姓 XIV, 370.
Yen². 鬲姓 XIV, 172.
Yen³ (b). 兗姓 XIV, 426.
 — 偃姓 XIV, 424.
 — 偃姓 XIV, 424.
Yen³. 鷗姓 XIV, 424.
 — 眼姓 XIV, 425.
 — 衍姓 XIV, 426.
 — 奄姓 XIV, 450.
Yen⁴ (b). 鄢姓 XIV, 183.
 — 晏姓 XIV, 481.
 — 硯姓 XIV, 482.
 — 彥姓 XIV, 482.
Yen⁴. 鴈姓 XIV, 481.
Yen M. 燕山 VII, 12.
Yen R. 剡溪 VII, 294.
Yen-an F. 延安府 VI, 541-550.
Yen²-chan³ (b). 顏蓋姓 XIV, 575.
Yen²-ch'êng² (b). 顏成姓 XIV, 575.
Yen-ch'i. 焉耆. See Karashahr.
Yen¹-ch'i². 焉耆姓 XIV, 577.
Yen-chih M. 焉支山 VII, 80.
Yen-ching Mil. Dist. 鹽井. See Chien-ch'ang, five military districts of.
Yen²-chou¹. 延州姓 XIV, 577.
Yen-chou F. in Chehkiang. 嚴州府 VI, 1017-1022.
 — in Shantung. 兗州府 VI, 209-248.
Yen²-chün¹ (b). 嚴君姓 XIV, 594.
Yen-hu-so. 延胡索. See *Corydalis*.
Yen-lai-hung. 鴈來紅. See *Amarantus gangeticus*.
Yen²-ling² (b). 延陵姓 XIV, 576.
Yen-lung. 鹽龍. See Lizard, sp.
Yen-mên M. 鴈門山 VII, 45.
Yen-p'ing F. 延平府 VI, 1065-1070.
Yen-shih. 鹽使. See Salt Comptroller.
Yen³-shih¹. 偃師姓 XIV, 600.
Yen-tang M. 鴈蕩山 VII, 132.
 — Southern. See *Nan-yen-tang* M.
Yerkiang. See Yarkand.
Yew, nut-bearing (*Torreya nucifera*, S. & Z.). 榧 XX, 235.
Yezo (the northernmost island of Japan). See Ainus of Yezo and Saghalien.
Yi. 鷂. See Fish-hawk.
 — 薊. See *Spiranthes*.
*Yi⁴** (b). 益姓 XIV, 543.
 — 墨姓 XIV, 544.
 — 玆姓 XIV, 547.
*Yi⁴**. 鈇姓 XIV, 547.

Yi-ch'i. 奕棋. See Chequers.

Yielding to others. 謙讓 XXII, 285, 286.

Yin¹ (b). 因姓 XIV, 135.

— 閻姓 XIV, 136.

— 殷姓 XIV, 138.

— 陰姓 XIV, 364.

— 闐姓 XIV, 139.

Yin¹. 禪姓 XIV, 136.

— 炆姓 XIV, 136.

— 霧姓 XIV, 366.

— 音姓 XIV, 366.

Yin² (b). 寅姓 XIV, 136.

— 銀姓 XIV, 136.

— 吟姓 XIV, 366.

Yin². 鬱姓 XIV, 139.

Yin³ (b). 尹姓 XIV, 421.

— 隱姓 XIV, 422.

Yin³. 引姓 XIV, 422.

— 寅姓 XIV, 422.

Yin⁴ (b). 印姓 XIV, 476.

Yin⁴. 引姓 XIV, 476.

Yin fish. 印魚 XIX, 148.

— M. 隱山 VII, 193.

— and *Yang*. 陰陽. See Positive and Negative Principles.

Yin-ch'én. 茵陳. See *Artemisia capillaris*.

Yin hsi. 陰襲. See Hereditary official rank.

Yin-hsing. 銀杏. See *Salisburia*.

Yin i. 隱逸. See Retirement from the world.

Yin-po-chien. 淫薄健. See *Invakan*.

Yin-ti-chüeh plant. 陰地厥 XX, 175.

Yin³-wên² (b). 尹文姓 XIV, 600.

Yin³-wu³ (b). 尹午姓 XIV, 600.

Yin-ya. 姻婭. See Sisters-in-law and brothers-in-law.

Yin-yang-huo. 淫羊藿. See *Epimedium*.

Yin-yü. 隱語. See Riddles and word-puzzles.

— 茵蓐. See *Skimmia*.

Ying. 應. See Bamboo instrument used for giving signals, etc.

— 罍. See Jars, squat, with lip and ear.

— 鶯. See Oriole.

Ying¹ (b). 英姓 XIV, 316.

Ying¹. 嬰姓 XIV, 317.

Ying² (b). 營姓 XIV, 316.

— 羸姓 XIV, 316.

Ying². 瀛姓 XIV, 317.

— 盈姓 XIV, 317.

— 郢姓 XIV, 317.

Ying³ (b). 穎姓 XIV, 444.

Ying³. 郢姓 XIV, 444.

Ying⁴ (b). 應姓 XIV, 324.

Ying R. 潁水 VII, 246.

Ying¹-ch'i². 嬰齊姓 XIV, 588.

Ying-ch'un. 迎春. See *Jasminum nudiflorum*.

Ying-hu. 蠅虎. See Spider.

Ying shih. 應事. See Conduct of affairs.

Ying-su. 鶯粟. See Poppy, opium.

Ying-f'ao. 櫻桃. See Cherry.

Ying-yü. 嬰蔓. See Grape-vine, wild.

Yō. 簫. See Flute, short, with three holes.

Yo¹* (b). 約姓 XIV, 534.

Yo⁴* (b). 樂姓 XIV, 511.

— 藥姓 XIV, 527.

— 岳姓 XIV, 511.

— 嶽姓 XIV, 512.

— 簫姓 XIV, 535.

Yo⁴*. 鑰姓 XIV, 535.

Yo⁴*-ch'êng⁴ (b). 樂正姓 XIV, 617.

Yo-chou F. 岳州府 VI, 1219-1226.

Yo Fei, the 'Loyal Hero,' canonised and worshipped as a god. 岳

忠武王 XVIII, 38.

Yō fu. 樂府. See Songs, collections of.

Yo⁴*-li⁴. 樂利姓 XIV, 617.

Yo⁴*-lo²-ko²* (b). 藥羅葛姓 XIV, 640.

Yō-lu M. 嶽麓山 VII, 160.

Yō-lo. 曜嚳. See Ephthalites.

Yo⁴*-wang² (b). 樂王姓 XIV, 617.

Yo⁴*-yang² (b). 樂羊姓 XIV, 617.

Yo⁴*-yin³. 樂尹姓 XIV, 617.

Youth. See Old age and youth.

Youths, inspired. 神童 XXV, 107.

Yü. 猶. See *Caryopteris*.

— 甌. See Jars for containing spirits.

— 櫟. See Oak, sp.

— 柚. See Pumelo.

— 莠. See *Setaria*.

Yu¹ (b). 優姓 XIV, 355.

— 幽姓 XIV, 356.

Yu¹. 憂姓 XIV, 356.

— 鄺姓 XIV, 356.

Yu² (b). 尤姓 XIV, 326.

— 游姓 XIV, 326.

— 由姓 XIV, 353.

— 油姓 XIV, 356.

— 郵姓 XIV, 355.

— 猷姓 XIV, 355.

— 猶姓 XIV, 356.

— (or Yao²) 繇姓 XIV, 356.

Yu². 條姓 XIV, 509.

Yu³ (b). 攸姓 XIV, 355.

— 有姓 XIV, 445.

— 酉姓 XIV, 446.

— 友姓 XIV, 447.

— 羨姓 XIV, 447.

Yu⁴ (b). 又姓 XIV, 498.

Yu⁴ (b). 右姓 XIV, 498.
 — 佑姓 XIV, 500.
 — 幼姓 XIV, 500.
 Yu¹. 牖姓 XIV, 447.
 Fu (tree-climbing animal). 猶 XIX, 123.
 Fu-chieh. 游俠. See Swashbucklers, roving.
 Yu³-ch'ung². 有窮姓 XIV, 603.
 Fu fêng tan tu pan chên mên. 遊風丹毒斑疹門. See Fevers, infectious.
 Yu⁴-hsing² (b). 右行姓 XIV, 603.
 Yu³-hu⁴. 有扈姓 XIV, 603.
 Yu⁴-lien². 宥連姓 XIV, 613.
 Yu³-nan². 有男姓 XIV, 603.
 Fu-po. 由跋. See *Arisæma ringens*.
 Fu-po-lo plant. 優鉢羅 XX, 124.
 Yu⁴-shih¹ (b). 右師姓 XIV, 603.
 Fu-shui. 游說. See Politicians, peripatetic.
 Yu²-shui³ (b). 游水姓 XIV, 592.
 Yu²-ti⁴ (b). 游棣姓 XIV, 592.
 Yu⁴-tsai³ (b). 右宰姓 XIV, 603.
 Yu³-t'ung¹ (b). 友通姓 XIV, 603.
 Yu²-wu² (b). 由吾姓 XIV, 592.
 Yu-yang-hsüan-fu, township in Ssüch'uan. 西陽宣撫司 VI, 647.
 Fu-yen. 軸蜥. See Centipede, harmless sp.
 Yu⁴-yin³. 右尹姓 XIV, 603.
 Yu²-yü⁴*. 游稗姓 XIV, 593.
 Fū. 芋. See *Colocasia*.
 — 盂. See Rice-bowls.
 — 蟻. See Tortoise, *tuan-hu*.
 Yü¹. 與姓 XIV, 64.
 — 迂姓 XIV, 100.
 Yü² (b). 魚姓 XIV, 55.
 — 漁姓 XIV, 63.
 — 於姓 XIV, 63.
 — 輿姓 XIV, 64.
 — 余姓 XIV, 61.
 — 餘姓 XIV, 64.
 — 虞姓 XIV, 65.
 — 于姓 XIV, 92.
 — 孟姓 XIV, 99.
 — 紆姓 XIV, 100.
 — 邴姓 XIV, 100.
 — 俞姓 XIV, 93.
 — 史姓 XIV, 100.
 Yu². 吁姓 XIV, 100.
 — 謁姓 XIV, 100.
 — 愚姓 XIV, 100.
 — 庠姓 XIV, 457.
 Yü¹ (b). 園姓 XIV, 410.
 — 宇姓 XIV, 418.
 — 羽姓 XIV, 418.

Yü³ (b). 翊姓 XIV, 410.
 — 禹姓 XIV, 418.
 — 萬姓 XIV, 418.
 — 庾姓 XIV, 416.
 Yü². 匱姓 XIV, 410.
 — 與姓 XIV, 410.
 — 搗姓 XIV, 410.
 — 鄙姓 XIV, 418.
 Yü⁴ (b). 譽姓 XIV, 64.
 — 御姓 XIV, 461.
 — 豫姓 XIV, 461.
 — 喻姓 XIV, 461.
 — 愈姓 XIV, 418.
 — 諭姓 XIV, 461.
 — 遇姓 XIV, 462.
 Yü⁴. 裕姓 XIV, 465.
 Yü⁴* or Ku¹* (b). 谷姓 XIV, 507.
 — 欲姓 XIV, 510.
 — 浴姓 XIV, 510.
 — 郁姓 XIV, 507.
 — 鬻姓 XIV, 507.
 — 聿姓 XIV, 515.
 — 適姓 XIV, 515.
 — 鬱姓 XIV, 516.
 Yü⁴*. 育姓 XIV, 509.
 — 鄭姓 XIV, 509.
 Fu fish. 鰯魚 XIX, 143.
 Fu M. 羽山 VII, 26.
 Fu R. (in Yung-chou F., Hunan). 愚溪 VII, 300.
 — (headwater of an affluent of the Han R. in Honan). 清水 VII, 255.
 Yü, the Emperor. 禹. See Sages or inspired men.
 Fu tree. 械 XX, 251.
 Fu-ché K. 俞折 VIII, 138.
 Fu-chih. 御製. See Imperially edited or executed works of literature.
 Fu-chih-tzū (a twining plant). 預知子 XX, 169.
 Yü⁴*-chiu³-lü² (b). 郁久閭姓 XIV, 638.
 Yü²-ch'iu¹ (b). 余丘姓 XIV, 565.
 — 於丘姓 XIV, 565.
 — 虞丘姓 XIV, 568.
 Fu-chou M. 鬱洲山 VII, 94.
 Fu-chüeh-lü. 嫗厥律 VIII, 138.
 Fu-hu fish (fabulous). 魚虎 XIX, 146.
 Fu-hua cave in the 天階 T'ien-chieh M. 玉華洞 VII, 186.
 Fu-hui K. (variously identified as Ladakh [Eitel], Aktasch [Watters], etc.). 於麀 VIII, 63.
 Fu-jén K. 俞人 VIII, 27.
 Fu-jui. 玉蕊. See *Passiflora*.
 Fu-kan-tzū (*Phyllanthus Emblica*, L.). 餘甘子 XX, 310.

Fü-li. 郁李. See *Prunus japonica*.
Fü-li-shih K. 郁立師 VIII, 56.
Fü-lin F., formerly Mil. Dist. 榆林衛 VI, 575.
Yü¹-ling² (b). 於陵姓 XIV, 568.
Yü⁴-lung². 御龍姓 XIV, 605.
Fü-man. 愉漫. See Suman.
Fü-mei-jén. 虞美人. See Poppy.
Fü-mi (or 拘彌 *Chü-mi*) K. (near Kumok). 扞彌 VIII, 54.
Fü-po. 玉柏. See *Lycopodium japonicum*.
Fü-shih fish. 魚師 XIX, 146.
 — (tribes of the North-west). 禹氏 VIII, 47.
Fü-ssü. 雩祀. See Summer sacrifice for rain.
 — M. 玉筍山 VII, 151.
Yü²-sun¹ (b). 魚孫姓 XIV, 564.
Fü-t'ien. 于闐. See Khotan.
Yü²-tou⁴. 俞豆姓 XIV, 568.
Fü-tsan. 玉簪. See *Funkia*.
 — 玉瓚. See Vessels of jade, saucepan-shaped.
Fü-t'ung, district of. 魚通. See *Chang-ho-hsi*, etc.
Yü³-wên² (b). 宇文姓 XIV, 598, 599.
Yü²-yang² (b). 漁陽姓 XIV, 565.
Yü⁴-yüan²-chên¹*. 郁原甄姓 XIV, 638.
Füan. 鼃. See Turtle, marine.
Yüan¹ (b). 蜎姓 XIV, 183.
 — 淵姓 XIV, 184.
 — 宛姓 XIV, 423.
Yüan¹. 鴛姓 XIV, 158.
 — 冤姓 XIV, 158.
Yüan² (b). 元姓 XIV, 140-144; 183.
 — 袁姓 XIV, 151-153.
 — 揅姓 XIV, 158.
 — 轅姓 XIV, 156.
 — 原姓 XIV, 156.
 — 源姓 XIV, 156.
 — 爰姓 XIV, 156.
 — 垣姓 XIV, 157.
 — 員姓 XIV, 477.
Yüan². 袁姓 XIV, 158.
 — 園姓 XIV, 158.
 — 揅姓 XIV, 158.
 — 滾姓 XIV, 158.
 — 邗姓 XIV, 158.
 — 圓姓 XIV, 184.
 — 𪔐姓 XIV, 158.
 — 𪔐姓 XIV, 158.
Yüan³ (b). 阮姓 XIV, 423.
 — 院姓 XIV, 482.
 — 苑姓 XIV, 423.
 — 遠姓 XIV, 424.
Yüan⁴. 掾姓 XIV, 184.
Füan R., affluent of the 衛 Wei R. in Honan. 洹水 VII, 213.

Füan R., in W. Hunan. 沅水 VII, 299.
Yüan-chiang C.L.C., formerly F. 元江府 VI, 1506.
Füan-chih. 遠志. See *Polygala sibirica*.
Füan-ch'ing. 芫青. See Beetle.
Yüan-chou F. 袁州府 VI, 911-918.
Yüan²-chung⁴ (b). 原仲姓 XIV, 571.
Füan-hsien. 阮咸. See Banjo.
Füan-hua. 芫花. See *Daphne*.
Füan-i. 垣衣. See Moss, sp.
Yüan²-k'ang⁴ (b). 原亢姓 XIV, 571.
*Yüan²-po²**. 原伯姓 XIV, 571.
Füan-shên. 元參. See *Scrophularia*.
Füan Shih. 元史. See 'History of the Yüan dynasty.'
Füan-wei. 鳶尾. See *Iris tectorum*.
Yüan⁴-yang² (b). 苑羊姓 XIV, 600.
*Yüeh⁴** (b). 月姓 XIV, 517.
 — 越姓 XIV, 517.
 — 悅姓 XIV, 519.
 — (or *yo⁴**) 藥姓 XIV, 527.
*Yüeh⁴**. 削姓 XIV, 517.
 — 粵姓 XIV, 517.
 — 櫟姓 XIV, 535.
Füeh M. 月巖 VII, 171.
Füeh-chi. 月季. See *Rosa indica*.
Yüeh⁴-chiao¹*. 越椒姓 XIV, 620.
Füeh-chih K. (Ephthalites). 月氏 VIII, 52.
Yüeh⁴-chih³*-ch'i³** (b). 越質詰姓 XIV, 640.
Füeh hsing. 削刑. See Cutting off the feet.
Yüeh⁴-jên²* (b). 越人姓 XIV, 620.
Yüeh⁴-li⁴** (b). 悅力姓 XIV, 622.
Yüeh⁴-lo⁴**. 越勒姓 XIV, 620.
Füeh-lo-pei-ni K. 越勒倍泥 VIII, 128.
Füeh-p'an tribe (N.W. of the Wu-sun). 悅般 VIII, 67.
Yüeh-sui Mil. Dist. 越雋. See Chien-ch'ang, five military districts of.
Füeh-ti-yen K. 越底延 VIII, 68.
Füeh-wang-yü-suan plant. 越王餘算 XX, 180.
Yüeh⁴-yang²*. 櫟陽姓 XIV, 630.
Fün. 芸. See Rue.
Yün¹ (b). 芸姓 XIV, 139.
Yün² (b). 云姓 XIV, 139.
 — 雲姓 XIV, 139.
Yün². 晏姓 XIV, 139.
 — 𪔐姓 XIV, 139.
 — 邳姓 XIV, 139.
 — 勻姓 XIV, 136.
Yün³ (b). 惲姓 XIV, 422.
Yün³. 允姓 XIV, 422.
Yün⁴ (b). 員姓 XIV, 477.
 — 韻姓 XIV, 476.
Yün⁴. 運姓 XIV, 477.
 — 鄆姓 XIV, 477.

Fün M. 雲山 VII, 171.
Fün R., branch of the *Han* R. in Hupeh. 湓水 VII, 296.
*Yün*⁴-ch'ü² (b). 運期姓 XIV, 609.
Fün ch'i mén. 運氣門. See Pathological effects of temperature, etc.
Fün-ku M. 雲谷山 VII, 185.
Fün-lung M. 雲龍山 VII, 94.
Fün-mén M. (in Ch'ing-chou F., Shantung). 雲門山 VII, 27.
 — (in Shao-hsing F., Chehkiang). 雲門山 VII, 114.
Fün-méng lake (in Ching-chou F., Hupeh). 雲夢澤 VII, 297.
Yün-nan F. 雲南府 VI, 1457-1466.
Fün-shih. 雲實. See *Casalpinia*.
Fün-t'ai. 雲臺. See *Brassica*.
Fün-tai M. 雲臺山 VII, 178.
Fün-tou. 熨斗. See Flat-irons.
Yün-yang F. 鄖陽府 VI, 1159-1162.
*Yün*⁴-yen¹. 運奄姓 XIV, 609.
Fung. 薤. See *Ipomoea aquatica*.
*Yung*¹ (b). 雍姓 XIV, 32.
 — 離姓 XIV, 37.
 — 庸姓 XIV, 37.
 — 鄺姓 XIV, 37.

*Yung*¹. 顓姓 XIV, 37.
*Yung*². 融姓 XIV, 31.
*Yung*³ (b). 永姓 XIV, 444.
 — 勇姓 XIV, 379.
*Yung*³. 甬姓 XIV, 379.
*Yung*⁴ (b). 用姓 XIV, 455.
Yung-ch'ang F. 永昌府 VI, 1509-1513.
*Yung*¹-ch'iu¹ (b). 雍丘姓 XIV, 556.
Yung-chou F. 永州府 VI, 1271-1284.
*Yung*¹-jên² (b). 雍人姓 XIV, 556.
*Yung*¹-mên² (b). 雍門姓 XIV, 556.
Yung-ning F. 永寧府 VI, 1514.
Yung-ning-hsüan-fu, township in Ssüch'uan. 永寧宣撫司 VI, 647.
Yung-p'ing F. 永平府 VI, 55-66.
Fung-yü. 鱖魚. See Tench.
Yünnan, native townships of. 雲南土司 VI, 1515-1520.
 — province of, in general. 雲南總部 VI, 1453-1456.
Zafār (on the S. E. coast of Arabia). 祖法兒 VIII, 106.
Zebra. 鹿蜀. See Beasts, strange, XIX, 123.
Zingiber Mioga, Rosc. See *Lilium giganteum*.
Zither. 箏篴 XXIX, 115.

APPENDIX I

Edict of the Emperor 世宗憲 Shih Tsung Hsien (雍正 Yung Chêng), dated the 12th day of the 12th moon of the 61st year of K'ang Hsi.

(For translation, see page vii.)

諭內閣九卿等，陳夢雷原係從耿逆之人，皇考寬仁免戮，發往關東，皇考東巡，念其平日稍知學問，帶回京師，交誠親王處行走，累年以來，不思改過，招搖無忌，不法甚多，朕以皇考恩免之人，不忍加誅，然京師斷不可留，皇考遺命以敦睦爲囑，陳夢雷若在誠親王處，將來必致有累，九卿等知陳夢雷者頗多，或其罪有可原，不妨直言，朕卽赦免，如朕言允，當應將陳夢雷并伊子遠發邊外，或有陳夢雷之門生，平日在外生事者，亦卽指名陳奏，又楊文言乃耿逆僞相，一時漏網，公然潛匿京師，著書立說，今雖已服冥刑，如有子弟在京者，亦卽奏明驅遣，爾等毋得徇私隱蔽，陳夢雷處所存古今圖書集成一書，皆皇考指示訓誨，欽定條例，費數十年聖心，故能貫穿今古，彙合經史，天文，地理，皆有圖記，下至山川，草木，百工製造，海西秘法，靡不備具，洵爲典籍之大觀，此書工猶未竣，著九卿公舉一二學問淵通之人，令其編輯竣事，原稿內有訛錯未當者，卽加潤色增刪，仰副皇考稽古博覽至意。

APPENDIX II

Scheme of the *T'u Shu Chi Ch'êng*.

| 典 or Section. | | | Number of 部 or Subheads. | Number of 卷 Chüan. |
|------------------|---------------|---------------------------------------|--------------------------------|--------------------------|
| | CATEGORY I. | 曆象彙編 CELESTIAL MATTERS. | | |
| I. | 乾象 | The Heavens. | 21 | 100 |
| II. | 歲功 | The Year. | 43 | 116 |
| III. | 曆法 | Astronomy and Mathematics. | 6 | 140 |
| IV. | 庶徵 | Strange Phenomena. | 50 | 188 |
| | CATEGORY II. | 方輿彙編 GEOGRAPHY. | | |
| V. | 坤輿 | The Earth. | 21 | 140 |
| VI. | 職方 | Political Divisions of China. | 223 | 1544 |
| VII. | 山川 | Mountains and Rivers of China. | 401 | 320 |
| VIII. | 邊裔 | Foreign Countries. | 542 | 140 |
| | CATEGORY III. | 明倫彙編 HUMAN RELATIONSHIPS. | | |
| IX. | 皇極 | The Emperor. | 31 | 300 |
| X. | 宮闈 | The Imperial Household. | 15 | 140 |
| XI. | 官常 | The Government Service. | 65 | 800 |
| XII. | 家範 | Family Relationships. | 31 | 116 |
| XIII. | 交誼 | Social Intercourse. | 37 | 120 |
| XIV. | 氏族 | Clan and Family Names. | 2694 | 640 |
| XV. | 人事 | Man and his Attributes. | 97 | 112 |
| XVI. | 閨媛 | Womankind. | 17 | 376 |
| | CATEGORY IV. | 博物彙編 SCIENCE. | | |
| XVII. | 藝術 | Arts, Occupations and Professions. | 43 | 824 |
| XVIII. | 神異 | Religion. | 70 | 320 |
| XIX. | 禽蟲 | The Animal Kingdom. | 317 | 192 |
| XX. | 草木 | The Vegetable Kingdom. | 700 | 320 |
| | CATEGORY V. | 理學彙編 LITERATURE. | | |
| XXI. | 經籍 | Canonical and other Literature. | 66 | 500 |
| XXII. | 學行 | The Conduct of Life. | 96 | 300 |
| XXIII. | 文學 | Branches of Literature. | 49 | 260 |
| XXIV. | 字學 | Characters and Writing. | 24 | 160 |
| | CATEGORY VI. | 經濟彙編 POLITY. | | |
| XXV. | 選舉 | The Examination System. | 29 | 136 |
| XXVI. | 銓衡 | The Official Career. | 12 | 120 |
| XXVII. | 食貨 | Foods and other Articles of Commerce. | 83 | 360 |
| XXVIII. | 禮儀 | Ceremonies. | 70 | 348 |
| XXIX. | 樂律 | Music. | 46 | 136 |
| XXX. | 戎政 | Military Administration. | 30 | 300 |
| XXXI. | 祥刑 | Law and Punishment. | 26 | 180 |
| XXXII. | 考工 | Industries and Manufactured Articles. | 154 | 252 |
| | | Totals | 6109 | 10000 |

| | | | |
|---------|--|--|-------------------|
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| | | | |
| GAYLORD | | | PRINTED IN U.S.A. |

PRINTED IN U.S.A.

UC SOUTHERN REGIONAL LIBRARY FACILITY



D 000 441 667 3

stinnen

(maschine).

taubsregelung, 42-Stun-
essen in betriebseigener

erlagen werden

Bayerns

fon 53 04 51

andere

ar,
n, da
t hat,
Dienst „gesel
steller und
nen“ 7
Kont zu

die
dokut